

SAVAGE SOCIETY: DECODING THE ENIGMA OF AMERICA'S HIDDEN CULTURE

MARTHA ROSE CROW, M.S.

CHAPTER SIXTEEN

VIOLENCE, INC.: METHODS OF CONTROL BY COERCION AND CORRUPTION

America is, by far, the most violent country in the world when measured against comparable, industrialized nations. Violence is deeply rooted in our society and has become woven into the fabric of the American lifestyle. A culture of violence has emerged that invades our lives at every level, from our most intimate relationships at home to our school and work environments. For many of us, violence has become an acceptable strategy for solving conflict, exerting power and control, obtaining possessions, and satisfying emotional desires. Moreover, violence has itself become entertainment, glamorized in the behavior of both real and fantasy heroes.

Violence: A Report from the Attorney General's Office of California
(<http://www.sayno.com/violence.html>)

Violence

The American culture of violence causes anxiety, desensitizes the villagers to the pain of others and devalues life.

Violence has usually been the primary method by which political-economic power has been amassed, whether the violence was/is against fellow humans or the environment.

A System for Control Based On Individual "Freedom"

The idea of a system for control based on individual "freedom" would have seemed totally contradictory in the seventeenth century. Nicolo Machiavelli thought that control was needed and that liberty was definitely not the way to exert it.

He and his contemporaries' concept of control was that of the ancient Greek and Roman civilizations: totalitarian state control. In Athens, Socrates was condemned to death for "corrupting the youth" with his ideas. Athenian legislators who were suspected of "dishonorable acts" were subjected to the "scrutiny of orators," an inquiry that could lead to a ban on further speaking in the assembly or courts. In Rome, the government relied on their census. The censor used this census to oversee everyone's morals and behavior.

The first recorded case of suppression of a theatrical performance occurred in this empire when the comic poet Naevius was convicted of slander for poking fun at public officials. This type of control kept the Roman Empire alive for more than half a millennium. After the fall of the Empire in the third century AD, similar methods of control were adopted by the medieval states.

The most notable censorship of the Middle Ages was by church authorities seeking to stamp out heresy. The Fourth Lateran Council in 1215 proscribed the works of Aristotle; the Council of Trent in 1564 established the Index of Forbidden Books, which lasted for centuries; and in 1633, Galileo was forced by the Inquisition to disavow his Copernican belief that the Earth was not the center of the universe.

In the early eighteenth century, philosophers integrated and continued the work of the great seventeenth century pioneers who had developed fruitful methods of rational and empirical inquiry. People were now against restrictions on ideas; the understanding of human nature was one that emphasized the right to human expression and free thought.

"Enlightened" thinkers like Voltaire admired the freedom found in England and opposed the intolerance of the established Christian churches of their day. They also opposed the intolerance the European governments that suppressed dissenting thoughts. The two major systems were now antagonistic of each other: the old state-controlled system and the new "liberal" system. Control existed over both societies, but the methods of applying it were different: one was direct and the other was indirect.

The indirect method of control emerged in a period in which philosophers, political thinkers and artists responded with strength to the forces of liberalism. The enlightened period was characteristic of laissez-faire philosophies and of a continuous search for knowledge. It was in this period when governments with educated and more or less homogeneous societies, already alienated by previous direct control of the common held notions of the world, found themselves obligated to eliminate the restraints over the ideas and the press.

They believed that there was no threat to the status quo, however, because the alienated societies were to restrain themselves, organizing family and community structures to exert the control. This new family and community structure was great: the actual situation would not change because the restraints formerly posed by the state were now turned into taboos by society.

Governments did not need a "censor" anymore because society was its own censor. Furthermore, these taboos would be inherited by future generations due to the rich familiar tradition instated in these countries. The control was still there, but it was not maintained by the government.

People now had the freedom to explore new ideas, but they would not apply them because of their alienation. Furthermore, the state-controlled educational system was a reinforcement on this control, alienating children, advising them on what to do and read and on how to think.

Thus the educational systems of these countries strived to "educate" all of their population, resulting on very high literacy rates and "well" educated societies. The rulers were now only able to keep their people happy by letting them know how free they were to do anything they wanted.

The most predominant example of one of these "free" countries in Europe was the country from which most of the system of the United States derived: England. The early English colonies in the United States were extremely homogeneous: only certain kinds of people

came to America. This acted as a kind of filter, making the standards of society narrower, the common held ideal more common and the taboos stronger.

The Puritan ethics of the new American society enabled the state to give even more freedom to the citizens. Thus the First Amendment. The same methods for control used by England were adopted by the United States resulting, also, in a high literacy rate and a "well-educated" society. Here, too, the educational system has been a way of alienating the youth, and maintaining the status quo.

This education of the American public, however, has not been thorough. Most Americans are only "functionally" literate and achieve only the minimal competency. The common person learns how to read but not how to analyze or prioritize what he reads. Conveniently enough, the media is the primary source of quick facts and common knowledge for most Americans.

Thus, members of this "free" society" have acquired most of the information about events and personalities through the media, with no possibility of independent check against their own observation or experience. This dependence has made the public a plastic to be molded by the masters of the media into almost any form they have desired.

The free and independent citizen beloved of the democratic theorist has become an automaton actuated by impulses transmitted by anonymous rulers through the system of communication.

Books, journals, magazines, comics, and, most recently, electronic text are all playing major roles in this molding of society. As in World War II Germany, where the public was inundated with books and pamphlets suggesting anti-Semitism and respect to the Fuhrer, The American public is presented everyday with millions of pieces suggesting various controlled opinions and slogans.

The anonymous rulers of the media take advantage of the fact that most Americans prefer to just have a ready-made opinion because it is easier, plus Americans are trained to be lazy in this way. The mysterious rulers of the press also know that propaganda is the most widely used type of verbal manipulative strategy in our society. This is how the masters of the media exert control over society: they offer opinions as experts, "intellectuals," as columnists, or as commentators. Even humor is used as a common manipulative strategy.

This control also relies on the power exerted by the people themselves. Even if the press or the TV cannot reach everybody, they do reach some people. In this case, the informed crowd exerts influence over the individual because it provides information that he feels she does not have. Many people watch what others do or say to get our information.

It all boils down to keeping some of the population alienated by the media and the rest partially uninformed. This is what seems to have happened throughout the last century because this is how it worked (Behaved), this was the Outcome and the elite Benefitted.

This model of indirect control in the United States has created a very peculiar society that is what the state wants and continues to want. The philosophy behind this control (by the rulers) is that it is only exerted for the "public good." Without this control, the United States would have never been as powerful as it is.

Explanation of Division of Methods and Messages of Coercion and Control

Social messages and propaganda are usually devised and controlled through methods, messages and methods that are also heavy with messages. Some of these things are so interrelated that it is almost impossible to separate into categories.

In this chapter, methods of coercion and control are explored. Sometimes, it was hard to determine which was more a method than a message and vice versa. This chapter and its subsequent one are beginning lists. Truthfully, each need their own book.

Sometimes I would run out of ideas for both lists and then I'd watch American television programs, start seeing the American flags and then I would see the other message and/or method symbols right away. Other times, after I told other Americans that I was making these two lists, they would remind me of methods and messages that I had totally forgotten.

Little and Big Methods-They All Add Up to a Perfect Patriarchal Police State

So many little and big ways they manipulate us. So many tiny puppet strings to serve us up to the elite males of the system. Small methods, big methods. They all add up for perfect patriarchal rule by controlled anarchy and force (patriarchal authority of violence). Some methods don't control some people, so its a smorgasbord and cocktail of control levers and mechanisms to keep everyone under perfect patriarchal control.

Some methods and messages of control are almost indistinguishable. I tried to weigh the violence outcome factors when the fine lines between methods and messages blurred too much.

The more violent methods (that are also messages) ended up in this chapter. The lesser violent ones ended up in the previous chapter.

Remember, any time a method works to terrorize and terrify one group of people, others are affected as well. Any time the quality of life is purposely degraded to depress and control villagers is a method of control. Depressed clay is more pliable in the hands of rulers. Anytime America does something violent to terrorize the world, it also terrorizes its own citizens. All these acts of violence work together for the perfect patriarchal police state.

All models of control, direct or indirect, in the United States has created a very peculiar, violent, male-Centered society that is exactly what the social planners want and continue. All you have to do is look past the rhetoric and the light show of propaganda to see how it works and who benefits.

Warrior Society. The state is organized around the principles of terror. Any time the world's richest nation spends 54.5 percent of its budget on "defense," and it has natural borders (peaceful Canada, impoverished Mexico, the Pacific and the Atlantic Ocean) its a warrior society. This means that it is male-centered, male-dominator culture and it is pyramidal in structure with elite, powerful males controlling all levels.

Savage Society. The result/consequence of a male-centered, warrior society and a raptor vicious "free market" that tramples people and their rights so the white male descendants of aristocratic families and other elite can secretly rule America by the use of designed force.

The Paradigm of Ancient, Desert Patriarchal Social Order/Biblical Political and Social Model of Control. The elite males of America embrace the Bible not for its messages of love, peace and brotherly love, but for the patriarchal social order that it extols. This because the ancient, desert patriarchal social order guarantees that a few males will own and control most of the village. To uphold this system, half the village (males) is given privileges/ownership/entitlement/dominion over the other half of the village (females).

Even the smallest amount of power for some males is addicting and corrupting. Besides, most males know at least secretly, that they are slaves to the male forces above them. They also know that the Patriarchs at the top are the most violent and powerful males of the village and they will think nothing of crushing a disobedient male who refuses to obey the biblically/desert structured system. So males take their powerlessness out on females to compensate. The instructions for this are clearly articulated in the hidden culture and language.

The two largest religions on the world (Christianity and Islam) are built upon the ancient, desert patriarchal social order. So is Judaism. Macho, misogynist with a great sense of entitlement (they're God's chosen/favorite people), the ancient, desert patriarchal social order mindset controls most of the societies and economics of the world.

The Business of America Is Business. That is the real Mission Statement of America. The morality of money rules and money has no morality. In fact, money relies on the immorality it causes (selfishness, greed, violence, poverty, violence of poverty, social chaos, so forth) to keep it wealthy and in power.

53% of Market Shares Are Owned by Top 1%. Propagandists and other representatives of the System constantly tell the village that "everyone" can "play" the stock market and that its "owned" by a "majority" of the villagers, that is not the real truth of the situation.

Over a third of market shares is owned by pension funds and the government and media says that "most" Americans have money in a pension plan. This is where they come up with the weak argument that the Market is owned by almost everybody.

The pitiful rest of market shares is owned individually by the top 10% with a few middle-class people owning shares.

This means that stock market is owned by the wealthy and a few speculators from the middle class. More, it is controlled by the wealthy and thus, the concerns and profits of the wealthy supersede any other concerns of others.

The Top 1% are mostly male and are what I call the "Teflon Investors." This is because these guys never get hurt financially like the other investors. It seems that they're always a step ahead and getting out of the market or certain corporate investments right before they crash. These guys are always making money on the stock market even when no one else is.

There are plenty of myths that many tycoons from the Top 1% lost their fortunes during the Stock Market Crash of 1929. That's not entirely true. Most of the guys at the top might have

lost money, but they didn't lose their economic ranking. In fact, many of these wealthiest citizens made a lot of money during the Great Depression.

Elite Male/Patriarchal Directive. They are the orders from the top, from the Titans. The orders for the village from the top are filtered through male institutions and networks. These institutions include formal ones like legislatures, the National Chamber of Commerce, "think-tanks," so forth. Once the orders from the Titans have been synthesized through formal means, then they repeated over and over through various cultural means including the media, speeches, speeches covered by the media, so forth.

Government As Final Authority. All villagers are instructed from the cradle that the government is the final authority. This means that if there are contradictions between groups, the government's word is the one that rules over everything else. That is why people won't believe the media unless the government can't find a way or enough lies to lie its way out of the exposed corruption. Dissenters and activists are demonized while representatives of the standard status quo are lionized.

Inequality By Design. Most Americans will admit that all tables of wealth and power in America are unequal. With almost every face a white, privileged male at all these tables, there is no way it can be equal. What few Americans won't admit is that this inequality is purposely designed by social managers-representatives of the ruling elite white males-to keep everything unequal. Inequality is what keeps power and wealth in the hands of a privileged, violent few.

The Acceptance of the Unnatural As Normal. Corruption, cronyism, racism, violence and the elite male vision is not normal, but every facet of male-controlled culture proclaims these things as not only "normal," but as the ideal. This keeps everything tilted in the favor of males, particularly the elite Patriarchs.

Colonial Capitalism. It is the name of the unique capitalism founded by the "founding fathers" of Colonial America for their special interests. Institutional, institutional discrimination and social manipulation for invisible-but-tangible-control was built not only in the foundation of Colonial Capitalism but in its cornerstones as well. It was designed to only benefit white males, not women, Blacks, Indians or Others. Colonial Capitalism means exactly that: It depends on colonizing or re-colonizing through war (all destruction) to keep it buoyant.

The End of Work. The world is running out of work. Technology, robotics, artificial intelligence, downsizing, stream-lining of management and other factors have begun to create a "George Jetson" world. George Jetson is the patriarch of the vintage cartoon series, "The Jetsons." Poor George is always getting a sore thumb from pressing buttons all day in front of a super-computer that talks back to him.

That's where it's all going folks--a world with little paying work. The few jobs that remain will go to white middle-class George Jetsons who will have sore thumbs (or fingers) from pressing the buttons of a keyboard all day.

David Ricardo wrote, "There is no way of keeping profits up but by keeping wages down" (On Protection of Agriculture, 1820). The only sure way of keeping capitalist profits up is to keep wages down by either paying workers less or by eliminating as many jobs as possible.

There are more workers in the world than there are paying jobs. In a supply-and-demand economic system, if there are more workers than jobs, then capitalists can pay workers any wage the "market" will bear. In cases where jobs are very scarce, people will literally fight each other like starving animals for whatever work they can secure for themselves. I saw that when I lived in America.

The end of work is not a big secret if you look on the Internet or library, but its something the Patriarchs don't want the people to learn or remember. This is because capitalism is sold as the economic panacea for the whole world when by its nature of greed alone guarantees great violence and social/economic inequality.

To keep capitalism "healthy," the Federal Reserve has always tried to keep "average" unemployment rate at five percent. Officially, this means that 1/20 of the workers in America are artificially kept unemployed to keep the system "healthy." Of course, that 5% never included the undercounted workers that are really looking for work or the 2.25 million people languishing in state and national prisons. That would drive the number of real unemployment way up and bad economic news like that might wake some of the villagers up, particularly the villagers who are chronically out of work or disenfranchisement because of racism.

Economists love to swear that the magical "five percent" is a roving number; that no one person is out of the workforce very long. That's not true. I and legions of others were sacrifices in that five-percent ghetto and we could never get out.

One of their methods was undercounting us. Although I had seventeen, casual jobs and was lucky if I got one day of work a week, I could not make more than \$6,000 a year working all of them. You can't live on \$6,000 a year without outside help, but the government counted me as fully employed. I know of many others they did this with, too.

In the late 1990's the Minnesota Teacher's Union kept declaring in press releases that there was a teacher's shortage in Minnesota. It was a big lie. I knew teachers everywhere that could not get a permanent job. School administrators told me that they were getting 300-700 applications for each open teaching job. That doesn't sound like a teacher's shortage to me.

Basically, there is a glut of educated workers, including teachers. The Locusts see all that money spent on public education and they want their cut, so they seed and cultivate messages in the society that "private" education is better than public education. This way, with a few politicians in their pocket, the Locusts can go into a distressed school and take it over. The first thing they do is undermine the school workers' unions by cutting pay and benefits to the workers, including teachers.

Advocates of a "free market" resist expenditures by federal, state, and local governments to assist the poor and other workers that capitalism can not provide for. Market "purists" insist that social programs impose a burden on the economy in the form of taxes, with the prospect that a decreasing proportion of the national income is for investment. Hence, they insist that the magical forces of the market completely unleashed on the world will make a utopia for the world.

Not true. Without enough jobs and no social programs, masses of people will die. Dickensian poor houses and orphanages will have to be constructed to catch the social fall-out. More prisons will also need to be constructed. People will begin to die in droves. Really, a truly "free" market is the Patriarch's perfect way of population control, especially for groups they feel are "sub-human" or bothersome. The populations that don't get the economics begin to strangle and die. Since the media is corporate-male owned and operated, its the perfect Patriarchal murder because the media has already done a good job of keeping this out of the news and will continue to keep it out of the news.

Bible World. Politicians, clergy, patriots, Christian militia and others like to extol America's "virtue" that the country was founded "on the Bible." America is modeled after the Bible, but this modeling is mostly social, not religious. The patriarchal social system of the Bible gives an elite group of patriarchs power over the whole village. This patriarchal social system of the Bible also works in modern times, although the elite patriarchal control is disguised as "democratic" and religion is supposedly separated from the government.

Ground Zero. That's the bottom of America's "invisible" and "nonexistent" class system. "Membership" is determined by unforituous birth. Studies indicate that half of the total income in the US goes to the richest 20 percent of US households and just 3.6 percent goes to the bottom 20 percent. That means social and economic hell for the people at the bottom.

Worse, if you are born in Ground Zero, you will probably never get out no matter how hard you work to. That's because the patriarchal social order must remain inflexible (despite how great propagandists claim that hard work and playing "fair" will elevate citizens out of GZ).

Ground Zero also terrorizes the other villagers. It is a constant reminder that if they don't toe the line, they can "fall from grace" and end up in human hell.

Divide and Conquer for Control. That's how it all works. The village is divided and conquered through many control levers, visible and invisible. Most of the dividing and conquering is done by ingeniously unleashing social and surrogate forces by propaganda, relentless campaigns, racism, misogyny, so forth to elicit hatred of the poor, support social genocide, to start civil wars (inside and outside the country), cultivate and prop up a culture of fear, so forth.

A village in chaos and confusion with a lot of wounded people is easier to control than a healthy one. Remember, a handful of elite patriarchs control the magnitude. They have to keep everybody running, everybody hiding, everybody terrified and everybody blind, deaf and dumb from the real reality of the Savage Society. Otherwise, if a majority understood exactly what their reality was, they would demand change and revolt if necessary.

Patriarchal Rule by Controlled Anarchy. Anarchy is other things besides the absence of any form of political authority.

It is also political disorder and confusion, plus it is the absence of any cohesive principle, such as a common standard or purpose. A lack of civil order or peace, anarchy is disorder, lawlessness and misrule. This paragraph just described America in a nutshell.

Patriarchal Authority of Violence. The system that currently runs America can not exist without violence. Without the high volume of violence, racism and the violence of poverty, people would become aware of the truth and would band together to change the negative, deadly system that is controlling America.

Violence in America is socially designed and engineered to keep the village in such a deep state of chaos, that the villagers can't understand or do anything about the theft of national resources going into the pockets of the wealthy and powerful.

Psychic/Psychological/Spiritual Wounding. One of the biggest tools for a perfectly patriarchal controlled village is spiritual wounding. Like a police state, wounding the villagers must remain invisible. If there were too many physically wounded villagers, the villagers might become alerted to what is really going.

Racism, violence, the violence of poverty, a culture soaked in macho and patriarchal values, chaos, confusion, drama, social genocide, so forth, wound people. It may not wound them so much above the skin, but it wounds them underneath it. This makes most of the villagers the walking wounded. Tragically, many don't even know it because they are in so much shock.

Wounded people are necessary for the patriarchal rule by controlled anarchy. Wounded people are weaker, thus easier to control.

In God We Trust. Although there is supposed to be separation between church and state in America, the words "In God We Trust" are everywhere in the American culture. Its on the money and those "hallowed" words are written on the walls of many courtrooms.

Modern American society is rooted in its puritanical roots. Although the "official" American culture says that people are "free" to worship how they want, the hidden culture is build on puritanism. Many of the first super-wealthy "colonists" were Puritans in Massachusetts. For a long time, they were successful in influencing and in many places, controlling culture in the "new world."

I always call America "Bible World" because that is what it is like everywhere but in the big cities on a sea coast that aren't located in the South. The "Bible Belt" exists and it is real. All the largest "denominations" don't allow women to be priests. For example, the largest denomination in America are Southern Baptists followed by the Catholic Church. Neither allow women to be priests. Most "Christian" denominations in America are like that. This means that the culture of America is greatly influenced by male-centered religions.

The ruling elite justify their actions behind "God" and their social managers always tell the villagers that America can do anything it wants because it was founded as "God's Nation." Many methods of control are hidden behind these claims and "justifications."

God's Chosen People/Nation. I have heard this preached in pulpits in countless churches all over America. It makes citizens arrogant when they think their democracy is the highest form of democracy and thus, sanctified by God. This leads to the beliefs that it is our duty and our purpose to teach the negative, impoverished "democracy" to other nations.

The more Americans convince themselves that the American way of life, with its affluence, alienation, ill health and spiritual emptiness of consumerism is superior to the way people in other countries live, the more devastating continued consumption life-style becomes to all the villagers and the world village.

Everyone gets sick but the elite at the top. They're the ones who are making us sick and they benefit from it with wealth and power.

Stress/Frayed Nerves. A symptom of psychic/psychological/spiritual wounding. Legions of Americans are depressed and legions more have frayed nerves from living in an extremely violent, thus dangerous society.

Stress kills and the people at Ground Zero are extremely stressed out. This means that the stressors from forced, prolonged, extreme poverty will kill most people before their time. Social managers are counting on it. Too many poor people equals too many unemployed people in one neighborhood.

There's very little social services for poor people and poor people have to eat and need shelter. If there are too many poor people, they might actually force the government to provide for them and that would be a bummer because capitalism wants all the public monies siphoned into its coffers.

A section of the poor and/or minorities have to die to keep the capitalist system going so the corporate looting from capitalism can continue. Stress them out by plunging them farther into poverty and they will conveniently die for the benefit of the elite. Stress is the perfect murder. People officially die from heart attacks, weakened immune systems, so forth when the stress from poverty really killed them.

Lives Without Dignity. If anything wounds the spirit, this does. Forcing people to live without dignity one of the greatest sins of man. The worse sin is that this is socially-designed and engineered so an elite few can have their power and treasure.

When I was a child, I saw the film footage of concentration camps survivors and I was horrified at the lack of dignity these people were given. The cattle cars and the gas chambers didn't horrify me as badly as watching people stripped of every dignity, including their hair.

Little dignity is allowed in a violent village. That's because dignity gives people self-esteem and the patriarchy only allow certain groups to have it. Dignity and its ensuing respect for life are antitheses to violence. The American village must remain highly violent, chaotic and confusing for the Locust's looting of power and wealth to continue. Therefore, the social managers sow and cultivate a society aimed at destroying self-esteem, particularly in the lower classes.

Poverty guarantees a life without dignity. Even if you work hard and try to be a good citizen, the other villagers above you on the social ladder show you no respect. And how can you live with dignity if you don't have enough food, decent clothes and shelter?

To live without dignity is to live in hell. When you take dignity away, the spirit becomes wounded until it begins to wither and die. Social planners/managers know this so they are

always looking for new ways to invisibly wound selected parts of the population so they will wither and die.

"Magic" Bullet of Capitalism. That's a good description: bullet. Bullets kill and with a war economy (54.5% of the national budget on "defense") that benefits from the manufacture and sale of male murder toys called weapons, bullets are the wingnuts to the American capitalist machine. Literally. If it wasn't for bullets, capitalism would not have the hegemony and world dominance it has today.

But there is nothing "magical" about the evil economic system called capitalism. Instead of solving the world's problems, its creating them. That's because capitalism creates huge pockets of unemployment that it will never be able to deliver jobs to. Also, capitalism commodifies everything on the planet, including human life. When human life becomes nothing but something sold and traded on the common market, it loses its intrinsic value and thus, becomes something easily disposed of by "free" market "forces."

Poverty. Poverty is not an accident in America, but it is planned. There are enough resources in America for every person on the planet to live well. But when there is peace and everyone has enough, powerful patriarchs can't build their fortunes and their power base so they can be Gods for a golden moment. The locusts only live for the day. They never care about tomorrow or about all the suffering they caused to get their wealth.

Poverty is inescapable in America if you are born into it. Even after I earned four university degrees and learned new skills, I could not escape it.

Poverty is a predictable outcome of capitalism. Based on greed and squeezing every penny for that precious short-term profit, the so-called "magic" of the market fails to provide enough jobs for all the villagers who want and need to work.

Poverty is violence. Poverty shortens or robs people of their lives. Stress kills and the stressors of poverty are perfect invisible killers so the social managers of society are not blamed. But hey, the people at the bottom are expendable. Someone has to die for the convenience of the wealthy's economic system.

Poverty Line/Ground Zero. In a racist, class-entrenched society like America, Ground Zero is a place you don't want to be born at because the social forces of the hidden culture of America will keep you there all your life. Poverty is almost inescapable. Look at me: I earned four university degrees, plus attended two years of night school for typesetting and I couldn't escape poverty.

I had seventeen casual jobs before I left America and I was lucky to get one day of work a week. My husband was killing me, but I was forced to stay with him or end up dying on the mean streets if I left him. Nine and a half years at the universities to find myself unable to escape Ground Zero and unable to live in society without the economic help of a man.

To be a female at Ground Zero is hell on earth. All the males in the classes above have raping rights to you as long as there are no witnesses, they don't over do it and they leave no proof just in case you are one of those very few women who report their rapes to the police. Most

police are loathe to investigate rapes, particularly if the woman who was raped is a poor or "fallen woman."

Even if the rapist is found and charged, the raped woman is usually the one who is tried in a "court of law," not the male. Her sexual past is revealed, thus her vagina value is established. If it has even one "blemish," the jury and the judge tend to believe that somehow, the woman brought the rape upon herself. Rapists who go to court usually end up walking out free.

Fear of Ground Zero and fear of "falling from grace" (falling from a higher social tier to the extreme bottom) keeps the villagers above Ground Zero obedient to their patriarchal masters.

Gold Fever. Social managers hypnotize and tantalize the villagers with "real" stories of "gold strikes." The last "gold strike" was the "Gay 90's" when the government and media proclaimed that the economy was so great that everyone who wanted to work in America could have a great job. Of course that was all a lie to keep the stock market buoyed, but the constant repetition of that message brainwashed a lot of people.

When there is "gold fever" in the village, the villagers are too occupied with finding "gold" instead of working together for social and economic justice. Just what the Patriarchs want.

Sticks and Stones. There is a childhood saying in America and it goes like this, "Sticks and stones may break your bones, but names will never hurt you." That's a saying of a macho, warrior society to make you "tough."

At first glance, it just sounds like a message to tell children to ignore verbal teasing. When you look closer, it has a hidden message. It tells you to "toughen" up and take the insults.

Insults wound the spirit. I'm an expert on that. Born a fat person, I have been made fun of all my life by the village males and it hurts. When people make fun of you, they are degrading, defiling and debasing you. That is abuse and even if you don't see the wounds on the body, they exist on the soul.

And the patriarchal, cultural message is one of tolerance of character assassination, even to the point of laughing at yourself with your abusers? This sounds a little sick to me and it is. Verbal abuse is part of keeping the village in violence and chaos so the villagers are more easily controlled.

Insults. Many of the villagers constantly insult each other. Angry, caustic or ugly words sting, shock, hurt, disrupt, stress out, demean, debase and demoralize people. Insults starts and feeds feuds plus it poisons the collective energy of an already negative village. The chaos, violence, anger, hurt, outrage and other negative things resulting from insults help to keep the villagers distracted and controlled.

Lights and Bells. Many people in America are hypnotized psychologically by the constant, pulsating energy caused by violence. The violence gives off huge, high volumes of negative energy that stimulate the sensors of the soul like lights and bells do to the eyes, ears, mind and senses. This energy is hypnotic, addictive and self-destructive for many people.

Hypnotized by Beauty and Violence. Living in all the violence in America is like a psychic light show of violence and beauty. It just mesmerizes and paralyzes people. It puts many in a dream state as they walk like zombies in the surrealistic savage world of patriarchs.

I recently saw this Lays Light potato chips commercial on television. A beautiful, feminine girl and a cute guy are in this beautiful sunflower field. He takes a bag of potato chips out of her very feminine bicycle. She acts coyly and sweetly as she walks over to him. Then she sucker punches him in the stomach before blasting him again in the chest where he goes flying into the sunflowers. She gets her bag of potato chips back.

It was very violent and I saw it right away: using the combination of beauty and violence to get the message to buy potato chips. Commercials like this desensitize people to violence because its disguise, thus Europeans are more and more becoming susceptible to the American culture of violence and the worship of violence.

Unbelievable. The savagery of the violence and corruption of the American culture is so great that it is hard to believe. People--villagers and world citizens--would rather not believe it and social managers count on this.

Elegance and Savagery. The savagery of the Savage Society is masked with elegance. The elegance of "modernness" hides the patriarchal rule. The elegance of technology dresses up the patriarchal world while ignoring the suffering of the masses. The elegance of media gives you a nice light show, but nothing of substance. These "elegances" are smoke and mirrors to hide the real truth about a whole nation of people being minutely controlled.

Then there is the elegance of the human soul. True elegance is the divinity in all of us.

The horror and the reality of oppression is dressed up in beautiful finery. Unbelievable acts of inhumanity are carried out on elaborate, socially-constructed stages. Its a psychic light show of violence and beauty, fascinating and terrifying the people at the same time.

When you combine elegance and savagery, it not only confuses the villagers, but many are hypnotized. The combination of beauty and pain is a powerful energy and it just mesmerizes and paralyzes people.

Many people are seduced and hypnotized by the power of violence dressed up in all its costumes and "heroic" myths. That is how evil hides so it can manipulate. People in a dream state are easier to control.

Hard Selling. Everything in the patriarchal, American culture sells violence with extreme energy.

Spare the Rod. There is a popular saying in America and it goes like this, "Spare the rod and spoil the child." The Puritan male mind believed that children should be physically punished/beaten to make them "obey." They believed that pain from violence was a good motivator for everyone, not just adults.

Any kind of violence against children is evil. Letting one in four children in America live in poverty is evil. Of course, society blames the parents when the game is rigged to keep certain

people (women, minorities and white trash) poor. Capitalism can not provide work for all the masses. When parents can't feed, house or clothe their children because the only jobs they're allowed to have don't pay a liveable wage, they're still blamed. This way, it adds to the chaos and confusion of the violent village and the truth is ignored.

Corporeal Punishment. The Puritan male mind believes in the "stick" than the "carrot." The "stick" is the stick the master whips the donkey with to make it move faster, to make it obey better. Of course, you can put a carrot in front of the donkey and it will move faster trying to get to the carrot, but its expensive (carrots cost money and sticks are free) and takes longer. Also, carrots don't inflict terror.

For impatient ruling males, the stick works faster. Besides, corporeal punishment worked for the patriarchs in the Bible. Most Christians believe that the Bible is a blueprint for how God wants people to live, so corporeal punishment (including spanking) is everywhere in the United States of the Bible.

Corporeal punishment is "military discipline" or quasi/mutated military discipline. Military discipline in all forms is to be expected in a violent, warrior society.

Most Christians believe that males are God's favorite people. These prejudices and misogyny comes from the early Christian fathers who furiously denounced women.

Because they believe they are so close to the divine God (in anatomy and in violent stealth), ruling patriarchal males believe that it is okay to inflict psychological or physical pain on others. But the double standard is that these same oppressors never suffer from the pain they cause. In fact, they benefit from it.

Pain keeps the villagers wounded and thus weakened. Weakened villagers are easier to control. Not only that, a weakened village it makes easier to kill selected groups of citizens (usually the poor and/or powerless).

Corporeal punishment is rife in Christian homes, where parents believe that male violence is the only way to make children learn how to control unwanted behavior and learn preferred, "Godly" male behavior at the same time. Many Christian parents believe that the Bible tells them to do this.

When I was a child, corporeal punishment was very popular in the schools I went to. And when you got "paddled," everyone in the school knew and you were publicly shamed.

I was beaten many times by the official, ruling males of my schools when I was a child. My crime? For crying when the school boys beat me at school for being fat. The boys would beat me on the playground and when I cried, I was sent to the principal's office for "punishment" because my unhappiness was "disruptive" and because the teachers and the playground supervisors always said that I "made" the boys beat me.

In retrospect, there was no way I could "make" the boys hit me. They were in control of the violence, thus they were the only ones who could stop it. Part of the America culture is to blame the victims. This takes the public gaze away from the real truth of a country founded on violence.

As for crying from my unprovoked beatings, I had the right to. As for my beatings being unprovoked, many mean Americans would say that I still provoked those beatings because I was fat and everybody in America knows that fat is ugly. Not only that, everyone in America knows that fat people are fat because they lack "self-control" or they are sloppy, undisciplined, despised, "pig people" to begin with. Americans "know" this because this is the strong social and cultural message we get from the patriarchs above.

Now that I look back, anyone with a character or physical defect was sport for these boys. Females were particularly tormented and abused because they couldn't hit back as hard as the boy with the limp. The boys at my schools beat me and the others as part of patriarchal training. They were learning to become violent, white males.

Nobody wants to be a victim. I always tried to stay out of the boys' way, hide as best I could from them, but they always caught up to me. This means that they hunted me for male sport and destruction. Their "punishment" was triple: after these little males beat me, I was beaten by the bigger males called principals and then I was beaten by my father for being "punished."

My whole childhood was one of male beatings. I always believed that once I got past my childhood that the beatings would stop. They only segued into adulthood.

The last time I was spanked in school was when I was ten. Of course, my "crime" was making the boys tease and beat me. The principal pulled my dress up and my panties down when he spanked me hard on his lap. As they would say in the Deep South, "He whooped my ass good."

Principals used to "spank" us with big boards that had little holes drilled in them so it would hurt more. Other people have told me that in their schools, they were hit with paddles without holes or if they were in Catholic school, the nuns would rap their knuckles hard with a yardstick. One guy told me that the sister hit his knuckles so hard that he got broken bones from it. Did his parents get mad at the school or the sister? No, they were mad at him so he got another beating after the hospital set his broken fingers.

Corporeal punishment is every where in the American culture. It is rife in all kinds of male institutions, including correction facilities. Because its "illegal," (it violates human and civil rights), the guards have other prisoners "punish" targeted prisoners.

Its standard for all branches of the military. Its laced in military boarding schools for the rich. It exists in college fraternities and in other male clubs. Its a method of "instruction" for errant youth. Instead of going to junior prison, they are sent to prison "boot camps."

Corporeal punishment is physical and psychic pain. Pain is a real quick teacher. Force/violence/terror manipulates and motivates people much faster than nonviolent ways, such as asking, arbitration, discussion, so forth. Cheap and easy, although messy, physical and psychological abuse is the favored "motivation tool" preferred by ruling patriarchs everywhere!

Rat Race. Because so much of the wealth goes to the highest tier of society, there is not enough for the rest of the population. This causes fierce competition between villagers and

classes. Everyone has to race around to get enough. To get enough food, shelter, money, work, so forth.

Keeping people constantly competing, constantly moving, constantly trying to cover their bases (and asses), keeps the villagers distracted. When the villagers are distracted, they are more easier to control.

Conformity. Although the politicians tell the citizens that Americans are allowed to be "individuals," individuality is really not allowed. Underneath the family picture, everyone is expected to obey the standards of society determined by the ruling elite patriarchs. This does not mean that the patriarchs obey the same rules that the villagers have to obey. They are privileged and one perk of being privileged it to be able to things that other people can't do.

Underneath, almost everyone wears symbols of the their allegiance to the state. Even when they have tattoos, piercings and/or long hair (for males). They feel they have to when they are inspected by males in authority (police, judges, employers, credit officers, so forth). This means that most "individuality" is mostly reigned in or it is moderate, thus "allowable" in a police state.

A worker at McDonald's or Wal-Mart can have pierced ears, but can not have a pierced eyebrow because it would offend the "family values" of the middle-class. The offending eyebrow must be covered with a flesh-covered bandaid.

A lot of American males like to wear symbols of power and what is the biggest symbol of power in the world? America. This means that lots of men like to wear eagle or American flag tattoos. To me, that is slave branding (it says who has your power). It is also an outward sign to society that you will conform so they won't select you for harassment, intimidation and isolation that non-conformers can suffer.

There is great pressure in all the social "checks and balances" to get people to conform to the general social standards of society, plus the standards set for the social class you are from. Women receive extra pressure because they are so vulnerable. They are vulnerable because they are virtually powerless because of social forces forcing them to be economically dependent on males or suffer dire consequences. That's because in a male-centered, warrior society, most women are relegated to dangerous, undesirable jobs that don't pay a living wage. Remember, over 70 percent of the minimum wage workers are women. They perform work most males would never, ever do and almost all of this pink ghetto work solely benefits elite males.

Social pressure squeezes you at all levels and makes you so miserable that you are willing to conform. For example, a male with long hair can be locked out of employment until denied housing by landlords until he cuts his hair. Short hair is the preferred patriarchal haircut, especially for the master white male race. That's because it is a symbol of a military haircut. Look closely at all the male staff in the Bush administration and everyone has very short hair or precise military haircuts. It signals to the rest of the world that soldiers (mostly dressed in suits) are in charge.

Educated people of low socio-economic value were pressured to take any kind of job by everyone in society. For example, my husband wanted me to gut chickens at the local chicken

factory. The police officer who came to my house on that fateful day of January 10, 2001 told me that I should take a stack of minimum wage jobs at convenience stores.

Membership in Deadly, Hidden Chambers of Male Institutions. Real power is being able to do anything you want without (seemingly) consequences. Yes, there are some people, particularly the ruling elite males, who have no conscience about their actions (remember, money has no conscience) but most people suffer from committing their evil deeds against others. Particularly when they committed these crimes "legally." That's because their spirit knows its evil even when their minds and hearts vehemently deny the truth of the actions.

Last night, my lover was watching an American movies about hit-men connected to organized crime who kill people for money). It was supposed to be a "dark comedy," but I saw no humor in it at all. The actor Ted Danson was in it.

Because the room is small, I ended up hearing or watching parts of it. Although I did not like the content of the movie, it dawned on me that there are those dysfunctional males who would like to be hit-men. Then it dawned on me that there were those other dysfunctional, patriotic males who would like to be hit-men for the government (perfect CIA material). And of course there are always those fanatically religious males who want to kill for God or Christ.

Tragically, since the beginning of time, males who wanted to kill for money, Uncle Sam or Allah could always find work, no matter what the family picture of the society officially said. In reality, these males belong to hidden cells within male institutions.

Then there are those males, whether blinded by poverty or patriotism or something else, who join the military. The military requires soldiers to kill on command. Its a killing machine and nothing else. Although the official "purposes" of the American killing machine are for border protection from invasion by "rogue" states and to "preserve" democracy, freedom and the "American way of life," the military exists to prop up American capitalism and as a threat to the entire world (American citizens and the worlds' citizens) to obey the commands of the Locusts.

As for perceived "border threats," Canada and Mexico have never been a threat to the safety of America. Not only that, Canada and Mexico serve as "natural" buffer zones. Invaders would have to go through these countries to get to America and by the time they got to the borders, they would be crushed by American police and National Guard power alone.

Membership in the military gives soldiers a "license to kill," even when the real reason behind the killings are profit-orientated for conglomerates. America is a modern, warrior-society, thus its foundation and economics is war and destruction. When soldiers are given their license to kill, they are also given impunity for it as long as they go by the rules.

Part of this impunity is "forgiveness by God" for the murders and destruction. Almost all the churches in America support the military system and communicate to their members verbally or nonverbally that soldiers who kill to "defend God's Chosen Nation," are innocent of any sin. I've sat in a lot of churches in my life and listened to a lot of sermons. I saw and heard the rhetorical propaganda of patriotism and legal, "righteous," "justifiable" killing as a "religious" duty."

There are hidden cells of violent males everywhere in America. The hit-men, the assassins for government and religions, including the abortion clinic bombers, belong to this hidden male culture. So do the American Nazis, skinheads, the ultra-religious right Christians and other warrior-male groups who have more weapons than the local armories.

If you look closely, its all manipulated from above. Violent male groups like this provide the chaos, confusion, wounds, terror (real or imagined), anger and zealism to keep the village violent so the villagers are perfectly controlled.

Rape. It is a reward, privilege and prerogative of males in the patriarchal state. Rape is rampant in warrior societies where women have little value in warrior-male economies, cultures and religions.

Feminist and author Susan Brownmiller accurately describes rape (and/or the threat of it) as a widespread social mechanism by which men control women. But its more. Rape (and/or the threat of it) is a widespread social mechanism by which male institutions control women.

Rape is socially designed and engineered punishment for not obeying the status quo. Women who do not obey males and their institutions are sexually abused so they will learn to obey. Males who do not obey the elite male system are put in jails and prisons where they are punished by rape and gang rape. All the citizens in American know that they will probably be raped by anti-social, violent people if they go to jail or prison.

Rape and the threat of it is one of the best tools available to a savage society to terrorize over half its population (females). The power and energy from the violence of rape keeps the village in chaos and confusion, thereby dividing and conquering the population for perfect patriarchal control by elite males.

Because the stigma of rape is sewn and cultivated in the social tapestry, victims are loathe to come forward and have the rapist arrested. Victims are shunned by many members of society. When rapists are arrested, the victim and their entire sexual and personal history is put on trial instead of the rapists' history. Rape is an allowable crime of the "righteous" in the Bible, the cornerstone of Christian religion. Many times, victims are blamed for their rapes because they were in the wrong place at the wrong time, because they were homeless and sleeping under the bridge, because their skirt was too short or because they were too "sexy" in some other way.

Because of the above factors and others, most rapists in America get away with their crimes. Most of the rapists doing time in jail and prison are males who used too much force, got caught raping children or raped a woman from a higher-level tier of society. The hidden or invisible laws of American society tell rapists to leave these women alone, whereas it is "open season" on poor and powerless women who live close to "Ground Zero" (poverty/racial line) and are not protected by a male.

The enemy's women are raped in war to humiliate and demoralize the enemy males. Decency is usually suspended during times of war so rape a common tool for terror and psychic wounding. There has already been a news report on CNN where an English soldier took

pictures of other English soldiers sexually assaulting Iraqi prisoners of war. This shows that rape in war is not always heterosexual.

Women in almost every culture is looked upon as the property of males. When one group of males rapes their opposition's women, they are trying to degrade, spoil, defile and debase the other males' property.

Rape in war is as old as time. When ancient Roman soldiers went into battle, they did so with their penises "held High." They even had special metal sheaths designed to cover their erect "manhoods" (hence the origin of the term). Once the Roman army vanquished their foes (which they thought was a result of their sexual virility), they began to rape the women they captured.

The Hunting. All American women know to look for rapists if they are by themselves. They also know better not to walk in parks, parking lots, under bridges, train stations, bus stations, skid rows and other places at night. That is because these places are known as where rapists hunters do their much of their hunting for victims to terrorize. This patriarchal, psychological game of terror is called "The Hunting."

A hundred years ago, in parts of the American west, white males would go out riding on horseback on the Indian reservations. They would look for Indian women walking alone. They would chase these women like animals until the women were cornered. Then they would be raped. Like the leopard, the hunting has only changed spots. The "modern" methods deliver the same violent consequences.

There are places where rogue and pack rapists find women society has selected for rape: the places designated as "Fallen Women" living places or "Crone Homes." These are the public places where society puts women on display who fail males and their institutions. Although America throws away good women all the time (I'm living proof of that), it also throws away its mentally ill women (and men).

Fallen women sleep under bridges, in parks, junk cars, on the sidewalks, or in other places society will let them sleep. Fallen women must suffer for their crimes against men, plus they must be made an example of. This way, the other women of the village will know their fate if they do something as little as resist the oppression of the male system or get mentally ill from living in the vacuum of violence all your life.

Even little resistance to male authority can have devastating effects. For example, if a woman with little financial means and low social value refuses to find a male sponsor, she is sent to hell. The whole system is set up to keep women economically dependent on males. The social managers force and forge this dependency. It keeps women's wages low and it keeps them with males, thus controlled by males.

Crone Homes are rape arenas. In the puritanical white-male mind, these women are going to hell anyway where they will be gangraped by demons for eternity. Why not let them get a taste of things to come? Why not feed them like meat to violent males? Why not let these males of the village, particularly the loners, misfits, misogynists and adventurers, rape these women? This way, these women will be taught a (patriarchal) lesson, while at the same time,

the other women of the village will know exactly what to expect if they resist the patriarchal machine.

And that's what exactly happens. Women who find themselves thrown away and end up on public display are set up to be raped by the male social forces at the top. They are marked for rape. They become "anybody's woman." Any male can have them as long as it's done without witnesses, a condom (so society doesn't have evidence to "prosecute" rapists), the woman isn't hurt too much and he can hold her down long enough to rape her.

When I lived in the Evil Empire, I used to always stop and give "bag ladies" money or food. Many of these women wanted to talk to me. They wanted me to get messages about their reality out to the world. They told me about the rapes, about being constantly hunted for it. Many told me that they didn't wash their bodies or comb their hair in an effort to stop rapists. One lady told me that she always tried to keep a dog with her for protection and warmth when she slept, but males, including policemen, keep taking her dogs away. She felt that they kept taking her dogs away because society wanted to make sure she was raped. Now that I look back, I agree with her.

I had to flee America to stop that fate from happening to me. In the end, all that education didn't mean a thing, except that it got me locked out of all work. I was even locked out of the shit jobs reserved for the lowest of the low in society. Seventeen "casual" jobs and I was lucky if I got one day of work a week and I was trying to get work all the time. Remember, someone was raping me because I wasn't getting enough work. If anyone was motivated to find work, it was I.

If I left my husband, my society was going to ultimately punish me. I wasn't allowed to have a decent job because the higher classes were guaranteed them by class-entrenched system. Part-time work at minimum wage didn't pay enough to rent a room for a month, let alone feed me or give me transportation to work. Society didn't have any social nets for me, except that I could stay 30 days at the women's shelter and 30 days at the homeless shelter (a real pit) before I ended up sleeping under the Eastside Bridge.

Then the Hunting would have really begun for me. Worse, I'm beautiful, so the male rapists would have hunted and raped me to oblivion. Raped and beaten all my life by males because I was born with low socio-economic value, the worst scenarios of rape were about to begin. For many women like me, we either have to choose to stay home and be beaten and raped, or end up in a fallen woman place and face the same fate.

The patriarchs and their system were going to strip me of every shred of my dignity I had before I died of feminine poverty in some miserable, public place. The powerful males of my village would have gloated about killing me through their deliberate, legal and systematic force. My public, pitiful death would have alleviated the consciences of the "hiring teams" who always denied me work when I was always the best qualified (the middle-class male was always hired). To die like a hated, unwanted bitch dog in the street would have justified their racism in hiring against me.

I wasn't going to be raped anymore and I wasn't going to die in the streets for them. Some how, some way, I was going to find an alternative way to stop the violence against me. In the end, I had to leave my country to stop the violence. That's because only the people in control

of the violence are the only ones who can stop it. It wasn't just my husband who was raping me. These rapes were socially sanctioned, encouraged and forgiven. My whole society wanted me raped. I was tired of being forced into giving them what they wanted. They made me a victim one too many times. By this time, I had chosen to live. So in mid-life, with no money in my pocket, I removed myself from the belly of the rapist beast.

Remember, rape is an important dynamic to keep the village violent. The hunting keeps the village wounded, terrified and obedient from violence. Without violence, the Patriarchs and their police state would no longer remain invisible.

Totalitarian Movement Disguised As A "Democratic" One. Totalitarianism is a form of government in which all societal resources are monopolized by the state in an effort to penetrate and control all aspects of public and private life. This control is facilitated by propaganda and by advances in technology.

Totalitarian regimes are characterized by distinctive types of ideology and organization. Totalitarian ideologies reject existing society as corrupt, immoral, and beyond reform, project an alternative society in which these wrongs are to be redressed, and provide plans and programs for realizing the alternative order. These ideologies, supported by propaganda campaigns, demand total conformity on the part of the people.

Totalitarian forms of organization enforce this demand for conformity. Totalitarian societies are rigid hierarchies dominated by one political party and usually by a single leader. The party penetrates the entire country through regional, provincial, local, and "primary" (party-cell) organization. Youth, professional, cultural, and sports groups supplement the party's political control.

A paramilitary secret police ensures compliance. Information and ideas are effectively organized through the control of television, radio, the press, and education at all levels. In short, totalitarian regimes seek to dominate all aspects of national life. In addition, totalitarian regimes mobilize and make use of mass political participation, whereas dictatorships seek only pacified and submissive populations. Finally, totalitarian regimes seek the complete reconstruction of the individual and society whereas dictatorships attempt simply to rule over the individual and society.

Sounds like the agenda of the conservative and religious right to me. Now that there is an official paramilitary police system ("Homeland Security") who have secret powers to watch the people, it sounds like totalitarianism to me. But it America has always been totalitarian. Independent thinking is a threat to the social controllers.

Lack of Energy to Fight Back. People are kept so confused and wounded by living in a violent village that they can barely find the energy to get through the day. There is very little left to help the wounded or to fight back.

Fearmongering and Terror. When social managers (e.g., Bush administration, media directors, so forth) deliberately spreading fear and panic throughout the village, it is easier for them to impose their agenda of war abroad and repression/oppression at home. Stressed-out clay is more pliable in the controllers' hands.

Social managers sow fear and terror throughout the social tapestry to keep the village in high levels of chaos and confusion. Terrified from "enemies" within and without the country, the villagers sign over their basic human and civil rights so the Great White Fathers will "protect" them.

Attack on Self-Esteem. People with poor self-esteem are easier to control. America is full of people who feel like they have low self-worth. I used to think this it was rooted in advertising (to buy products so you can be more beautiful, sexy, so forth), but it is rooted in the culture.

For example, I have met very few American Indians or other minorities with good self-esteem. Poor people are like that, too. The reason why they have such low esteem is because they were born second-class citizens and have been treated like second-class citizens ever since. Being treated like a sub-human wrecks the psyche and the social managers know this. They count on it.

Everywhere in the village are negative messages for the villagers to hate themselves. Its part of the negative, Puritanical mind that is in control in America. Its also part of the dogma that many "Christian" churches teach.

Many Christians are taught that the flesh is evil and to hate the flesh and the corporeal world. Many Christians are taught pleasure is bad and that the people who partake are bad. When these people "slip" and "sin," they become full of guilt and begin to hate themselves. Its a perfect way of control.

Constant patrol of police and their constant abuse of citizens wears out peoples' self-esteem. The attack on self-esteem is carried out by the patriarchs all over the village in all kinds of direct and indirect ways. Depressed clay is more pliable in the hands of predators.

Classism. Leonard Sidney Woolf once said, "There is nothing to which men cling more tenaciously than the privileges of class." Albert Einstein said about class, "The distinctions separating the social classes are false; in the last analysis they rest on force." Classism is the umbrella for racism and all other related man-made plagues. It is the blueprint for social oppression. Classism is the essential weapon to keep the elite in possession of power, authority and privilege. Why? Because classism keeps the village in an invisible, but concrete feudal system.

Ancient warrior leaders of ancient industrial societies were astute psychologists. They knew how to control the population. They knew that terror was a cheap, easy, albeit messy, tool to keep the citizen cattle quiet and obedient. If anyone tried to oppose the patriarchs in power, they were swiftly put down. To start infighting and to keep the people divided and conquered, they "allowed" or planted a class system within the oppressed village.

Class is a hierarchal system of social guarantees awarded and rewarded to the villagers, usually based on race and gender (with exception to religion). Inside the mainframe of the hierarchy is a complex but clear method of sub-ranking people after they have been given their first rank. For example, after race has been determined, other factors add or subtract from the person's socio-economic value. Things like family net worth, gender, handicaps, level of obedience, so forth.

As expected, the lower the ranking (thus lower quality of life), the more people become restive and disobedient. As expected, the arguments begin to escalate, keeping all the villagers at each others' throats instead of them cooperatively working together for proactive change. Combine that with a village already seeded with violence and almost everyone is kept under control by the elite.

The same methods of the ancient warrior chieftains are still being employed today. That is one of the reasons why the Bible will always remain a classic book. One of the big things it teaches is control by terror (plus surrender of self for control by male "elders").

The modern methods look differently from the old, "wise," patriarchs, but they are essentially the same. All methods are fueled by violence and impoverished thinking and they are applied with the same diabolical goal of control. Same leopard, different spots.

Racism. Racism is a triple-edged sword if you're on the wrong side of it. First, it's a system of power and income distribution. It determines who's going to have what (work, quality of work, distribution of national assets, opportunities, so forth).

Second, racism is a violence distribution system for a village controlled by force. Racism in America determines which groups are to be sacrificed to violence. Violence and the threat of it doesn't work unless there are victims. Some of these victims are random (keeps the level of village terror up), but most victims come from groups selected by the patriarchal elite. Most violence statistics are invisible-hidden behind other things like male institutions and poverty-but violence is still tangible and more importantly, it is measurable if you know how what to look for.

Third, racism is the perfect feuding tool. Social controllers use it to stir up the villagers against each other. That way, the villagers are divided and conquered. The villagers are already walking around wounded and confused by all the massive, excessive violence and threat of it (whether perceived or real). Feuding keeps the village violent and also makes them perfect for control.

Officially, racism is against the law. Unofficially, racism is the law of the land in America. The ultimate law of the land.

Ask any black person on any street in America if racism is rampant against them and all will tell you, "Yes!" Of course, Condoleza Rice will say, "No," but she is eating at the president's table. They're the tokens Bush needs to sell the illusion of parity and equality to a gullible, powerless nation of citizens.

Racism obliterates all compassion for people, particularly ones of a different race or ethnicity or gender. When you have no compassion or little compassion in society, you have fascism. Fascism is a system of government marked by centralization of authority (usually a dictator but not always), stringent socioeconomic controls, suppression of the opposition through terror and censorship and typically a policy of belligerent nationalism, patriotism and racism.

Cracker. The big secret of American society is that white people are victims of racism, too. And it's not "reverse discrimination" when some privileged white guy can't get into medical or

law school because these institutions have decided to let other less privileged/powerful in, like women and/or minorities.

If you are a white person and you are born at the bottom (Ground Zero), you are trash to the rulers above. You have no socio economic value and unless a BIG miracle happens, you are going to die in the same trash box you're put in when you are born.

They call us "White Niggers," "Crackers," "White Trash," "Georgia Peaches" and a host of other soul-slaying names.

In an entrenched, socially-tiered society, where everyone has a monetary and social "value," there is a "pecking" order. For example, when I was ten years old, I went to the public school in Buford, Georgia. It was winter and the red clay soil was frozen.

When the red clay soil of Northern Georgia freezes, it becomes very rough, jagged and sharp. You can't walk on it very well barefoot without it cutting and slashing the skin of your feet. I know this because sometimes I'd be lazy and not want to put shoes on when I went outside, even when it was cold. Especially if I only had to make a quick trip to put the garbage out. I learned my lesson fast! My feet got cut real fast.

I was sitting in my classroom and I noticed that one of the boys, a tall, lanky one, didn't have shoes on. This meant that his family was too poor to afford to get him a pair of shoes, so he had to go to school without them, even in the middle of winter when the frozen red clay soil cut feet without mercy.

For some reason, I asked him, "Don't yew feel bayad aybout not havin' a payer ov shooze?" (I used to have a southern accent-everyone in my family still has one).

He answered reflectfully and happily, "Hail no. I'm just glayad I waz born no nigger."

On the way home, I looked out the window of the school bus and I saw three Black children standing on a corner, holding their school books (black and white children were not allowed to attend the same public schools together in the Deep South at that time, so they were walking home from their school). All three Black children had fairly decent shoes on.

An intelligent child, I saw the irony in all of this. I saw how racism pits people against each other, while the "bosses" at the top watched and laughed at the gladiatorial, racial spectacle below. That white boy had no shoes, but it didn't bother him because he was born white.

I'm sure he went hungry a lot, but he was comforted in the fact that although he was hungry, at least he wasn't born a socially hated, despised Black person.

"Nitmakers" and Other Parasitic People. All female pariahs (white or minority) are called "nitmakers." That's because the patriarchs look upon us as parasites, thus our children aren't children, they're "nits" (lice eggs).

In a patriarchal, capitalist system, the poor and/or minorities are parasites. That's because capitalism can't provide jobs for the masses, so we're the ones who must go without decent work so the "better" people above us on the class ladder can have that work.

People who are locked out of work, particularly decent work, still must eat. They also need shelter and other basics of life. If people can't work to pay for these things and if too many people (big enough to become a "mob" or big enough to vote out current politicians) begin to suffer from the same hopelessness at the same time, they become a threat to the status quo.

If the ruling elite feel "threatened," they will reluctantly open their purse strings and throw a few crumbs at the suffering masses. They don't do this for compassion. They do it to preserve their hegemony of power and wealth.

A mob can be very destructive. I saw the riots in Cincinnati right after Martin Luther King, Jr., was assassinated. I also saw the smoke for days when Watts burned and I saw the violent, desperate images of this riot on TV. The power of the mob is awesome and terrifying. I don't believe in violence, but I will admit that the power of the mob can challenge and change things real fast. The patriarchs don't want that. To appease high social unrest of the poor, the elite rulers throw the starving dogs a few bones.

The economic system of capitalism is based on greed; thus the culture is a greedy one. Greedy, wealthy people resent sharing. The wealthy actually believe that the poor are "cheating" them out of their wealth because the poor can't work and they do. That is why they look upon the poor (and/or minorities) as parasites. Because the wealthy are the cultural managers, they spread this message of parasitic people to the other social levels below them. It is an excellent tool to stir up class hatred and provoke feuding.

The real parasites are the locusts. They're the ones ripping off the wealth and power while the villagers are infighting.

White Privilege. White privilege is exactly what it really is: privilege for privileged whites. Sure, a few whites at the bottom might get a few extra tiny crumbs of privileges thrown at them, but when that happens, all it does is make the rest of the Ground Zero people dislike or distrust you.

The Perfect Police State. The perfect police state is one where the people don't know they're controlled. Even better, the people believe that they are actually "free" when they have more puppet strings attached to them than most of the world's people.

A perfect police state is a state where most of the people are under "perfect" control.

Old Testament Rule. The Old Testament is the perfect book to justify the harsh, negative, punitive control of people and the crushing of your enemies if you "happen" to be "God's people." Old Testament Rule gives all the power, wealth and authority to elite patriarchal males who wield it to become more powerful, wealthier and have more authority.

The Old Testament legitimizes the use of extreme force to control your own people or "enemies." It justifies the commodification and slavery of women and minorities because neither were seen as fully human in the Old Testament.

"Biblical Law" is emulated everywhere in American society and culture. "Biblical Law" puts power in the hands of an extreme few and those extreme few are always white and they always have penises.

Old Testament Rule justifies the oppression, subjugation and poverty of the powerless in America.

Punitive Laws Against Pleasure. People haven't become more antisocial; their infractions and bad habits are just being punished more ruthlessly. In a hidden, Puritanical, patriarchal society, people are not allowed pleasure. Goes back to the "Life's a Bitch and Then You Die" and "Work 'til You Drop" theories. Christ suffered, so you have to suffer (preferably more because he was perfect and people aren't). Since you are born to be a servant to God, you need to learn it on earth before you serve Him in heaven. Negative thinking like that.

Everyone knows that punitive laws against pleasure don't really stop many people from trying to get it. Basically, punitive laws weed out those people from the village who are less likely to obey social directions. Kind of how the CIA only hires people who are blindly obedient to the State.

A village without pleasure except "allowable pleasure" is a miserable one. With most of the "weak" and disobedient people out of the way, the village is more controllable.

Uneven Distribution of Violence in the Village. Most of the victims of violence are the poor and most of the perpetrators of violence are the poor. In a warrior, class-entrenched society ruled by terror, there has to be victims or terror doesn't work. Most victims come from the lower classes, although some come from the middle- or higher-classes just to make it look spontaneous instead of socially-planned.

Uneven Distribution of National Income. An American living in Holland recently told me, "America has more than enough wealth to take care of its citizens. It's the distribution of wealth that is corrupt."

Keeps the classes at each other's throats, thus keeping the village in chaos for invisible, patriarchal control.

Use of Local Governments to Force and Enforce a National, Central Agenda. Local governments enact laws that mirror the wishes of the founding economic fathers as long as I could remember, the city government of saint cloud and the st. cloud chamber of commerce always tried to bring in "service" industries instead of industries that paid their workers better.

Skewing Employment Statistics. One of the reasons America's unemployment statistics look so good in comparison with those of other industrial democracies is that 2.2 million mainly low-skilled workers (the group least likely to find work in a high-tech economy) have been incarcerated in state and federal prisons, and are thus not considered part of the labor force.

At the moment of this writing, at least 11 million Americans are either unemployed. Of course, everyone knows who most of these people are: they are the people that belong to the "fringe" of the labor force (women, the poor and/or minorities). Unemployment statistics would be 2-4 percent higher if prisoners were counted.

Rendering such a large group of people invisible creates a numerical illusion in which unemployment statistics are as much as two-three percent below the real unemployment level.

But wait, employment are skewed other ways as well. Undercounting and "creative" calculating techniques are used to hide the real numbers, thus the real suffering of people, particularly the unwanted poor and/or minorities, is never accurately measured.

The "official" unemployment statistic never includes the two million-plus long-term unemployed. Some of them become discouraged and stop looking for work, but there are others, others like me, who never stopped looking, but was never counted as "unemployed." That used to rankle me and it still does. It conveniently disappears a whole group of people without the compassion of recognition of their plight and suffering. If anything reveals a savage society, this does. Only a savage society would embrace this kind of cruelty.

Then there's the accepted five percent official unemployed needed to hold up capitalism. Economists and statisticians claim that this number is a "floating" number-that no one person is always completely unemployed, although groups of disenfranchised people remain unemployable.

People are not revolving in and out of that sacred five percent selected for sacrifice to Mammon. I know this because I was un- and under- employed for over a decade and I saw legions of others-educated pariahs-suffer the same fate every where across America, so it wasn't just a regional problem. It was a national problem that went purposely undercounted because everyone in power knew about the problem.

Instead of addressing this problem, politicians and managers of the male culture hid it by either underreporting it or just ignoring it (information gap). They did this because they didn't want to officially recognize the problem, let alone try to solve it. Officially recognizing this problem would mean having to admit that capitalism creates huge pockets of unemployed people in America. To solve the problem, social safety nets would have to be reinstalled and that would require public money being spent on social programs, thus less public money for corporate welfare. The Patriarchs really wouldn't like that.

I and legions of others were permanent residents of the "Five Percent Club." Its a big lie when "officials" tell the villagers that the people forced to be unemployed are only temporarily unemployed, that the sacrificed five percent is always changing. No, there are many people forced to live in that hell hotel for the rest of their lives.

Unemployment statistics are also skewed by not counting people who lose their unemployment benefits but never find a job. Then there are legions of people who never qualified for unemployment benefits because they only worked part-time, up to around 35 hours a week. Since they don't get unemployment benefits, they are never counted as unemployed.

Ironically, most people in America know this. The unemployed were so many that it was inescapable not to notice them. But because the majority were still comfortable and because it hurts to care about others in America, few people ever in power ever said anything in defense

of the economically exploited. It is economic exploitation when an "official" five percent of the workers must be unemployed to keep a corrupt, economic system running.

As long as the majority are still comfortable, they only have to hear assurances (lies) from the government so they don't feel "guilty." The truth is painful and like the song We Want Your Soul by Allan Freeland says, "Go back to sleep America, your government is in control..."

National Terror of Crime and Criminals. Although most victims of violent crime are the poor and minority, the patriarchal, corporate-controlled media sensationalizes the few violent crime stories that pertain to the sacred middle and higher classes. This makes the middle and higher classes afraid of the poor and/or minorities. They support "law and order" politicians while at the same time, become desensitized to the humanity of those below them in the established social order.

Unrealistic terror of crime and criminals brings more punitive, harsher punishments for prisoners (99.9 percent were born poor and/or minority). Makes the village more supportive of social genocide against the most powerless in society.

Methods of coercion and control are used as checks and balances to keep power, authority and privilege in the hands of the male elite.

Public Scorn and Village Rape for "Fallen" Women. Independent women are not allowed in American society except for a few in the higher classes. That way, there are "tokens" to prove that women have "rights" to be full individuals in a closed, oppressive, misogynist, controlling patriarchal society.

Women who fail to obey males and their institutions are treated with contempt by the other members of the village. This is done to pressure these "troublesome" women into submission of their biblical roles of slavery. As mentioned in other places in this book, poor women who don't obey the male system end up homeless where they are put on display for public scorn in almost every larger town and city in America.

Statistics prove that the lower the woman's class status, the more likely she will be raped. When hated poor women become homeless because they refuse to stay with their male sponsor/owner and have to live in the streets, all males in the village are allowed to rape them. Many skid-row women told me that males came from all sides of town just to find powerless women like them to rape. If these women go to the police and complain, no one takes their complaints seriously because the police believe that these women "deserved" their rapes. Males from all over the village are allowed these "free rapes" because society wants to punish these women for disobeying the male system.

As mentioned in other places in this book, poor and/or minority women are not allowed work that pays a decent living. Those jobs are reserved for the males in the higher classes. Since there are few social safety nets left (people welfare was gutted to put more money in corporate welfare), poor women are expected to find a man to help support them. Its the biblical way and its expected in a biblical country. Believe me, society will punish you for failing to find a male sponsor and they will punish you for refusing to stay with a male sponsor, even if the male is violent and abusive. They punished me for this.

Everyone knows that no adult can live on the wages they pay women and/or minorities in America. Everyone knows that very few women of low social status can live independently and decently without the help of a man. The whole society is set up to keep women economically dependent on men.

Public scorn and village rape against fallen women keep most women in their socially-designed place: subservient to males and their institutions.

Genocidal Thought Machines. This is the perfect description for conservative and moderate think-tanks. These are the publicly and corporate funded elite male foundations where "great minds" think and write conservative propaganda to shape public policy and laws that are promote a "free" market, while at the same time, devise ways to eliminate the unwanted, excess humans of the village.

They're the fellas behind getting rid welfare, thus plunging the poor into deeper poverty and hopelessness. Remember, American society and economics is tiered so that those at Ground Zero are meant to stay there. With most of the wealth and resources flowing up to the ten percent of the population, there just isn't enough money left to subsidize the poor. Remember, the established middle-class is guaranteed a comfortable life as long as they remain guards to the evil system of economics.

So it comes back to the old social genocidal question: How do you get rid of offending populations that capitalism can't possibly provide for? You can't just go out and kill them. You just can't go out and herd them into a Capitalist Killing Center. That would be like how the Nazis did it. It should be noted that the elite rulers of the American government and industry knew what the Germans were doing and they watched with wonder and jealousy. American history school books conveniently keep these facts out because it would interfere with the teaching of nationalism and patriotism.

To keep the social genocide of its citizens "secret" and "invisible," the murders are hidden behind male institutions. "Wise," white grandfathers (with a few token minorities and women) are paid handsomely to "think" and write for the status quo system while their "foundations" disseminate this propaganda far and wide, particularly to the media and to lawmakers. All of people sculpt public opinion and the apparent and hidden culture of America.

Where do ideas for trashing social safety nets, industry regulations, pollution regulations, living wage laws, so forth originally come from? Follow the threads and they go directly to think-tanks that are generously funded by those who benefit, including industry.

Worse, these "institutions" insist on everything become commodities so an absolute "free" market can be realized. They believe that every thing must be owned and/or "privatized" so it can be exploited for a profit, including things like public education, water, oil/natural resources on public lands, the world's food supplies, patents on AIDS/HIV drugs, so forth.

The Genocidal Thought Machines constantly churn out hate and violence literature under many banners of paternal "benevolence." These wise, grandfatherly institutions insist that they exist on for "benevolent" reasons. The only reason why they exist is to promote American capitalism and the elite, white-male system.

When these "think-tanks" explain to people that the poor are poor because they don't work, then there is little public outcry when social safety nets are shredded. Never mind that capitalism causes huge pockets of people to be poor. Never mind that capitalism has never worked for the poor in the short and medium run. Never mind that it doesn't look like capitalism will work for the poor in the long run, either.

Since the patriarchal "free" market system is against any governmental subsidization of the poor and since there are no jobs in the new, meaner, leaner market for people of low or no socio economic value, these people are guaranteed to die. Anyone who spreads the social genocidal messages that the market will take care of everyone who wants to work, who spreads the social genocidal message that people can live well on the minimum-wage of \$5.15 an hour, who spreads the public lies that education can pull you up out of poverty, who spreads the message to eliminate public services for the poor (the patriarchs insist its for the "poor's own good") or who spreads the message that the poor are lazy and thus must be "motivated" to work when there is no work for the poor is contributing to social genocide.

Not only are there national think-tanks, there are regional ones like the Mackinac Center for Public Policy. At last count, they had 114 articles promoting the privatization of education in Michigan. Their elite, white-male worker bees constantly churn out pro-corporate and pro corporate agenda propaganda, flooding the state, nation and Internet with it.

If you really want to know the real agenda of the hidden aristocracy, just read the anti-human, anti-poor literature these conservative "think-tanks" create. Remember, it was the superior thinking of think-tanks that guaranteed a quick and easy war in Iraq. Of course, if womens' thinking had been equally added, there would have never been a tank promotion or an illegal, immoral war.

War Against the Poor. During the 1970's, the elite were having a hard time funneling the lion's share to their tier and keeping the villagers calm at the same time. Manufacturing jobs began to decline and there were no other jobs but poorly paid service-sector jobs to replace them. The middle-class began to lose ground and no longer did a college education guarantee a place at the national economic table.

Unemployment rates were high and the prime lending rate was higher. The villagers were becoming cynical and angry. Capitalism was never designed or intended to be an economic system that benefitted all the villagers. It was designed and intended to keep the founding fathers and their descendants rich and powerful. The hypocrisies and limitations of capitalism were becoming apparent.

Because the sheer forces (greed, selfishness, ruthless competition, violence and the morality of money-it has none) behind capitalism are evil and self-preserving, the elite declared a war on the poor. Not only were the poor scapegoated for the economic malaise of the nation, but an invisible war was declared against them.

Sold as a country that cared about all its citizens because it was a democracy where everyone is treated "equal," the war had to be invisible. Ingenious methods of disappearing the victims and bodies of the victims had to be concocted. Other methods had to be invented to disappear

the votes of the poor so they could not vote in enough numbers to protect themselves from the purging.

Like the Goebbels' propaganda model of yore, the elite needed the media to spread their messages while at the same time, seduce them to the dark side. As all facets of society were encouraged to adopt the profit-model for management (city governments, schools, universities, hospitals, so forth), so were the media. The portfolios of key media managers rose like stars.

The male players/media managers embraced the profit-system and they quickly learned that by supporting the status-quo (selecting stories to support the system, burying stories that refuted pertinent facts and statistics, manipulating news stories to keep the market high, so forth), they personally benefitted by increased wealth, power and privilege.

To further seduce the media, de-regulation was introduced. This resulted in a monopoly on media by a few media corporations. When a few elite white males control the whole news menu, then the watchers are being controlled by the indirect mechanisms of the availability of diverse news stories.

To devour the smaller media companies and become a media monopoly, money had to be borrowed. Huge sums were leveraged. It was in the media conglomerates' interest to keep the stock market as bullish as possible. For firms with huge debts from borrowing, any dip in the market enormously enlarges their debt. Its part of the risks these cowboys are willing to take.

The market loves to hear macabre news that groups of non-producers are going to be eliminated from society. It rallies around that kind of news because in the elite capitalist mind, these people stifle profits and need to be "dealt" with although everyone knows this means the death and destruction of people, including women and children.

By getting the media on its side, the conservative right were able to drown the whole nation in their propaganda. This is explored elsewhere in this book, but its important to understand how the media helped in the holocaust I saw.

The middle-class helped, too. The messages coming from the right and even middle "think tanks" had hidden innuendos that if the poor weren't properly punished and purged, the middle-class would end up paying for it. Low-caste people would take all that the entitled and privileged classes were historically and socially entitled to. They had already taken over civil service jobs that had always been pigeon-holed for the better classes. Those pesty civil rights and equal opportunity laws were making the white middle-class suffer.

Then the middle-class were seduced to the dark side by appealing to their greed. The elite warned through its channels that the middle-class would have to pay more taxes to support these filthy animal peoples if they did not support this war. The elite and industry made it clear that they were not going to going to pay more taxes to support these nonproducing people. In fact, they were lobbying successfully to for their groups to pay less taxes.

The message was clearly disseminated through the village by the media: either the middle-class paid more taxes to support people that were taking away all their middle-class social guarantees or the poor had to be eliminated. The media quickly eliminated dissenting voices and never tried to explore the enormous death and destruction this would cause. The

alternative media explored these issues, but with their outlets limited and demonized by the mainstream media, they had little credibility.

Education has always been a classist institution. Before any real national talk about equality, the poor, poor women and minorities rarely attended institutions of higher education. The dispossessed began to attend when the G.I. Bill for veterans and grants for poor students became available in the early 1970's.

A survivor and graduate of several universities, I can tell you that these places are rife with racism and prejudice against anyone coming from Ground Zero. The middle and higher classes that support their institutions. Therefore, the people that manage and work in these realms of education had no social or personal interest in helping or defending the poor.

Like other groups, higher education began to embrace the profit model. It began to seek ways to improve ways to make money. Because it was a "nonprofit," profits was funneled into underfunded budget priorities and higher salaries for university executives. Higher education began to contract with industry for research and development. Now a member of the capitalist community, it was very easy for higher education to keeps its privileged mouth quiet about the war against the poor.

But the ruling merchant elite had to have one more group on board: religion. At first, religion protested against the war. They knew that the poor would seek refuge at their doors. They also knew that fratricide was an abomination of God. They knew that they could try to explain away their sins, but they also knew that God does not listen to excuses to this sin. This is the Biggie. This is one where God draws the line. They knew it and in the end, they blew it.

They also ended up in bed with the merchant machine. They were seduced. Religion saw its middle-class members slipping economically. Bureaucratic religion needs those members to support it financially. It was in religion's economic interest to try to protect these members.

Organized religion started getting grants to "help" the poor people seeking help at their doors. This enabled entrenched religious charities like Catholic and Lutheran Charities to hire "good" people to run and administer social programs.

Then they got bought out one more way: With most of the top-ten religions against abortion, the elite compromised. The elite are constantly worrying that the underclass will become so large that it will become unmanageable. Remember, they believe that the country exists for them to accumulate wealth, not to share it more equally. They had to grit their teeth on this concession, but it had to happen or religion would not be completely seduced.

Enter conservative politicians who suddenly become converted to the idea that life begins at conception, thus Roe vs. Wade must be reversed. Read your history. It happened exactly this way. Also factor in the people from religious areas/communities that started running on that one issue: "Pro-Life." I once ran for school board in Saint Cloud and the first question everyone asked me was if I was for or against abortion? An entrenched Catholic community, they only cared about my position on abortion. I refused to answer. I didn't win, but I still got 516 votes. Ironically, the people that won had all publically stated they were against abortion.

With religion seduced, the elite merchants got their purging. I saw it. I was on the front lines and saw more tragedy than I will ever be able to process in my lifetime. It was horrible beyond description and it was all done in the open, yet it remained invisible. Some of us tried to warn the village, but our voices were quickly drowned out and/or discredited.

When the village became worried, the media would tell the villagers how evil the poor were so they needed to get what they "deserved" while warn at the same time that "if something wasn't done" that the majority would have to pay dearly to support the growing minority.

The world watched with horror and shock. This was the democratic and economic way of life America was trying to sell to the world and they were cannibalizing their own people. The ruling elite of the merchant country no longer worried so much about hiding the true face of the Savage Society. They ruled the world's only superpower. They could do anything they wanted. They were invincible.

The war on the poor and dispossessed of American continues today. Hundreds of billions of dollars are poured into "defense," including defense corporations that are big contributors to the Republican party, while there is literally nothing left to feed or house the poor. People are homeless everywhere in America, yet the media buries these stories for the sensational, worthless stories that confuse their watchers and/or keep them ignorant of their real world.

Working together, those who held the reins of power to the five pyramids of power, unleashed social forces that would legally and systematically purge unwanted people while at the same time, force wages in general to go down by flooding the job market with legions of desperate people willing to work for almost nothing. Of course, this hurt the middle-class, but they as a group in general got to live.

The above were and are the ruling elite's methods for coercion to control. The homeless, hopelessly un- or under-employed and desperate are everywhere in America, on every street of every city and town in America. Its impossible not to see them and the apparent homeless are living billboards (advertisements) of what could happen to the other villagers if they don't continue to support the war on the poor. Nobody wants to fall from grace. Nobody wants to lose the few rights and privileges they have. Nobody wants to pay more taxes to support people that capitalism can't provide work for.

In retrospect, it wasn't a war, but it was a slaughter. How can there be a war when one side is fabulously wealthy and armed with the consent of the majority and all the male institutions, including religion, and the other side, already weakened by centuries of poverty and inequality, is unarmed and has no money to defend itself? More, how can it defend itself if it doesn't have the sympathy of the majority and the elite side has control of the media or gets the most media time?

Attack Against Living Wage Laws. Because labor is the biggest cost for industry and it must be constantly cut to fluff the precious short-term profit line, capitalists hate living-wage laws that guarantee workers enough compensation so they can "live." These laws diverts money into working-class families and communities instead of rushing this money into the treasuries of the elite few.

Conservative "think-tanks," always arguing for "privatization" and unregulated "free markets" are really against these laws. They churn out fervent propaganda pieces against these laws all the time. For example, the rabidly capitalist Mackinac Center for Public Policy has an article title, "Living Wage" Laws Kill Privatization.

Right away, the government is accused of not prudently managing public resources because privatization is cheaper and that living wage laws are set artificially high, costing progress and economic hardships on everybody-the public and the private industrial sector-because of it. Now these "red-button" items should get any red-blooded, comfortable, American male pissed off because its their system and they don't like paying taxes for governmental fiscal mismanagement.

Then the article refers to a 1999 Mackinac Center for Public Policy "study" that found that living-wage laws, "among other things," failed to help workers and actually hurt employment, slowed job creation and economic growth and "fostered" racial discrimination in the construction trades. Wow, golly, gee, that would get any red-blooded American's blood boiling. But wait a minute, who funded this study? Better yet, who funds this "center" for "public policy" who did the study?

This little propaganda article against living wage laws was widely dispersed throughout the white-male world of power and wealth, and it is still being dispersed to those circles by the Internet. Little by little, propaganda like this influences public policy in the halls of power and in the hearts of the comfortable, thus lethargic middle-class. The puppet-master, social managers know this and they mine it for all the class feuding and chaos they can get. Chaos, confusion and suffering people keep the village divided, thus controlled.

Public Scorn Against the Poor and Powerless. Poverty causes crime and it causes illegitimacy, but the conservative think-tanks are trying to tell the politicians and the public differently. They are trying to tell easy, racist lies that crime and illegitimacy cause poverty. Poverty is the disease. Crime and illegitimacy are the symptoms of the disease.

Conservative, elite, white-male think-tanks can get away with this racist and blame-the-victim thinking/propaganda because it is what the politicians and the comfortable middle-class want to hear. They don't want to hear the truth that poverty is the cause of many social ills. When the truth is exposed, then some of the villagers might want some social justice.

Also, when everyone knows the truth, its harder to conceal the elite's agenda for the social genocide of people Friedrich Engels called, "The reserve army of labor." American capitalism is only interested in cutting the number of jobs, not creating them. People like me, who were born in the extreme underclass, have absolutely no future in America.

That is because the few jobs we're allowed to have only entrenches our poverty because of low wages, few working hours and high injury rates. Society does not want to feed us and if you can't earn enough to pay for your daily bread and the few basics of life, you can not live. It doesn't take a rocket scientist to figure this out.

Although social genocide is easy to hide from most of the villagers, they still know about it underneath the skin, in the realm of the spirit. The social controllers know this, so they devise diabolical tools to keep people from growing consciences or having guilty consciences about

the suffering and deaths of the poor and/or minorities. One of the greatest tools these patriarchs have devised is public scorn and propaganda to blame the victim. Works most of the time because people are lazy and if they have an excuse not to care, they will seize it.

Keeping the Middle-Class Comfortable. The elite at the top send a few economic crumbs to the middle-class to keep them comfortable enough so that they will remain silent in the face of injustice.

Social genocide, disenfranchisement and the other social crimes against the poor and/or minorities can not happen without the silence of the middle-class (plus racism and violence), so it is very important to keep this group happy and comfortable.

Trained to Obey Patriarchal Authority. From children, Americans are taught to blindly obey all males in authority. We are taught to never question their requests and authority because for some magical reason, elite white males are more "wiser" than the other villagers.

Threat of Hell. Many Americans are Christians and the BIG tenet of almost every American church is the threat of hell and endless punishment. In almost every government, the dominant religion and the government are usually closely connected, if not in bed with each other. This includes America.

There is a book on the internet called *The Origin and History of the Doctrine of Endless Punishment* by Thomas B. Thayer. It was first published in 1855 and although it is written in a very old style, its a great theology book to ponder on. Basically, it teaches that the hebrew and Christian theology of hell, damnation and endless torture/suffering/gang rapes is not of divine origin, but traceable directly to a heathen source. He researched his thesis fairly well and offers some good ideas. Read it for free at <http://hellbusters.8m.com/originpreface.htm>

I'm a theologian and I've got many good reasons why I don't believe in hell. The first reason I don't believe in hell is because I don't believe in a God who would allow such a terrible place to exist. The second reason I don't believe in hell is because the threat of hell is the perfect people control mechanism. Its pure terrorism. Not only is it terrorism, the "evil" is invisible and always waiting to pounce.

Religion tells the villagers, "The only real way to protect yourselves from it is to give your power to us. Then you do what we tell you to do and you blindly obey us. This will protect you from the invisible, terrifying evil that threatens you."

Blindly obedient to religion for "saving"them from "hell," the villagers are told to obey the government because Jesus said, "give to rome what is rome's." Fear of eternal punishment with its beatings, burnings, gang rapes by demons, being tortured with medieval instruments of torture, so forth, terrifies the villagers to do what they're told, including being obedient to the government as well. The threat of hell is a powerful, indirect (originates in religion and ends up serving government) method of coercion and control. Keeps most people goose-stepping!

Denial of "Free" Speech. The Sedition Act of 1798 made it a crime to criticize high ranking American officials (it was eventually struck down by the Supreme Court in 1964 in the New York Times vs Sullivan decision). Pre-civil war southern laws made it a crime to speak or

write about Abolition. The Espionage Act that made it a crime to criticize World War I. The Patriot Act of 2001 makes it a crime to criticize the government.

There never was much freedom of speech in America and those few "freedoms" have almost disappeared. For example, many courts in America routinely deny public assembly to protest against poverty or against war.

Encouragement of Patriarchal-Approved Idealisms. From my own personal experience, I can tell you that idealism can blind you from the truth. Once you put those "idealistic sunglasses" on, important things become hidden or filtered from your intellectual understanding.

For example, I used to try to help the low-income people of my community. Poor people would tell me their horror stories about racism, homelessness, forced poverty, people dying from poverty-related causes, high rates of rapes in violence in their neighborhood, so forth, but I never really saw it because I was so idealistic.

I thought these stories were anomalies to the "norm" when they were the norm. That's because I still believed that everyone was "equal" in America and that the American government really cared about all its citizens, not just the ones with perceived socio-economic/class value. But I had my idealistic sunglasses on, so I didn't see the truth.

All my life, I have been a victim of rape, racism and violence, but I never understood why because I was so idealistic. I actually believed that my village was against those things when it really wanted the rapes, racism and violence against me. That is because I believed that I lived in a democratic village that believed in Christ's ideals of compassion, kindness, tolerance and love of one another.

The social managers use idealism to control people. Idealism, like patriotism, keeps everyone hypnotized and busy from seeing the real problems. Adds to the collective blindness so the corrupt, anti-human system can continue.

Censorship. Western censorship is not accomplished by government or church interests, but by corporate interests, reflecting who is really in charge. The control managers of America control what people think. To do this, "offensive" literature is not published, thus "offensive" messages and ideas are taken out of the culture.

For example, American writers Mark Twain and George Orwell's wrote some books with critical political observations about the west. These books were subjected to "free market" censorship because publishers refused to publish them because of their anti-status quo messages.

In the 1880s, King Leopold II asked Britain to give it a country and Belgium got the Congo region. Belgium committed one of history's greatest and most neglected genocides to Congolese Africans. During its first generation of conquest and exploitation, Belgium's efforts killed off at least ten million Africans.

Author Mark Twain was the leading spokesperson of the Anti-Imperialist League during that time. Twain wrote about King Leopold's genocidal efforts, but because American corporations were big investors in the rape of Africa, the publication of Twain's King

Leopold's Soliloquy was almost completely suppressed in the United States, and remains one of his least known works.

The suppression of Mark Twain's anti-imperial writings is one of the most impressive instances of how Western censorship works. Western censorship is not accomplished by government or church interests, but by corporate interests, reflecting who is really in charge.

For nearly a century, it was virtually impossible to even learn that Twain had ever written any anti-imperialist essays, as virtually all of his biographers silently passed over what Twain considered his life's most important work. His anti-imperialist essays were never included in anthologies of his work. That kind of suppression and censorship, done by the "free market," exceeded anything that the Stalinist Soviet Union or Maoist China accomplished.

George Orwell, writing the forward to perhaps the 20th century's most read political book, *Animal Farm*, remarked on how the West's "free press" performs its censorship. His publishers, as if to prove him right, censored that preface, and it has never been restored to its rightful place. It is still virtually unknown.

Censorship of political observations happens even more completely with lesser-known authors. Their work just disappears. With the revolutions in Europe, probably beginning with England's civil wars, the Western states had limited ability to use violence on dissenting citizens, so the cultural managers had to control what people thought. To control peoples' thinking, alternative ideas are quashed quickly and comprehensively.

The kind of "free market" censorship that Twain and Orwell were subjected to demonstrates new dynamics in the arena of power, control and wealth accumulation. This arena allows no dissenting voice because this arena is self-serving. There is no free press if the message is against the status-quo.

Hatred of Paying Taxes. In a greed-based, selfish society, people don't want to pay taxes. Government is the perfect cash-generating machine and it gets a lot of people's money. When people complain, the poor and/or powerless are scapegoated and the few scraps they receive is blown out of proportion and they are blamed for people having to pay taxes. Thus, government gets off the hook because someone else is blamed. Helps to create an apathetic, uncaring village so they will look the other way when they see economic injustice against the powerless. Also starts feuding in the village.

Allowable Addictions. The patriarchal system controls the addictions of the villagers. Allowable addictions include fast food, tobacco, alcohol, pornography, gambling, hobbies so forth. The patriarchal system disallows drug use unless they are administered by a physician.

Depression. More than 16 percent of the American adult population, or as many as 35 million people, suffer from depression severe enough to warrant treatment at some point of their lives. Women continue to suffer from depression more than males.

Americans are depressed for a variety of reasons including the empty lust for material gain, and I think many Americans are depressed because of the nonstop, constant, extreme violence in the village that drags everyone down. Depressed clay is more pliable in the potter's hands. Depressed people are more pliable in the puppetmasters' hands.

Women are more depressed than males because women are more oppressed in society. They have to constantly watch out for rapists, plus they suffer from the other social forces of oppression, like being forced into Pink Ghetto jobs with Pink Ghetto wages.

Over 40 million Americans don't have health insurance, so many of the walking wounded don't have any access for treatment of their depression. This guarantees a high number of depressed people ripe for patriarchal control and it guarantees attrition of unwanted villagers of low socio-economic value. Poor people are the ones who go without health insurance. Without insurance to help them treat their depression, more poor and/or minority people will commit suicide than the "good," but depressed people of society that have insurance.

Punishment of Women by Mental Institution. In America, if you have become a problem for the village, the males in authority can decide to put you in a mental institution. They tried doing that to me only because I complained about the unprofessional conduct of one of their officers.

There once was this beautiful actress of the 1930's called Frances Farmer. She liked to drink, it was rumored that she was a lesbian and she had a problem with male authority. One time, she was pulled over for drunk driving and fought the police. Anyway, her career was short lived and because she had a problem obeying the males of her village, they put her in a mental institution in her home state of Washington. For many years, she was drugged up and kept away from society. To make matters worse, prisoners from a local prison worked at the institution and they gang raped her to their hearts' content.

I know a woman in Saint Cloud whose aunt was sent to a mental hospital because she refused to obey her husband. This happened in the 1950's and they kept her there about fifteen years.

Everyone in the village usually knows a woman who disobeyed male authority and ended up in a mental hospital because of it. Afterwards, she was never the same because she was given electric shock therapy or put on such strong psychotropic drugs that she lost her personality.

Rape in Institutions. When people are institutionalized, they are vulnerable to rape not only by predatorial inmates, but by their keepers as well. Like the village, rape is rampant in places where people are made powerless and/or predatorial.

One famous case is about Stephen "Donny" Donaldson, the famous former president of Stop Prisoner Rape, who died several years ago of AIDS that he got in prison. The former AP reporter was jailed in 1973 after being arrested during a peaceful Quaker protest at the White House against the bombing of Cambodia. When he refused to plead guilty, he was transferred to a cellblock with violent offenders where he was gang-raped about 60 times in a two-day period. The rapes were so savage that he had to have surgery.

Jail rapes are grossly underreported and almost never prosecuted. Although though there is no federal or state law anywhere that deems rape a fit punishment for anyone who resists obeying patriarchal rule, everyone in the village knows that rape in jail/prison is usually the "hidden" part of the punishment.

The predominant patriarchal philosophy is to keep prisons as rough as possible so it will

"prevent crimes." In reality, rape and violence in prison only creates more violent offenders. Minor offenders go into jail to serve their time, but are usually brutalized, so they come out anti-social and extremely violent.

Many male prisoners who are sexually assaulted in jail often become rapists. As mentioned before, rape is the perfect tool of the perfect police state to keep the villagers terrorized and obedient. It slays the spirits of the victims while creating "goon squads" of predatorial males that help to keep the village perpetually violent.

A 1999 report by Amnesty International USA on human rights abuses in American jails and prisons says that there are no laws prohibiting sexual contact between guards in ten states. Rape of an inmate by staff is internationally recognized as a form of torture and violates US federal and state criminal laws, yet reports of rape and other forms of sexual abuse are common in US prisons and jails.

In all states, female inmates in prisons and jails are routinely subjected to sexual abuse by male guards, including groping during body searches and rape. Among the incidents cited in the report is the case of a prisoner at the Washington state Corrections Center who was raped and impregnated by a guard.

The report details what is described as common practice: male guards touching prisoners' breasts and genitals during daily pat-down and strip searches, watching women as they shower and dress and in some cases, selling women to male inmates for sex. All of this adds to the misery and helplessness of the village, thus making it easier to control.

Police Abuse/Harassment/Violence. Across the USA people have been beaten, kicked, punched, choked and shot by police officers even when they posed no threat. In my case, I was kidnapped by the police only because I wanted to make a report of unprofessional conduct of a police officer.

Police officers beat and shoot unresisting suspects. They misuse batons, chemical sprays and electro-shock weapons while they injure or kill people by placing them in dangerous restraint holds. Most of the time, police get away with their violence.

When caught and sued, authorities are more than happy to pay out millions of dollars in damages rather than actually tackle the problem or institute any form of accountability. This is because the official representatives of the patriarchs are doing exactly what the patriarchal elite want them to do: use their monopoly on legal violence to terrify and terrorize the villagers so they will obey all patriarchal control.

The lessons of violence taught by the police are so important for the control of the villagers that authorities are more than happy to pay a pittance if police violence is discovered once in a while. Haitian immigrant Abner Louima, was sodomized with a broken broomstick in a New York police station bathroom and hospitalized for two and a half months. The 1997 attack of the black Haitian immigrant resulted in a multimillion-dollar lawsuit filed on Louima's behalf. It also alleged that rogue cops were shielded by a "blue wall of silence" (a code among officers to never turn one another in-it).

This wall of silence exists, too. I know that for a fact because I trained to be a police officer before I earned the four university degrees. One of the first little "secret" messages you learn at any place of police training is that cops never tell on their own or they "disappear" or something real bad will happen to them.

Most white Americans remain unwilling to acknowledge the clear evidence of law-enforcement misconduct. More likely, they are willing to accept such misconduct as the "price of protection" from crime. Note here that this "price of protection" is taught by propaganda.

Not only is police abuse and violence a method for coercion and control, it is a message for it as well. The police are the "official" representatives of the ruling elite and the social controllers/managers. They're the mirror of absolute and complete control of the citizens in "the world's greatest democracy."

Police Racism. Many innocent poor and minority people have been jailed, imprisoned and executed because of police racism. There are many reasons why the police are still as sexist and racist as ever. These are people who have a monopoly on legal violence. Combine that with racism of any kind and you have gigantic oppression. This negative energy assists in the psychic wounding of the villagers. The more wounded the clay, the more controllable it is.

Police racism has affected me many times in my life. The last being January 10, 2001 when they took me on their "terror ride." They didn't like it that I, an educated white-trash woman, talked back to them. I got punished for it, too.

Bad Cops/Corrupt Cops. They're everywhere in America. If the military/police hold the monopoly of legal violence in the village, then these males are much more dangerous because they can break the law while forcing others to obey it.

Military Abuse/Violence. Serves the same purposes of the elite patriarchal control by police abuse/violence, but on a world-wide scale. The military exists to protect the nation and "national interests." The predominant "national interest" is the interests of American capitalists to dominate the world economy by forcing negative "democracies" (modeled on the American one) or helping seat a dictator willing to dance for the puppetmasters.

Cheap labor and cheap natural resources fuel this domination. If nations refuse to let capitalists rape them, the evil empire brings the CIA, paramilitary teams and lastly, the regular military in to make regime changes needed to facilitate and foster a "free market."

Military abuse and violence tells the world who's the big bully because they're the only "super power" in the world. Americans are always told that their nation is the "world's leader" because of its "super-power" status. How can America be a leader if it has have no real followers? Better, how can America be a "leader" when it has no real leaders leading its own nation?

People tell me from all over the world how much they hate and/or fear America. They always tell me what a terrorist nation they think it is. Does being the world's greatest terrorist nation automatically make it a "leader?"

Brute Show of Force to the World. Really, this is part of military abuse/violence, but because it is so powerful, I believe that it should be separated and highlighted. American brute show of force to the world was most recently seen in the illegal invasion of Iraq. One memorable show of brute force to the world was when American troops fired on anti-US protesters in the northern city of Mosul on April 15, 2003.

Although some protesters were throwing stones, these people didn't have any weapons. It should be noted here that throwing stones is part of middle-eastern behavior that goes back thousands of years. The real old theology books always mention people throwing stones back in the ancient middle-east. Stone-throwing is ingrained in the middle-eastern culture.

Bullets are much more deadly than stones and at least ten people were killed and an estimated hundred were wounded. The message of this was, "We're in charge and demonstrators against America will be violently dealt with." The Iraqis obviously got it. It pissed them off and now they are protesting all the time.

Firing on unarmed civilians also told the Iraqis and the world what America really believes about "freedom of speech," one of the so-called "prizes" of "freedom and democracy." "Free speech" usually happens in America when the message is comfortable for the status quo. For example, judges tried to block anti-war demonstrations (some successfully) but none tried to block pro-war demonstrations.

Did you know that the United States has a law called the Espionage Act enacted in 1917 that was used to imprison Americans who spoke or wrote against World War One? It has remained on the books since and although it is supposedly supposed to be used in wartime, it has been constantly in force since 1950 because the United States has legally been in a "state of emergency" since the Korean War.

In 1963, the Kennedy administration pushed for an unsuccessful bill to apply the Espionage Act to statements uttered or written by Americans abroad, like journalists in Vietnam writing critical articles against US "intervention." Why is this law still in effect? Because it can be used to silence the sharpest critics of American government. So much for the "free speech" theory.

Messages of barbaric brute force? Too many. It says that America is a bully nation and it will attack anyone if you don't give it what it wants.

It declares that America is above all international law. It warns other nations what will happen to them if they don't join war "coalitions" the United States so generously offers to other nations when it wants to illegally invade a country (economic blackmail by guaranteed disenfranchisement).

Acts of extreme brute force shows the world how violent Americans really are and how little America's ruling elite value human life. It also shows how America likes to test its new weapons on third-world people and armies trying to defend their homelands.

Shows of brute force are done to psychologically terrorize and terrify the world's citizens and American citizens.

Concentration Camps for the Poor and Minorities. Concentration camps are places where male governments/institutions isolate people to "disappear" them from the other populations. What else do you think ghettos, barrios, indian reservations and hollers are? Offending populations of people are put and kept there. Then they are forced to work dirty, dangerous jobs for low wages that no one can afford to live on.

The guards are the police on every street corner with an itchy trigger finger to kill. They'll kill you if you dig in your pocket to pull out a candy bar or identification and they will justify it by saying that they thought you were pulling out a gun. If you look closely at the profiles of who the police kill every year, almost everyone of these people is poor and/or a minority.

If you are born in a concentration camp, the chances of you getting out are almost zero. I and legions of others like me are living proof of that. We went out and got a good education, but we still couldn't get out of the socio-economic racist boxes we were born in.

Just because there aren't any gas showers, doesn't mean that powerless people aren't being killed on purpose. It is a scientific fact that minorities and low-income people who live in extreme poverty die faster than the other better-fed and better-insured white middle-class and higher classes. The social managers know this and count on it.

New Concentration Camps for the Poor and Minorities. These are called prisons. Very rarely does a privileged-born person ever become a prisoner. They have money to buy the best lawyers to represent them. When they are convicted, they usually go to a minimum security prison and can pay for "protection" so they're not raped like the average prisoner who is usually always poor and/or minority.

Not only has corporate America found a way to make money on suffering by privatizing prisons, they are using inmate help to make goods or provide services for large corporations.

Dead Prisoners. There are over 1,000 "mysterious" deaths every year in American prisons and jails. Then there are countless thousands of prisoners deaths attributed to "suicide" and violence by other prisoners. Once in a while, a guard gets caught for killing a prisoner, but it's easier and more difficult to trace if the guard just has a violent inmate kill the prisoner for him.

I talked to a lot of people in the low-income communities I lived in and I heard about people going to prison and coming out in body bags. People told me that these victims were so badly beaten that they were unrecognizable and nobody knew exactly what happened because nobody, including the guards and prison/jail administration, were talking.

I've read in many places that Americans are "horrified" at what happened at Abu Ghraib. They must be sheltered Americans because beatings by police and guards is common for the dispossessed. Americans didn't just start killing prisoners in Iraq. Killing prisoners has been common since the inception of the Profit Paradise.

Dead prisoners show the villagers what can happen to them if they "fall from grace" and end up locked up. Nobody wants to end up a raped in jail, beaten or a dead prisoner so almost everybody in the village obeys what they're told.

Demonization of Critics/Dissenters and Limiting/Silencing Their Message . If someone is critical of America and has a powerful message, all the patriarchal institutions are instantly mobilized to demonize/discredit/attack/defame/crucify the critic in an effort to quash and crush the anti-System message so it will immediately disappear.

Social managers look for little inaccuracies, typos and/or delve into the critics' personal lives. They look for anything and the slightest of things to discredit the thinker, thus discrediting the thinking and message.

Disappearance of my writing is a big concern for me, so I am putting this book on the internet so everyone can read it for free. That doesn't mean it belongs to the public domain. If it did, some corporation could later edit it and publish it, while keeping all the profit because no one "owned" the royalties. No, I am going to give ownership of this book to a group of people that will make sure that people can read this book free years from now, but will control how it is physically published.

MIT Professor Noam Chomsky makes the point that if you serve power, power rewards you with respectability. If you work to undermine power whether by political analysis or moral critique, you are "reviled, imprisoned, driven into the desert."

Denial. Beginning in childhood, Americans are taught to deny all the bad things around us. This way, when evil in the village is exposed, the villagers will deny that it exists because they are so thoroughly trained to deny anything they are not allowed to know by the wise, God-like patriarchs who own and control it all.

If we are really bothered by what we see, then we are trained to find a patriarch (minister, politician, police man, so forth) to listen to us. Afterwards, they tell us that the suffering and death is an illusion, that it isn't as bad as it looks or sounds. If they can't convince us that isn't as bad as it looks or sounds, then we're told that the sufferers "deserved" their suffering or that some things are unavoidable because they are "only in the hands of God."

Family and Community Structures. They are organized to exert the control of a national government over each villager. Family and Community Structures reinforce, support and entrench "civil obedience" to the patriarchs and their institutions.

Destruction of Selected Family and Community Structures. The national government, through its tentacles of state, regional and local governments, destroys family and community structures in selected areas of the village. When the family and community structures are destroyed by prolonged, entrenched poverty or by imprisonment/death/other disappearance of the men, they are weakened so the forces of social genocide can kill them. The tools used for this destruction is poverty, racism and negative propaganda that demonizes the victims.

Allowable Vamps. America has always had its share of "vamp" girls. The "original" vamp was actress Theda Bara who shocked and titillated movie-goers with her star turn as a femme fatale in the 1915 film *A Fool There Was*. In the come-on of the decade, Bara demanded, "Kiss me, my fool." As moralizers agonized over Bara's effect on "public values," movie goers flocked to her pictures. Scandal and sexual innuendo shroud a vamp.

Before Theda, there was actress Lillie Langtry. During and after Theda, there was Mae West. Then there was Marilyn Monroe. Today, there is Madonna and a host of new singers vying to be the next national seductress/temptress.

Sexually free women are usually a threat to a Puritanical-based, patriarchal system. When you look closely, the social managers don't allow many vamps, maybe one per generation. Since the village culture is controlled by the elite males, "vamps" are patriarchal-approved. The reason for this is probably because some of the males, stuck in conventional roles and marriages with conventional wives secretly yearn for dynamic, independent women.

Vamp icons are also allowed to give women the false illusion that there are "independent" women in society. Vamps are really tokens, not exceptions, of allowable female roles in America.

Capitalist Dreaming for a "Goldilocks Economy." That is the name economists gave for the American economy during the late 1990's, when the government and media claimed that economic growth was "just right"-not great enough to bring inflation and large enough to ensure an expanding jobs market. Media and government officials are always discussing another "Goldilocks Economy" that's always somewhere around the corner.

Once again, I can not emphasize that this period was over-rated and the casualties were grossly under-reported. People were unemployed everywhere and the only jobs that were available were low-paid, sometimes dangerous, minimum-wage jobs that did not even provide 40 hours of work a week nor any kind of fringe benefits including medical benefits, a basic human right. An adult could not properly support themselves on this minuscule wage. Supporting a family on this basic wage is unthinkable.

The Golden Goldilocks Economy of the "Gay 90's" was a wealth generating vortex for the elite and the official beginning of all-out social genocide pogrom against undesirable groups of villagers. Any honest economist will tell you that the death of innocents is an "unfortunate" result of capitalism. What they will try to do is downplay the numbers of deaths because the numbers are high.

Teachers, admirers, adherents, chroniclers and converts, economists don't want regular people to know that the hurricane-power "Market Forces" of American capitalism demand the elimination of non-sponsored, non-producers (those who cost more than they produce). It has become the "survival of the fittest" for the villagers born without socio-economic value, each one fighting each other to the (literal) death for the few scraps the patriarchs throw at them. All of this is planned and regulated by social managers of male institutions. People have to die to meet the needs of patriarchal economics.

The "Goldilocks Economy" is a fable, a myth, to lure the villagers into the dream world so they will keep sleeping until the village has completely transformed into an efficient, conservative, patriarchal, capitalist machine or they are kept sleeping until it is time for them to die for that machine.

Guards Who Look Like Their Masters. White-male preference in hiring for better jobs reflects the desire of the white males at the top. That is why white males to hold almost all posts of power and wealth, while the women who "represent" these posts originally come

from wealth and power (e.g., Elizabeth Dole was the daughter of a Kansas governor). These are "tokens" to prove the system is "fair" because there are a few female faces in the Patriarchal Pyramids of Power. Underneath, these women are licensed by elite males to represent to represent their interests.

It makes sense for the sergeants and lieutenants of society to look like the captains and generals. This ensures continued white-male rule and white-male culture throughout the land, plus it keeps power and wealth in the same, traditional, patriarchal hands. It also entrenches and ensures racism to keep the village violent.

Illusion and Hypnotism of Electronic Equipment. New electronic equipment is created all the time and some people will trample each other to own it. Some of the new electronic equipment is valuable, but some of it is just a bunch of lights that trick you to waste hours trying to learn how to use it. Most people never use the new equipment after they have used it a few times unless they are video games which are usually excessively violent. Keeps the people entertained and hypnotized so they ignore/deny the terrible social realities around them. Remember, its a paternal system where the citizens are considered children or child-like, thus they need patriarchal males to lead and govern them.

Video and Computer Games. Most video games provide no educational value at all, including "The Sims," where players can play "virtual God" over the "virtual characters" they create and place in sanitized, homogenized white, middle-class settings reminiscent of "Happy Days" or "Leave it to Beaver" television programs. All the people in the Sims have barbie bodies: Mounds and curves, but no realistic depiction of the human body. Hatred of the body is a fanatic, puritanical belief. Distorting or hiding the sexual parts of the bodies of fantasy, electronic characters reflects the puritanical/victorian culture that continues to permeate and dominate the official American culture.

Video and computer games mostly teach acclamation to extreme violence, while at the same time, teaching the lesson of solving problems with violence. Children (and adults) see so much "cyber" blood, violence and death in these types of games that many become immune to it when they see it in real life. Unless, of course, they are targeted for violence and/or social elimination. Then they feel the pain, loss and helplessness that violence causes.

Negative Economics. In American capitalism, only about half the population benefits from it-just enough people to support it while the lion's share floods up to the top ten percent richest people. It is a system built on greed and gluttony while its entrenched with racism to keep undesirable people out (women, minorities and/or poor persons) and to keep all groups fighting for the scraps that are thrown to them from above the class ladder.

The only thing that matters to American capitalism is the short-term bottom line. To make a bigger profit, natural environments, natural resources and workers are sacrificed to big capital. To be more "efficient," (buzzword to make a bigger profit), few corporations invest in the future, such as research and development.

Because it has no conscience, American capitalism has no regard to the needs of powerless people and the few laws in place to bridle criminal corporate behavior are designed not to work. To the "market," people are commodities-soulless things-thus they are disposable.

American capitalism does not "trickle" down to all the citizens, despite what Wal-Street says. Adam Smith, Karl Marx, I and other economists/social thinkers know better. Capitalism depends on an average of five percent unemployed workers for a "healthy" market.

Economists like to insist that this "average" floats so that one person is not in the five percent unemployment bracket very long. I was in that "five-percent" most of my life and I know others who shared the same fate; and I had four university degrees plus multiple skills and talents.

Unemployment and poverty are the valuable tools of capitalism that make workers more likely to accept low wages. To that extent, it is extremely useful to make sure there is always a certain percentage of the population kept miserable. When unemployment drops too low, the Federal Reserve raises interest rates. This encourages companies to lay off workers and restrain their growth to keep down "inflation."

Stocks and bonds go down when wages go up. High wages mean less profits. This means there that a company gets to keep less profits because it has to pay its workforce more.

Negative economics is cannibalistic and creates all kinds of negative energy and negative human/animal environments. Because it enriches a few, very powerful anglo-saxon males, it will continue until enough Americans unite for some real change.

9/11 or the World Trade Center Bombing. Looking back, I bet Osama bin Laden wishes he hadn't allowed the Twin Towers of the World Trade Center to be bombed. Sure, it terrorized the world population by the barbarity of the dramatic murder of thousands of innocent people, but at what cost? All it did was strengthen the Bush administration and the neo-conservatives who believe that they're the only ones fit to rule. They're also the ones who want a society built on biblical law.

As a result of the bombing, American civil liberties have become almost nonexistent. I am sure bin Laden is happy about this. But it also let the genie out of the bottle: under the pretext of fighting "terrorism," America is playing globo-cop, plus it is using the excuse of "stopping terrorism" to invade any country it wants to invade (Afghanistan and Iraq).

The bombing gave Bush and his neo-conservative cronies the perfect "license for violence." Now they use the term "terrorism" to justify any illegal action they wish to execute in America and in the world.

Work Will Set You Free. Americans are always told that if they want a "good" life, all they have to do is "work for it." That advice works if you were born privileged, but if you were born at the bottom, the chances of you being able to work your way up and out of poverty is very slim. Remember, I earned four university degrees in diverse areas, plus I was a licensed teacher and had all kinds of skills and talents, and I was lucky if I could get one day of work a week with 17 part-time jobs. I and others like me are living proof that racism exists in the hiring structure of America and if you come from one of the dreaded lower-classes, you will never get it.

The Federal Reserve and federal government regard full employment as a threat and always acts swiftly to eliminate it. Still, the federal government doesn't want to give any form of aid

to those who are kept down and who help the financial system that way. Instead, it double-blames the victims for failing to get work in a rigged economic system that awards and rewards good jobs along class and race lines.

The American government has an active policy of encouraging unemployment. Full employment would damage the economy because wages would go sky high, and this increased cost of production would make inflation rise.

Patriarchal propaganda blaming victims for failing to find work when there isn't any is a very lethal method of coercion and control. People who don't have work can't buy their daily bread. If someone can't buy their daily bread, they don't eat. If someone doesn't eat, they become susceptible to disease or they die of starvation. Before "welfare reform," an average of 28 people starved to death every month in America. This average must be higher now.

It should be noted that the words, "Arbeit Macht Frei" (work is freedom) was written over the entrance gates of Auschwitz concentration camp. Like the American poor and/or minorities, the prisoners of the German Reich were also told that "work" would also set them free. Most people who walked through the gates never walked back out of them.

Private Fortunes Made With Public Funds/Reverse Welfare State. That's what it's all about. That's why all the violence in American society: to mask and divert attention to the theft of public resources.

It's been done for a long time. Part of John D. Rockefeller's fortune was made with government subsidies.

I know this guy named Richard and he dates an investment banker in Amsterdam. He was telling me that even though his boyfriend and other investment bankers are rich, they never use their own money for investments, but other people's money. This illustrates a branch of this kind of thinking: using other people's money to make money for yourself.

The official portrait of the government is a government "by and for the people." The hidden culture of the government is to put public wealth into elite, private, patriarchal hands.

This is not a radical idea. James Madison, one of the Framers of the Constitution, openly stated in *The Federalist Papers*, "The role of government is to protect the minority of the opulent from the majority."

Keeping a segment of the workforce unemployed is a useful function that the government performs for the business community. This is a sort of "welfare" for capitalism.

Then the government subsidizes industry in many other ways: tax cuts, elimination of the dividend tax, awards lucrative contracts, so forth.

At the moment, the oil and "defense" industries are receiving the lion's share of corporate welfare. Subsidized by the "liberation" of Iraq, the American government is paying \$3.9 billion dollars and an average of 30 soldiers a month so American oil companies can command the second largest oil reserve in the world. Factor in the fact that companies pay less corporate tax than before and this giveaway of public money/resources/lives becomes the

biggest welfare program in the history of the world. Tragically, a few elite patriarchal males benefit at the expense of countless people.

Demonization of the Word Welfare. The assumptions behind the patriarchal, American welfare reform are: schooling is accessible and adequate for all; employment that pays a living wage is available to all; keeping a job is completely within the control of each working person; and family planning and marriage are possible and desirable for all. Of course, this is not true, but it is the fantasy the social managers constantly sell the American people.

There has been a deliberate attempt by government and media to associate the word "welfare" with the most reprehensible of evils so that almost all social assistance programs arouse public opinion against it. The word "welfare" has acquired a negative stigma, conjuring up visions of handouts to freeloaders eager to acquire unearned money, of supporting "illegitimate bastards" when illegitimate children are taboo to a Puritanical village, of loose women going on carefree sexual sprees to have more children and thus increase the size of their benefits. In America, the scraps thrown to the poor comprise only a very small percentage of the annual federal budget. Most government benefits go to the middle and upper classes, but these are rarely under assault.

The poor are an easy target for opportunistic politicians and the elite wealthy powers they serve. The poor are relatively voiceless and powerless, do not contribute to campaign funds, and are seen as pariahs of the system. It makes a lot of sense to attack this defenseless group and blame as many of society's ills upon them as you can. Few people from the upper classes will defend them. The silence of the middle-class keeps the system of demonizing the poor and welfare programs in place so the poor are forced to live in misery and die from poverty.

Violence of Capitalism. Because capitalism is based on greed, selfishness, wanton waste and ruthless, unrestricted competition, capitalism produces great, unnecessary violence. By now, readers should understand that albeit messy, violence keeps the village in chaos and when the village is suffering, it is easier to rule.

The Endless Torment of Punitive Punishment. First of all, it is mostly poor and/or minorities that go to jail. The elite rarely go to jail and when they do, they are usually sent to minimum-security jails or prisons where they can do their time more comfortable.

An errant might as well tattoo a big "P" on their forehead because once a poor and/or minority person enters prison, they will wear the mark of the Patriarchs for the rest of their lives. This is because the prison sentence doesn't end when the errant walks out of prison. It's only beginning.

First of all, prisons are vacuums of violence and degradation. This is how the social managers want it. People who defy and/or disobey patriarchal rule too many times must be crushed. It's kind of like the negative patriarchal philosophy that you have to beat your children to make them "obey." The hidden puritan philosophy of the patriarchs believes that punishment should be as unpleasant as possible. Because mostly "sub-humans" populate prisons, the rules and laws for "decency" do not apply to this situation.

The pay-off for the patriarchs comes in several ways. First, the prison-industrial complex gives the middle-class decent paying jobs if the corrections jobs are paid for directly by the

public. Wages for "private," corporate-owned prisons are another issue because corporations slash wages to make as much profit. The middle-class have been historically and politically guaranteed good jobs, but the world is running out of work and America is running out of middle-class jobs. Because the middle-class are the guards of the elite, the middle-class must be served with work before the lower-classes.

American corporations use prison labor for as little as 18 cents an hour, thus getting a bigger short-term profit. Nevermind that this menial type of labor used to belong to the poor. Without work, the poor and their communities only suffer. They begin to weaken and collapse. This is exactly what the social controllers and ruling elite want because there is simply too many poor people in the village and they need to be eliminated.

Too many hungry poor people with nothing to lose are a danger to the status quo. The powerless can unite to form a mob and mobs are incredibly violent. One of these days, rioters will figure out that the social managers want them to burn their own micro-villages down. When that happens, rioters will begin to burn down the neighborhoods of the rich and powerful.

The ruling elite would rather secretly eliminate the problem now. They could fix capitalism and government to replace the social safety nets that were shredded, but they're not going to do that. Prison is one of the prime ways to chip away at a group of people while tightening the noose around this group until they are so wounded that they begin to die.

When the males are absent from the village, the infrastructures of the poor families and communities begin to weaken until they are vulnerable to destruction. Exposure to prolonged, extreme poverty will eventually kill these families and communities. With many of their men out of the village, the men aren't there to prevent these deaths. The use of prison is the best way to "legally" get the men out of the village.

Imprisoning people is the timeless method of oppression and death and the timeless method of hiding both. Many people die all the time in prison. Most of these deaths are caused by the negative, violent environment of American puritanical prison punishment.

Prisons are rape factories and that is defined above in Rape in Prison. In 99.9% of prisons, prisoners have no conjugal visits. Lack of intimacy destroys relationships/marriages and it destroys the errants ability to grow positive emotions. Sociologists and psychologists know this. So do patriarchal social managers.

The hypocritical, puritan mind of the patriarchs detests pleasure and sexual intercourse is pleasure. The only purpose it should be used for is procreation in a "God-ordained" marriage. Therefore, if sex is pleasurable and someone is being punished, they should be denied this natural need. This negative, impoverished thinking creates highly-charged sexual environments in prison. Highly-charged sexual male environments usually become highly charged violent environments. The pent-up energy has to be released, so many times its released in violence. Lack of conjugal visits keeps the prison environment electric with violence. The patriarchal social managers know this. They count on it.

Violence and cyclical violence keeps the prisoners miserable and brutally wounded. Many people break. If it sounds like the hell of the Christians, it is. Only its hell on earth, not in the afterlife. And it all comes from puritanical thinking centuries before that shaped the early American aristocracy and colonial thinking in general.

Prisons are racist factories where people in respective groups have to band together for protection and "identity." Some of the strongest neo-nazi and white supremacy movements happen inside prisons. White racist organizations are unofficially supported by the white-male patriarchal prison system.

Once a person becomes a prisoner, they usually lose their right to vote for life. They also usually lose any right to a decent job, too, because their "record" will prevent them from being hired for good jobs because they are branded criminals for life in society. It doesn't matter how small the crime was or what the circumstances were. Since the world is running out of work, this endless punitive punishment takes a lot of poor and/or minorities out of the labor pool or they are pushed into labor pools that don't pay enough wages to support the worker, let alone a family.

Another disenfranchisement suffered by errants is that in many states, ex-felons are refused the right to vote. The irony of this is that if the ex-con does get some shitty job that no one will take because of the low wages and high injury rates, they are expected to pay taxes to a government that they can't vote in.

The perfect patriarchal solution is to keep voting and their political outcomes out of the hands of those who want political change. Remember, the patriarchs allow half the villagers to be very comfortable so they will continue to elite support patriarchal rule. If people are comfortable, they will vote for patriarchs and the patriarchal system so they can remain comfortable.

When people are endlessly punished and shamed for their crimes, it terrorizes the rest of the villagers into obeying patriarchal authority without question. If obedience is coerced for such complete control, where did democracy go?

Hate Crimes. Congress defines hate crime as " a crime in which the defendant intentionally selects a victim, or in the case of a property crime, the property that is the object of the crime, because of the actual or perceived race, color, national origin, ethnicity, gender, disability, or sexual orientation of any person." (Section 280003(a) of the Violent Crime Control and Law Enforcement Act of 1994 [28 USC. 994 note].

According to the Criminal Justice Information Services (CJIS) Division of the FBI, there were only about 7,947 hate crime incidents reported in the year 1995. Sixty-one percent of the incidents were motivated by racial bias; 16 percent by religious bias; 13 percent by sexual orientation bias; and 10 percent by ethnicity/national origin bias.

Hate Groups. The Southern Poverty Law Center of Montgomery, Alabama breaks down a menagerie of hate groups into the following categories: Klan, Neo-Nazi, Skinhead, Christian Identity, Black Separatist and Other.

Anyone who exhibits prejudices of any kind against any one of a variety of groups might be perceived as a potential or actual perpetrator of a hate crime. Hate groups and hate crimes are everywhere. They keep the village in violence, chaos and confusion.

Pussy Patrol and Vaginal Virgin Value. All the males of the village are expected to patrol the women. That's how they did it in the Bible and Puritanical days. That is why you can't walk down the street anywhere in America without the males watching.

Vagina value is another part of culture that is inspired by the Bible. Puritans believed that God made men to dominate over women. This keeps women property, just like they were property in the patriarchal days of the Bible.

When you've got one half of the population watching the other half, then the males are not watching what is really going on. Of course being constantly watched by the males demoralizes women, thus leading to a lower quality of life to the village, which in turn makes the miserable village more controllable.

Redlining. Its invisible segregation that keeps certain groups of villagers isolated from the other groups. This isolation usually includes economic isolation, but redlining can include higher cable rates for ghetto neighborhoods, poor public bus service routes to better neighborhoods from poorer ones, so forth. Its a form of racism to keep the violent village miserable and violent.

Homophobia and Backlash Against Homosexuality. Most Christians in America believe that homosexuality is a sin because it says so in the Bible. The Christians in America have long tried to emulate and marry the patriarchal culture of the Bible into the patriarchal culture of America. Thus, in a "Christian" nation, homophobia is a sin against God.

Scientists have discovered that homosexuality is a natural, biological occurrence. It runs in the genes. It runs in the genes so well that about ten percent of all males and one percent of females born are homosexual. This does not include bi-sexuals, who represent even a larger percentage of the population.

Because America is male-centered, many white male homosexuals have learned to co-exist somewhat peacefully within the male spheres. These people are well-connected and as long as they don't show effeminate behavior, they can mostly navigate safely through society. In fact, many prosper. Lesbians, on the other hand, already locked out of most decent jobs only because they are women. The social backlash against them by the male society only gets more savage.

For example, men will gangrape a lesbian for her "sins" against a male society and their male God, but these same men will not gangrape a homosexual male. In America, lesbians are always targeted for rape. Rape punishes them for "sinning" while at the same time, the rapists are trying to "teach" gay women to prefer a penis than the sexual comfort of another woman. Many males in American society actually believe that once a woman has had a cock inside her and felt its "divine magic," that she will always want cock and will turn away from her homosexuality.

Women's continued low-cost production of services is so crucial to the patriarchal economy that the ruling males go to great lengths in keeping women in traditional roles to continue business as usual. Thus, the male-centered culture forces women to undergo tremendous socialization in heterosexuality to insure that they see men as primary in their emotional, sexual and material lives and that their unpaid work in the home and underpaid work in the work force continues.

Females in America are socialized from birth to view heterosexual coupling and marriage as not only ideal but necessary. Women in alternative lifestyles, including lesbianism, are impoverished, harassed, ostracized, threatened, imprisoned and even killed.

Freedom of sexual preference, especially for lesbians, is a barometer of women's options or the repression and exploitation women experience. Because of the enormous social conspiracy of the male culture to keep women in "traditional" and "biblical" roles, the barometer of all women's options in America reports a terrible forecast.

Like male homosexuals, many lesbians try to find refuge in big cities so they can try to "blend" in and try to find safety in numbers. The few women who have or find sources of income independent of dominant male institutions are able to be open about their sexual preference. But for the vast majority of female homosexuals, they must remain "in the closet," for fear of losing their jobs, their apartments and custody of their children.

The backlash against women homosexuals is incredibly violent. Besides vigilante rapes, women are beaten publicly when they leave gay bars. This attests to the importance placed on women's continued coercion into their unpaid work at home and low-paid work in the male centered workplace.

Misogyny. In a male-centered, warrior society, women have little value and usually this value is looked upon as male property. Hating women and treating them hatefully only makes a corrupt, sick village more miserable, thus controllable.

Sterilization and Eugenics. Until the mid-1970's, the American government used to sterilize poor and/or minority women, plus retarded, insane, handicapped and other powerless women of low or no socio economic value. The masters of the universe (the ruling male elite) believed that by sterilizing undesirable people, that they could prevent them from flooding society with similar defective or unwanted people.

Because public outcry stopped the patriarchal birth/population control schemes, new ones have taken their place. For example, poor women are penalized if they receive public funds and get pregnant. Of course, if these same women want to stop unwanted pregnancies with abortion, the patriarchal regime puts every road block-legal and illegal-in their way.

Eugenics is still being done with certain groups of women. Women in all institutions are put on birth control and/or denied sex. Women in institutions include prisoners, the mentally ill, the mentally retarded, so forth.

Sterilization and eugenics support the patriarchal white supremacist state and the hidden culture of America. This is just another way the ruling alpha males can bare their ugly, yellow, stinky teeth to terrify the village and entrench racism against women.

Social Genocide. The lawful, state murder of any citizen by any member of a group, particularly female or poor, by mechanisms built into the social structure and usually executed when the power elite feel politically, religiously and/or economically threatened.

The American government kills its own citizens all the time through attrition mechanisms hidden within male institutions, bureaucracies and through legislation (or non-legislation). You can not have terrorized villagers without victims. You can't have the threat of death by government without victims.

Gerrymandering for Power. The term "gerrymander" comes from Massachusetts Governor Elbridge Gerry efforts to create new voting district lines in 1812. The new lines of the congressional district were so convoluted that they that looked like a salamander on the map.

Many republican-controlled legislatures in the Deep South have been using a political technique dubbed "cracking and packing" to redistrict voting districts. This suppresses political opposition and deprives millions of state residents of any effective franchise. Using detailed, computerized maps tracking patterns of voting and minority residence, Republican officials "crack" the present congressional district boundaries and then "pack" likely Democratic voters into a relative handful of districts. This leaves the bulk of the districts with smaller, but safe Republican majorities.

By carefully redistricting, the wealthy elite are guaranteed election and control

Comfort of the Middle-Class. The upper-tier of society is held in place by the middle class. They're the guard that keeps society in place (police, administrators, teachers, firemen, so forth). They're also the buffer between the bottom classes and the higher-classes. Therefore, the majority of them must be kept comfortable economically. Because most of the national wealth floods the higher-classes, there is very little left. The "crumbs" that are left go to the middle-class so they can remain comfortable, thus docile.

Silence of the Middle-Class Lambs. The oppression, violence and inequity in American society can not happen without the silence of the comfortable middle-class. They are the guards of the elite and as long as they are kept more comfortable than many of the other citizens, culture will remain business as usual

Violence. All the social engines of America are run by it. Violence is the Patriarch's first choice of controlling tools. Albeit messy and wasteful, violence is the fastest way to make a group of people obey the ruling elite.

Racial Profiling. Police use race to profile suspects. If a Black person is driving a new, expensive car on a highway, police automatically begin to "suspect" that person for committing a crime somewhere or for possibly stealing the car.

Police use racial profiling other ways, too. For example, if minorities are in a car in a white neighborhood at night, police automatically think that these minorities are up to no good and will thus usually stop the car.

One time, my daughter Melanie and her husband Juan gave a friend a ride home to Sartell from bingo. It was a little after midnight. Melanie is an American Indian and Juan is a Mexican. Melanie's friend Corrina is half-Mexican and half-Indian. Because there were minorities in the car in a basically white Minnesotan town, they were pulled over and harassed. Worse, my daughter was bodily searched by a male police officer.

The policeman drove past them at a four-way stop. The instant he saw that they were minorities, he turned immediately around in the middle of the road and stopped them. He told them he was stopping them because he saw a "gun," but they never had any gun. My daughter and Juan would never own something like that.

Most white police officers are racists and they want to believe the stereotype that all minority males have guns on them. That is usually their excuse when they shoot people full of holes when the people try to pull out their driver's license or a candy bar out of their pocket.

Sexual Harassment. This is part of the games predatorial males play so women will feel terrorized and controlled. Sexual harassment can mean a variety of things, including little names like "bitch," to catcalls when a woman walks by construction workers or other horny, "tough" men, to being forced to have sex with a supervisor to keep your job (by the way, that's called opportunity or power rape).

One time, I worked at this Italian restaurant in Rapid City, South Dakota as a waitress. My husband had left me and I had two small children to support. I was a good waitress and I was starting to have regular clients who liked me and tipped well.

One night, when I was closing up, Gino the one-eyed cook told me to suck his dick. At first I thought he was kidding, but no, he was serious. I told him, "No way." I asked him about his wife and he showed no remorse for wanting to be unfaithful. Then he told me that if I didn't suck his dick that he would tell the owners to fire me and I wouldn't have a job. I refused to give him what he wanted. The next day when I went to work, I found out I was fired.

Being sexually harassed is demoralizing, demeaning, defiling, degrading and debasing. It attacks a person's spirit, thereby wounding it. It makes women feel worthless and miserable while it terrorizes them. All these factors and others keep women as a group dysfunctional and thus obedient to males and their institutions.

Sexual harassment is rife in the American culture. It feeds the patriarchal violence machine while at the same time, rewards men for harassing powerless women.

Culture of Meat. In most warrior-societies, meat is the centerpiece of meals. This applies to America, too.

Americans love to eat meat and it is usually present at all meals. It has been suggested that consumption of too much meat spawns aggression in males. Whether or not this is true, what is true is that eating too much meat is not good for your health. If anything affects your health negatively, then it affects your mental health negatively, too (they're both connected).

Americans eat too much meat. There are many reasons why this is, but if you look closely, they are socially pressured to. Eating too much meat is not healthy and makes people aggressive. Aggressive people keep the violent village violent. People sick from eating bad diets become weak and lethargic, thus they are easier to control.

Hundreds of millions of people go hungry all over the world because much of the arable land is being used to grow feed grain for animals rather than for people.

The worldwide demand for feed grain continues to grow, as multinational corporations seek to capitalize on the meat demands of affluent countries. Two-thirds of the increases in grain production in the US and Europe between 1950 and 1985, the boom years in agriculture, went to provide feed grain.

Predictably, push for corporate profits has produced an artificial food chain that has resulted in misery for hundreds of millions around the world. An acre of cereal produces five times more protein than an acre devoted to meat production; legumes (beans, peas, lentils) can produce 10 times more protein and leafy vegetables 15 times more.

Cattle are among the most inefficient converters of feed. In the US, over 157 million metric tons of cereal, legumes and vegetable protein suitable for human use is fed to livestock to produce 28 million metric tons of animal protein for annual human consumption. Millions of acres of third world land are now being used exclusively to produce feed for European livestock.

Tragically and ironically, some 80% of the world's hungry children live in countries with actual food surpluses, much of which is in the form of feed fed to animals which will be consumed by only the well-to-do consumers. In the developing world, the share of grain fed to livestock has tripled since 1950 and now exceeds 21% of the total grain produced.

The violence from the suffering of this is a giant method of control, not only for the country but for the world.

Depiction of White and Black Trash on TV Talk Shows. Dehumanizes people and makes them the joke of the day. Keeps the village entertained and racist so business can go on as usual.

Tolerance of Sand Creek, Ocoee, Rosewood and Other Genocides. Sand Creek was the My Lai of the 19th century. With their men gone hunting, women, children and the elderly slept in their lodges. As they slept, they were attacked.

On Nov. 29, 1864, Colonel Chivington and his Colorado volunteers rode deep inside the Arapaho-Cheyenne reservation, where Indians led by the Cheyenne chief Black Kettle had set up camp weeks earlier. A white flag and an American flag flew above the tepee of Black Kettle, whom the colonel had met two months earlier near Denver in inconclusive peace talks.

After emptying wagonloads of anti-personnel cannon fire into the village of 125 tepees, the soldiers swept up the creek bed, killing every Indian they could find, often hunting down fleeing children. After six hours, about 150 Indians, or one-quarter of the camp's population, lay dead. The soldiers took three prisoners, all children. A dozen soldiers were killed, some apparently by friendly fire in the frenzy.

On November 2, 1920, two whites and at least five blacks were killed in Ocoee, Florida in a dispute over voting rights. That night, the black community of 25 homes, 2 churches and a Masonic Lodge was destroyed.

In Rosewood, Florida, 1923 began with violence. It started on January 1st when a white woman named Fannie Taylor reported an attack by an unidentified black man. Events began to build up until the entire black town of Rosewood is burned to the ground with many of its women raped and with many of its residents killed.

Satisfies the group and individual thirst for blood. White males participate in the ultimate rites of blood. A dark rite of the great darkness of certain sadistic males. Trait of males, not females. The other males of the madness and violence. Become a participant on murder and spiritual rape. This speaks the blood of innocents throughout the village so the crimes become shrouded. The blood is spread throughout the community until the murders become justified and until it becomes so thick that it seemingly disappears, thus homogenizing and sanitizing the crime.

Higher Education for Middle and Higher Classes. The clock is being turned back to the old system in America where only the middle and higher-classes went to college. Afterwards, they were rewarded and awarded with a good job.

More and more, higher education is becoming more expensive and harder to get for the lower classes. On the outside, the poor and/or minorities are encouraged and allowed to earn college degrees. On the inside, they are not allowed to earn degrees. Then they would legally compete for jobs that are politically and historically guaranteed to the higher classes.

The world is running out of work. Corporations are mostly interested in downsizing the workforce in its pursuit for that exclusive short-term profit. They will never bring back mid managers and all the other positions that were shed to be more "efficient." Therefore, those with more socio-economic value, the middle-class guard, must receive those jobs, even when the educated poor are more qualified for the work.

The gains made by the working class during the "golden" era of college education in the 1960's and 1970's are being reversed by social forces designed to do this. During this era, a large number of working class youth, many of whom were Vietnam veterans going to school under the GI Bill of Rights, attended four-year institutions, where they earned baccalaureate and post graduate degrees.

Keeping the poor and/or minority out of higher education keeps the good jobs filled with white, middle-class people and their children. It also prevents people like me proving that there is no American dream.

According to the elite male culture managers/propagandists, if you work hard, be a good citizen, play by the "rules" and get a good education, that you will get a good job in the great society. I and legions of others from the underbelly of society earned at education at great personal cost only to find ourselves locked out of all work.

Lack of Investment in Solar and Other Proactive Energies. Very little government or corporate money is invested in renewable, cleaner energy. This is because the patriarchal structures want to keep the nation and world dependent on oil. Only when all the oil has been used will these institutions really begin to explore the use of "alternative" energies.

Backlash Against Bankruptcy. Bankruptcy laws in America were originally established to give people an opportunity to overcome financial misfortunes with a fresh start. Powerful credit card companies, banks and other lending institutions lobby non-stop for more punitive laws against bankruptcy. They want to make bankruptcy more difficult, more bureaucratic and more expensive.

Every year, legislation is proposed that would not allow credit card debts to be erased by bankruptcy. This means that the debtor would be liable for this debt all their lives until it was repaid (with interest constantly collecting against the balance). Many people would end up owing this bill forever. Right now, only 3.6 of those who apply for bankruptcy may actually be able to pay some of their debt.

Studies show that the vast majority of people who file for bankruptcy are the middle-class who have fallen on hard times. The negative economy of capitalism wounds this group, too, but not as badly as those below. Most of people who bankrupt are single women raising children, the elderly and sick overwhelmed by medical costs, people who have lost their jobs, small business owners and families divided by divorce.

Many people don't realize that if they only pay the minimum of their credit card bill, their debt multiplies. Many people would soon realize this concept if they had to pay a "minimum" forever. Monthly, lifetime payments to corporations could drastically cut and destroy the household budget to buy the basics like shelter, food and transportation to work.

Ironically, filings for bankruptcy hit their peak of 1.4 million in 1998. This is when the government and the media said the economy was wonderful and anyone who wanted to work could have a "dream" job in the "dream" economy.

Lack of Health Insurance. In as for-profit environment, pharmaceutical companies, private insurance companies, private health care providers and other related corporate entities make billions of dollars in profits while 82 million Americans lacked health insurance in 2002 2003. The vast majority of the uninsured-more than four in five-were connected to the work force. As usual, a disproportionate share where minorities.
(http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jun2004/heal-j23_prn.shtml)

The threat of lack of health insurance keeps the people with insurance obedient to patriarchal authority. People without health insurance have a 25% more chance of dying. According to the Families USA study, every year the deaths of 18,000 people between the ages of 25 and 64 can be attributed to a lack of insurance coverage.

Lack of health insurance is barbaric in the world's richest country. It assists the American social genocide pogrom for its poor and/or minorities.

Crumbling Schools and Public Services. Nearly every state government faces a huge deficit and continues to carry out draconian cuts in social spending. This is because 54.5 percent of the national budget must be spent for "defense" while the rest of the money must flow back into the hands of the wealthy and powerful. Besides, in the new, meaner, leaner market, money spent on the poor is wasted money. That's because these poor people have no future in the new market. There simply isn't enough economics to cover them. Not when almost all of the national wealth has to flow up to the elite at the top.

Crumbling schools and public services sets up the unwanted population for social genocide. Un- or under-educated students guarantees that they will be unemployable and few will attempt to receive a higher education. This means many early deaths from poverty.

Poor or lack of public services means that more poor families will be destroyed by poverty. It also means fewer intervention programs. This means that more poor and minority males will go to prison. When the males leave the poor communities, these communities suffer. When people suffer, some die. Crumbling schools and public services guarantees human suffering and death to unwanted groups of villagers.

Private Management for Public Jobs. Guards, city parking lot attendants, teachers, even fire departments are becoming privately "managed." This crushes unions and forces wages down throughout the whole community.

Really, private management of public jobs is really a transference of money. Instead of paying a hundred employees a decent wage that they can support their families on, a hundred employees are forced to live on minimal wages that they can't support their families on. Meanwhile, the "savings" in reduced wages and fringe benefits fill the pockets of the elite white male owners of the management companies. Of course governments get some kind of "savings" in costs, but these savings are generally used up when politicians vote pay raises for themselves because they were so "wise" in saving public money by contracting with management companies.

Tax Cuts for the Wealthy. Despite the fact that the US budget deficit is growing at an unpayable rate, Republicans insist for new ways to transfer the resources of the federal treasury into the hands of the wealthy. The \$350 billion package contains reduces capital gains and dividend taxes to 15%, giving the ultra-rich a bonanza while the "average" villager gets little if any cuts.

Husband Stealing. For many women in society, the only way to move up is to find a man with wealth and power. Unfortunately, most of these males are married or gay. This means that there is a severe shortage. Because of Christian influence, marriages in America are monogamous (unless you look closely to see the mistresses-they also serve wife functions).

Born on a bad level of society and knowing full well what kind of jobs are available to most women, there are some women who steal wealthy and powerful husbands. The tabloids are always full of stories like that, but in reality, it is a big problem for women and families. If the husbands leaves for the new woman, most women and families find the economic quality of their lives plummeting.

I have a good friend in America this happened to. She worked full-time to put him through law school and her mother helped him find a job afterwards. He began to specialize in medical malpractice lawsuits and quickly became a millionaire. My friend had three children for her husband and loved him with all her heart. Then his firm got a new secretary who didn't want to be a secretary forever. The woman stole my friend's husband.

Now my friend lives in relative poverty-her children are grown and work is hard for her to get. Few people want to hire educated, middle-aged women who lost her husband to another woman, so my friend finds herself locked out of work.

Obedience. Everything in the social tapestry teaches the villagers to obedient to the patriarchal pyramids of power that run the country. The villagers are constantly reminded that disobedient people will be crushed and/or killed.

Anger. Everything in the American culture, including government and the media teaches the villagers to be angry. The culture also teaches the male villagers to solve their problems or vent their rage with violence. Anger fuels the violent village and there are enough angry men in America to keep the violent village going forever. These men are angry because they have been socially-manipulated to be angry. These men are angry because they have no real freedoms. But instead of confronting the patriarchs for change, they take it out on powerless people, particularly women.

Road Rage. People shoot at each other all the time on the highways of America. They also play deadly games to deliberately get people killed.

Almost twenty years ago, I was driving back from Nebraska with my children in the car. It was in the afternoon and just south of Worthington, Minnesota. I was driving on a two-lane highway. The car ahead of me was going very slow and inconsistently, and every time I tried to go around it, the driver would go faster.

Finally, the male driver let me go around him, but before I could get back into the lane safely in front of him, he speeded up. I slowed down so I could get back behind him, when he slowed down more. I slowed down more, but he slowed down more, so I couldn't get back in the lane. So I sped up and he sped up. He was determined to keep me in that lane so I and my passengers would get killed.

Eventually a car would appear in the lane I was in and there would be a head-on collision if I didn't get out of that lane. This little game of male hunting went on for several terrifying minutes until I saw two cars ahead of me, coming towards me. The young man still kept me in the lane.

My children were afraid and were screaming. My passenger Francine Country was terrified. To save our lives, I had to make a "cookie" and we spun into the parking lot of a restaurant and bar. After we stopped shaking for several minutes, Francine went into the bar and brought out a six-pack of beer to calm her nerves.

We waited an hour before we got back on the road, just in case those males were waiting up around the bend for us. Francine always believed that those men tried to killed us because she and the children were American Indians. In retrospect, I think those men just wanted to kill some women and children.

They would have gotten away with it, too. Because there were so few cars on the road, our deaths would have looked like an "accident." These kinds of road games by angry and evil males happen all the time. And most of the time, these males get away with murder.

Going Postal. This is slang to describe a person who's so angry enough to grab a gun and start shooting people down. It originates from post office shootings. Several times, post office employees or former post office employees have gone to where they work or used to work and started shooting everyone in sight (usually after they get a supervisor or two first).

Post office jobs in America are civil service jobs, thus they pay fairly well and provide fringe benefits that few other jobs in America do. Once you lose your job at the post office, you can bet that you will probably never get a job that pays that well again. If you lose your job at the post office in midlife, the only work you can hope to get is minimum-wage, burger flipping jobs that no adult can even hope to try to live on.

When people lose their jobs at the post office, or think they're going to lose their jobs, some get so angry that they just go crazy. Some grab a gun and start shooting.

Every time someone goes "postal," the media and government manipulate this violence to become more sensational. This keeps support of a police state going.

Snipers. These guys like to shoot people randomly, usually on highways where everything is in such great motion. This way, it's easier to get away with murder. Like the people who go postal, snipers are male. Snipers cause terror in the village, thus they keep the villagers' support of a police state going.

Greed. In America, there is a saying that illustrates the greedy, white, elite American male mind. It is, "He who dies with the most toys, wins."

Greed is one of the biggest male "values" taught in the male-centered village of male culture. Pastors preach the "values" of "prosperity" from the pulpits.

Greed is what fuels the American capitalist system. In his Beatitudes, Jesus preached about building the foundation of houses on stone and sand (Luke 6: 48-49). In essence, an economic system based solely on a foundation of greed is evil. Evil economics benefits some while at the same time, destroys others.

Greed devalues life and brings chaos and confusion to the village for patriarchal control purposes.

Lame Excuses of Capital for Their Destructive Behavior. I could write a whole book about this, but I will keep it down to a minimum. The biggest one that comes to mind is that they always use the excuse of "competition" as a reason why they broke the law or raised the level of hell on earth for people (pollution, deaths and disabilities on the job, sacking of the corporate treasury, globalization, layoffs, so forth). The system is greed-based and they're the ones who created the ruthless competition in the first place. All of the sudden, when they're finally caught, they've become "victims" of their own system? Its a lie.

When asked why the number of jobs are continuing to plummet, corporate captains of capital always like to use the excuse that the world is going through an "industrial revolution" or "transition" and it hasn't "tweaked" yet. Industry has been using this excuse since about 1875 and they still use it now. How many more hundreds of years will it take for the industrial

revolution to tweak? Until all the undesirable people with low or negative socio-economic value have been eradicated off the face of the planet?

Poor, shitty excuses for the destruction of the earth and its people tells the world that everything and everyone is expendable for the short-term profits and giant wealth generation of the elite, small few.

Institutionalization of Non-Compliant and Sacrificial Villagers. Many fringe people who refuse to obey their role in the patriarchal society are quietly removed from the village. They are put in mental hospitals, prisons, so forth.

The other villagers see it and know better not to question the patriarchal authority of the status quo.

Free Will. Most patriarchal authoritative Christians believe that poverty and other suffering is a result of misusing free will, therefore people are being punished by God for "sinning."

According to the Bible, God takes care of "his" people if they obey him and his male representatives. This is why many Christians are against social programs (the victims deserve what they get--the system is never at fault). Of course, Christians (and Jews) still can't logically explain all the conflicts, contradictions and hypocrisies in the Bible. They're everywhere. In Matthew 5:9, it says, "Blessed are the peacemakers," but in Matthew 10:34, it says, "Think not that I am come to send peace on earth, I come not to send peace but a sword."

I used my free will to obey my religion and my country. Legions of us did and legions of us found ourselves without brotherly love of our fellow Christians who were not suffering from joblessness due to racism and a capitalist system that purposely and knowingly kills citizens to keep the wealthy in gold.

Of course, if you have forty million unemployed people and only one new million jobs opening, the PAC's (patriarchal authority Christians) explain the hypocrisy on Satan or demons. The American system is too sacred to question or blame. When hypocrisies of the system are too big to ignore and its obvious that the hypocrisies are human, we're told to look the other way and wait for our "reward in heaven."

When a village tells its citizens that personal disaster is the fault of the sufferer, it teaches everyone to be apathetic to the victim while scapegoating the victim at the same time. It also teaches the villagers to believe that the system is infallible and other propaganda even when the facts show a different story (denial of the truth, individually and collectively)

The Work Ethic and the Tolerance of Poverty. There should be no reason for any of the citizens of the richest country in the world to be poor. There is more than enough money to provide for all the basics of life (food, shelter, transportation, medical insurance, education) for every citizen.

But America was founded for the purposes of keeping the wealth in the top tier, so this is never an option. Poor people once had a purpose in America. They were usually the first people pushed westward, thus they were the buffer between the indians and the better classes.

They were the cheap, illiterate agricultural and factory worker. In wars, the poor are always on the front lines and used as "cannon fodder." They are economic conscripts forced by desperate circumstances to put their lives at risk in hope of receiving a higher education or job training. As we have learned by the example of my life and others who tried to work their way out of Ground Zero, most higher forms of education do not work because the higher classes are socially guaranteed the cream jobs.

Now automation, artificial intelligence, industrialization and cheap third-world workers have replaced America's needs for its own poor people. The government and wall-street has a problem with what to do with them because they are more fertile than the rest of the population. This wouldn't be a problem, but they have a low or negative socio-economic value and it costs society more money to keep them than they can produce.

In America, the politicians and the media tell the citizens that people are "poor" because they lack "initiative" to get a better education or training for "today's market." Worse, the lying politicians and media tell the public that people are only poor because the poor lack the "work ethic" the higher classes have. Thus, the politicians and media tell us, the poor "deserve" to be poor.

Lives like mine have absolutely proven that education does not help most people break through any class lines. If anything, it entrenches class lines because now the educated poor are competing against the middle-class for jobs that the middle-class have always been historically and politically guaranteed.

As for a "work ethic," how can you get one if they've got you locked out of all realms of decent employment? Work can either lift you up or keep you down. Some people sit at a desk all day and make a king's ransom while others work hard in dangerous factories and don't make enough to pay for the basics of life. Most of them can not work up the workchain, either. That's because when companies need managers, they usually hire from outside and these new hires are usually white, middle-class males. I saw it done all my life in every community I lived in.

For example, my friend annie, a wonderful graphic artist, took a paste-up job at the saint cloud times. It was a part-time job with no benefits, but she worked hard and always went to work. Every time they had a better opening in her department, it almost always went to someone from the outside and they were always middle-class and usually males. Many didn't even have a university degree in graphic art like her, but they had something she didn't have: a cock and higher class ranking.

My friend Semaj is a big, sweet, friendly, classy black man with a degree in management. I like this guy so much that I named one of my angel characters in my novels after him. Semaj means "james" spelled backwards. James was a boyfriend of semaj's mother. He was a soldier that was sent to Vietnam and came back in shock that he would never recover from.

The son of a school principal in chicago, semaj was a good friend of both my sons, and he worked for Fingerhut in st.cloud for about eight months doing the shit job of calling people who were behind on their payments. It didn't pay very much, but he wanted to move up, so he worked hard and earned better evaluations than most of his co-workers. Every time his department needed a manager, he applied and every time, usually a middle-class, white male

was hired. The last time this happened, the privileged white man didn't even have a university degree, but was a junior in college (third year of four years). Semaj had enough and walked out.

Politicians, American mythmakers/social controllers and the media tell all the villagers that if you work hard at even a shit job, that you will get promoted and you, too can have the "American dream." How was semaj supposed to get the "American dream" when every time there was an opening for a better position, a privileged white person of higher social ranking got the job and most of the time they weren't as qualified as he was?

I personally witnessed these events, but I heard about similar ones from others who knew people like annie or semaj. Because I didn't have much work for too many years, I made my own. At first, I did things like write grant proposals. Then I segued into a volunteer, weekly half-hour public television program called First Americans Update. After that folded, I started researching and writing scholarly directories. My directories never made much royalties (writing and publishing are dirty businesses in America), but the directories made me semi famous in the American indian, liberal and educational communities.

When this happened, I thought for sure that it would help get me a job. All my little fame as a scholar got me was more hate from the higher classes. This because I showed them that a subhuman like me was more intelligent than they were and because I showed them that I could create something of high educational value out of almost nothing. I worked on my main directory for six years and I treated it like a regular job, only this "regular job" had a lot of overtime. I never made my expenses back, so basically all my classy researching and writing was for free.

Nobody in America works for free like that, either. This also made the higher classes of my village hate me. Now that I look back, I see that although some people like me are born to shine, nobody ever wanted us to shine. Not if you come from the lower classes. People like me dispel all the patriarchal myths of the superiority of class. Women like me dispel all the patriarchal myths that females are inferior to men or are not capable of deep, logical, theoretical and analytical thinking; that women are more than just flesh puppets to serve men, their institutions and their male God.

Creating my own work kept my resume current and shining. It gave me something valuable to do so I had self-esteem and inner happiness. It gave me the intellectual challenge I desperately needed and couldn't get because I was locked out of all work for the crime of getting an education when people from my hillbilly class weren't really allowed to earn. But matter what I did, no matter how I played by the "rules," the "American dream" was beyond good people like me.

Anyway, to make my directories, I had to talk with hundreds of people every year, either by phone, letter or e-mail. When I talked directly to people, I would usually ask them if they knew of any work available. Some of the time, it would spark discussion about work in general and I would hear all kinds of horror stories.

The Myth That Crime and Illegitimacy Causes Poverty. Statistics show that poverty causes crime and illegitimacy, but conservative think-tanks are pushing the idea that crime and

illegitimacy cause poverty. Twisting the truth like this is called "double-talk lexicon" or "Alice in Wonderland logic and language.

This message and method tells privileged villagers, social genocide planners and executioners (the politicians) what they want to hear so killing the poor and powerless is easier to do because the victims once again brought their suffering on themselves (blaming the victim). This also takes away any focus on the real causes of poverty: the sacred cow of capitalism, that is sold to the villagers as all-wonderful cure-all economics for everyone.

Sure, crime entrenches poverty in impoverished neighborhoods, thus deepening it, but the condition of extreme poverty existed before crime exacerbates the poverty. As for marriage and the "legitimacy" of children, marriage and two-parent households are luxuries and are for people who can afford it or can do it.

Poor people always have unmet basic needs, thus are always living from one emergency to another. (Note: Stress from constant, poverty-created emergencies adds up and kills a lot of people).

Every single day in the life of a poor person is a struggle to pay the bills and find enough resources to live on. People who spend most of their time and energy trying to survive don't have the time, energy or resources to get married. How can marriages survive in extreme, prolonged poverty conditions? Few can and do.

The stressors of poverty tears families and relationships apart. Entering into a patriarchal and biblically approved marriage doesn't somehow "divinely" make the outcomes of the lives of the poor any better. Poor people know this. They aren't stupid like they are always portrayed as by the media and government.

Telling the villagers evil lies about poverty and its victims only entrenches poverty and its sufferers. Not only that, it helps to create the social climate and conditions for social genocide to be carried out. Drunk on the racism caused by evil lies and propaganda, the villagers remain passive and lazy. Poverty continues to kill the most powerless people in society and nobody says a word. If someone does say something, it is never heard.

Love of Capitalism. Messages for this are everywhere. Market news dominates all news programs. The "winners" are always featured in the media and many become "celebrities." Of course, the "losers" are never featured or if they are, they are demonized and slandered in some way.

Despite all the chaos and confusion the ruling patricians cause in society, capitalism can not continue without large support. Messages for the villagers to love capitalism keeps the destructive economic system going. The messages are so strong that they become a method.

Fear and Hatred of Communism and Socialism. From the beginning, American school children are taught that communism and socialism are the same thing because they are anti-capitalist and capitalism keeps everyone in America "free." We are taught in all the institutions that communism and socialism is bad because it makes everyone "slaves" and because "secret police" can break into your house any time they want to kidnap, torture and execute you secretly. Most villagers are taught that communists and socialists are anti-

religion because Karl Marx called religion, "the opium of the people. " Thus, everyone is terrorized into believing that they will not be allowed to pray or go to church if the "communists or socialists take over."

Its tragic that such great fear of any alternative system is sown so deeply in the village. The media also does its patriarchal public relations job for capitalism by trashing any alternative, pro-human systems like socialism.

Socialism and communism believe in the distribution of the national wealth to all the workers and both believe in the elimination of class lines. Terrorizing the villagers to fear pro-active political change keeps the elite and the old guard in power and wealth.

A note on socialism: even if all the people of America woke up one day and realized how corrupt and evil their country was and went out and voted for a socialist president and congress, the socialists would be forbidden to take office. This is because the elite male people who really run America would come out of the shadows and prevent it. The elders would install "marshall law" until "democracy" could be "established again."

Messages? Tells people to love capitalism and to fear and hate any other system. Perfect tool of control.

Destruction of Inner-City Housing to Build Luxury Condos for the Wealthy. Poor people have few neighborhoods to live in as it is, so when the wealthy begin to eye their homes for "redevelopment," poor people quickly find themselves homeless with no other poor neighborhood to find housing in. In America, the needs of the rich always supersede the needs of the poor. That's because the rich are considered "deserving" and the poor are considered "undeserving."

Statistics prove that homeless poor people die faster than poor people with housing. So its win-win for local governments with "problem" poverty neighborhoods. The pogrom against those with low or negative socio-economic value gets more "kills" and millionaires get to live their fabulously wealthy lifestyle close to the city center.

Of course the deaths from homelessness are attributed to pneumonia, "child neglect" (because the parent couldn't find affordable housing) or some other illness caused by having to sleep outside-never are the deaths attributed to poverty, the real culprit. The deaths are never attributed to a capitalist system that causes dire poverty in the first place.

It tells all the villagers that those higher on the class ladder have more rights than poor citizens. Also tells villagers that housing and other programs for the poor are not important to the elite who run it all.

Die for the Hive. The messages and symbols for this are everywhere. They're in movies, in newspaper stories and in all kinds of books. Parents, relatives, neighbors, churches, schools and clubs like Campfire Girls and Girl Scouts tell children that we are expected to die for our country, either in battle defending it or by becoming a sacrifice for the good of the hive.

The double meaning for this is that people, particularly powerless, worthless drones, are sacrificed by the social body. This message is so terrifying that most people run and hide from it all their life. Fear of being selected for social genocide or watching others die from social genocide is two of the biggest stressors Americans suffer from.

Underneath, everyone gets the message loud and clear: Obey what you're told to do, even if you are told to die for the village. Dive for the Hive message is part of the patriotic message that all Americans are expected to die defending the country if they are told to do so.

Another message is that people are expendable. This makes everyone afraid and fear is a great control mechanism.

Absolutely reinforces messages/symbols of patriotism and tells you that authorities have great power over your life if they can tell you to die for your country.

Letting Africa Die. Africa is not only dying from HIV/AIDS, it is dying of other diseases, curable diseases. For example, malaria kills 3,000 children every day in Africa making the death toll one million. It is on the increase as war forces people to move out of their homes and old treatments become resistant to treatment.

The drug artemisinin is able to reduce the load of parasites in the blood 10 times faster than quinine. The problem is that artemisinin costs 15 times more per treatment (\$1.50) than old treatments of chloroquine that cost 10 cents. The people of Africa are too poor to pay more than what they currently pay so costs must be subsidized by national governments with the help of international donors.

The production of drugs and vaccines is dominated internationally by five corporations. The majority of their research and development is directed towards the developed world where they reap enormous profits. A proposed relaxing of patent rules to allow third-world nations to be able to import cheap substitutes from generic drug manufacturers was recently crushed by the actions of the US government, acting on behalf of American pharmaceutical companies.

Malaria could be brought under control in Africa as it has been in America and Europe. Instead, the patriarchs are letting it run out of control in sub-Saharan Africa just like the AIDS epidemic because of the indifference of western governments and the profit motive of corporations.

No Official US Estimate of Iraqi War Casualties. The Bush administration and the Pentagon have made it clear that they have no intention of providing an official estimate of the number of Iraqi soldiers and civilians who were killed or wounded in the three-week invasion of 2003. This undisguised indifference to the human cost of the US invasion and contempt for world public opinion reflects the negative, arrogant, patriarchal thinking of the White House and the Pentagon.

Lawlessness. In today's international arena, the United States is the world's most lawless nation. America's disregard for the restraints of international law is the worst the world has seen since the days of Nazi Germany.

Lawlessness Within the Law. Lawmakers intentionally write laws with loopholes so the elite can legally break the law. Of course, if a common person breaks the law, they go to jail where they live in a surreal world of violence where they could get raped or leave jail in a body bag looking like a prisoner from Abu Ghraib.

World's Largest Polluter. The United States is the world leader in creating environmental devastation. From fossil fuel emissions to the environmental devastation of its subject nations, America has created the greatest environmental devastation the world has ever known.

Theft of the World's Resources. Plutocracies are also kleptocracies. The rich and powerful believe that they have the right to take anything they want from anyone. Thus, they go out and to lie, steal and cheat the world's resources from the owners, usually with a little muscle power from the CIA and/or the military.

No Regrets and Never Apologize. After the United States shot down a passenger plane taking off from Iran, killing hundreds of people, US Vice President George Bush said, "I will never apologize for the United States of America. I don't care what the facts are." This is basically standard US foreign policy in a nutshell. Although Clinton expressed an interest in putting the Vietnam War in the past for better relations with Vietnam, when he was asked if he would apologize for what America did to Vietnam, he declined to do so.

No president has ever apologized for dropping the atom bombs on Japan in World War II. Declassified documents have proven that dropping nuclear bombs on Japan, especially Nagasaki, had virtually nothing to do with saving American lives. It was done for many things. Officially, it was done to shock and awe the enemy into submission. Harry Truman openly called it an act of revenge. But it was also done to test the new weapon on live subjects and to bear the teeth of the village to the world so everyone knew who was the super-power.

To this day, the United States of America has never apologized to its black citizens for enslaving their ancestors. They never will. America has the conscience of money and money has no conscience.

US Attorney General John Ashcroft testified on June 5, 2003 before the House Judiciary Committee to defend himself and his department against an internal Justice Department report that exposed widespread violations of the civil liberties of immigrants detained in the post September 11 "anti-terror" dragnet. The Justice Department's office of the Inspector General's report, released June 2, detailed verbal and physical abuse against the 762 mostly Arab and Muslim men rounded up by the government.

Ashcroft treated the report by the watchdog agency of the department he heads with undisguised contempt. "We make no apologies," he told the congressmen. Ashcroft not only defended the police-state methods exposed and decried by the inspector general, but called for the government to be granted even more sweeping powers.

Pride. Nationalism is about generating feelings of national pride. When America's armies or CIA inflict endless violence and suffering onto the world's people, it is done with great national pride.

Gluttony. Many Americans over-consume food while most of the world goes hungry. Americans buy many things they don't need. That's because they are constantly told to over-consume. Capitalism depends on consumption, thus people are encouraged to be big gluttons.

Crushing of Illegal Economies. The global drugs economy is one of the most profitable sectors of international capitalist enterprise, with its network of entrepreneurs, financiers, managers and workers. Because Puritanism influences the American mind, anything pleasurable is forbidden, thus drugs (unless prescribed by a doctor) are forbidden. Still, for over twenty years, cigarette companies have owned trademarks to the names, "Maui Wauai," "Acapulco Gold," and other names for marijuana in case it is every legalized.

When you follow the roots of money and power in America, you will usually find a puritanical ancestor. They're the ones who own and control America. They're the ones who own and control the economy. They're the big dogs and they don't like anyone making money but them. The money has to go through their gates and if it doesn't, they will crush all "illegal" economies.

New Age Religion/Spirituality. Gives a "safe" alternative to the established patriarchal religions. Most new age "religions" are toothless, easy, selfish, comfortable, arm chair philosophies/fantasies that don't require much work. Any real spirituality requires great amounts of work.

Much New Age genre keeps the village distracted and soft. Soft and distracted people are easier to control, no matter what their beliefs.

Although I practice the oldest religion (magick), it is considered New Age when it is Old Age. The problem with "New Age" spiritual paths is that if any spiritual belief isn't a traditional patriarchal one, it is lumped into New Age. But if you look closely, most "New Age" institutions are patriarchal in thrust, structure and leadership.

Blaming the Victim. Blaming the victim obscures the true source of the problem, but diverting attention from its most visible component, the victims. It absolves all those contributing to the problem from their responsibility in the matter. By doing this, it prevents the questioning of the fundamental social issues which need to be dealt with. By diverting energy and attention away from the real issues, it heaps more work and responsibility on the victims. This is cheaper and easier than offering concrete support and change in the social dynamics. Blaming the victim helps ensure that the status quo will remain intact.

If you are a victim of any kind of violence in America (and most poor and/or minorities are), the general society will blame you for being a victim because you did not escape from the violence or did not stop it.

If you are born poor and/or a minority, there is no place to go to escape violence unless you are lucky or selected to be a token so you can live in a better neighborhood. Otherwise, you just end up moving from one ghetto to another, one Indian reservation to another, one trailer park to another, so forth.

As for not stopping violence, the only person who can stop the violence is the one who is doing it. You can not stop someone from committing violence against you. That is because they're the ones in control of it, not you.

If you suffer from the violence of poverty, you are blamed for being poor. Never mind that you are locked out of decent work by social forces that you can not fight. By blaming the

victim, the Patriarchs divert the blame of suffering to the sufferer. This keeps the violence, blaming, feuding, denial, wounding, chaos, confusion, so forth, going full force in the village.

Shifting the Paradigm (Transferring the Dreams and Deeds of Patriarchs Unto the Population). The villagers are told that their patriarchal-controlled country and culture is the one they want because it is the most pleasing, more satisfying one in the whole world. They are also told that they are "God's chosen people" because they live in "God's chosen country," therefore everything that the elite white-male patriarchs do is what the people also want.

Stereotyping People. A subtle, but effective tool of racism. A stereotype is a conventional, formulaic and oversimplified conception, opinion, or image usually used for racism and/or propaganda purposes.

For example, minority males are portrayed as savages, criminals, unintelligent, so forth. ... Proliferation of Crime/True Detective Magazines and Crime Genre Television Programs. On every news stand in America, you can find magazines devoted to murders and other horrendous crimes committed in America. Millions of Americans read this kind of magazine.

Then there are documentary crime television programs. Some are "specials," while others are series. Since I'm not in America anymore, I don't know if any new ones emerged, but when I was there, shows included, America's Most Wanted, Cops, a series about forensic medicine on the Discovery Channel, so forth.

Not only do these programs terrify the village, they remind/teach the viewers to obey police and in America's Most Wanted, encourage viewers not only to call the police to turn in the criminals highlighted on the show, but to report any citizen that they suspect of committing crime. Perfect messages for perfect control because it embeds the message for everyone to watch each other. Tens of millions of people are brainwashed like this every week.

When "real" crime is showcased, the most horrendous acts are highlighted. This makes the viewers believe that exceptional crimes are the "norm" and it also makes the viewers believe crime in the nation is getting worse. They also begin to believe that some groups of people, such as minorities, are genetically predisposed to being murderers. Thus the invisible race card is pulled out and the privileged part of the population begin to believe that people below them on the social scale are sub-human because they are so animalistic.

Almost always, real facts about violent crime are ignored or purposely left out. One of those facts is that the closer you are Ground Zero (the poverty and social line), the more chance that you will be a victim of violent crime. Violent crime is usually a symptom of extreme, prolonged poverty.

All the negative messages from these formats create support in the village for a stricter police state. This in turn, plays right into the patriarchs' dreams of total populace control for the maximization of their power and wealth.

Suicide Environment. Living in the constant oppression of violence wounds and weakens the spirit. Some people can not take the pain so they commit suicide. Other people get sick of living in a manmade hell and realize that the game is fixed. They don't have the energy,

inclination, imagination and dedication to work for change (any kind of a positive change begins with you), so they kill themselves. Some people kill themselves because they won't sell out. They refuse to live in oppression or be a part of it.

Drug Addiction Environment. For many villagers, particularly the ones who are at the bottom, life in America is unbearable. Unless they win a lottery, they know that getting out of poverty is mostly hopeless. The Collective Mind becomes sick from the negative environment of the country. To dull the pain and/or to forget, people use drugs. The economically comfortable usually use legal drugs while people closer to Ground Zero use legal drugs if they can get them (most don't have medical insurance to see a doctor) or use illegal ones.

Shifting the Paradigm from bin Laden to Hussein. The events of September 11 were carefully manipulated by the American government to switch focus from bin Laden and Al Qaeda to Saddam Hussein. Not only that, the government tried to say that Hussein was tied to this terrorist leader and his group when he wasn't. The government did this to terrify the villagers into supporting an illegal war.

False Economic Boom of 1990's. When Treasury Secretary Robert Rubin increased the value of the dollar in 1995, it created an apparent virtuous circle. Money flowed into America and boosted the financial markets. This led to a rise in equity values and eased pressure on interest rates. In return, the financial boost helped spark an investment boom, leading to higher growth rates and increased US demand.

The prosperity of the "boom" was mostly false. Although there was some increase in productivity due to introduction of new technologies, the boom was based on increases in debt corporate and household. As corporate debt rose, the use of dubious accounting methods rose to boost stock values.

The financial bubble created major imbalances within the American financial system. The balance of payments went deeper into deficit and is not running at around 5 percent of gross domestic product. The current balance of payment deficit of \$500 billion means that the United States is increasing its external debt at the rate of \$1 million per minute.

The patriarchs in power knew that it was a false economy, but manipulated the destruction of social safety nets. They knew that many people closest to Ground Zero (extreme poverty) would die because of this and they counted on it. Like I keep saying, for Colonial Capitalism (the unique capitalism founded by the "founding fathers" of Colonial America for their special interests) to exist

The False Economic Boom created many feuds in the village between the haves and the have nots. The poor kept trying to tell everyone that they were not any better off in the flush economy, but no one listened to them. Instead, the poor were blamed for not prospering when everyone else was.

Capacity to Wage War. The patriarchs believe that just because America has the capacity to wage war that it gives them a right to. This capacity has doomed empires in the past. Terrifies everyone.

The Real Face of American Soldiers. Ever since the Revolutionary War, the wealthy and powerful have found a way out of fighting in wars or fighting on the front lines. In the Revolutionary War, poor men were paid to be substitutes.

Before World War II, the body of common soldiers were made up of poor white males. A shortage of soldiers in World War II opened up the door to let minority soldiers in. Most of the foot soldiers in American armies are mostly poor and minority people. They are usually from groups lower than the middle-class. These young villagers usually enlist for economic reasons. Many couldn't get a decent job with benefits or they want to go to college from the benefits they earn from military service. They are hoping that if they get a good education that they can have the "American dream."

I wonder what they will think after they work their ass off for an education when they discover that pieces of the American dream were already handed out to the upper and middle-classes and there's nothing left over for members of disposable groups like them. There's only one economic pie and its already sliced, with most of its wealth flowing up to a small group of elite patriarchs.

As in society, you will find the higher-born people higher up the military foodchain. The poor are the cannon fodder on the bottom and the better-borns, particularly people born into prestigious military families, are the cream on the top.

Diversion of War. War is a fine public diversion in times of a bad economy and a deteriorating society. Death and suffering also makes a lot of money for American corporations. The last time the patriarchs flexed their big war muscle, they got control of one of the world's largest material wealth. Not only that, the US government is going to make the Iraqis pay for this privilege and for the war waged against them in their name.

Weapons of Mass Destruction. Before 9/11, many Americans felt safe in their own country. The only real terrorist threat they had to worry about was the terrorism between citizens. After 9/11, everybody knows that terrorism can strike anywhere. This stresses out an already stressed-out population, making many crazy and blind with terror. Politicians have grabbed on to the hysteria and have used it to curb all kinds of civil liberties. They also used this hysteria to fuel the "weapons of mass destruction" terror so America could justify its illegal invasion.

The Bush administration bombarded the public with phony propaganda about "weapons of mass destruction" to terrorize the people into supporting a war. It repeatedly claimed that Saddam Hussein's regime had a huge stockpile of nerve gas, biological weapons and possibly even atomic bombs. The administration alleged that Iraq was willing to hand these weapons to the same group of terrorists that leveled the World Trade Center.

Months later, they have found no weaponized chemicals or bacteriological agents, no delivery systems, no documentation that such that such weapons ever existed and no production facilities. Every single top Iraqi official who would have been in a position to know about an unconventional weapons program has maintained that all Iraqi operations were shut down during the 1990's under UN inspection.

Now that the facts are becoming clear that the government's claim of Iraq's "weapons of mass destruction" could conceivably be the greatest intelligence hoax of all time. The government and the media complicity hyped the nuclear threat, Al Qaeda connections to Iraq that didn't exist, the ability of Iraq to disperse and use these weapons.

Ironically, the only nation to ever unleash weapons of mass destruction on another is the United States.

So far, even in the face of fragrant lying, most American people want to believe what they were originally told. They are still traumatized by 9/11, plus they are traumatized from regular brainwashing and from living in a violent society. They still want to believe that Iraq had weapons of mass destruction.

Herman Goering, number-two man in Hitler's Third Reich explained perfectly how to terrorize the people into supporting wars based on lies and falsification of evidence.

In an interview in his Nuremberg jail cell Goering said, "Naturally, the common people don't want war, neither in Russia nor in England, nor for that matter in Germany. That is understood. But, after all, it is the leaders of the country who determine the policy and it is always a simple matter to drag the people along, whether it is a democracy or a fascist dictatorship...All you have to do is tell them that they are being attacked, and denounce the peacemakers for lack of patriotism and exposing the country to danger. It works the same in any country."

Fighting the Good Fight. All Americans are told by the patriarchal institutions that they belong to "God's Chosen Nation." The people are told when America enters wars or "intervenes" in third-world countries that America is "fighting the good fight."

Beyond International Law. The 1945 Nuremberg War Crimes Tribunal stated clearly, "to initiate a war of aggression is the supreme international crime." Of course, since it is the only super-power left, America doesn't have to obey any kind of international law.

Imposition of "Free Market" Economic Model on the World. This model is imposed on countries, regardless of what the people want. This economic model has produced a string of failed states from Latin America to Africa, assuring that current mass employment and desperate poverty remain permanent.

America bought or coerced other nations to sanction its plan to commit aggression. Bush and his cronies waged an intense campaign of propaganda, bribery and threats to other members of the UN Security Council.

Myth of Bloodless War and Realities of Collateral Damage. The government and the media sanitizes and homogenizes the death and suffering of the victims of US wars and "interventions." Civilian casualties or "collateral damages" are never discussed. The official position is always that the high-tech, precision weapons are accurate and civilian friendly, thus few civilians are really killed. This evades the reality of death and suffering of war. It also gives Americans guilt-free news.

US war planners estimate in advance the number of civilians that are likely to be killed by proposed military strikes (known in military circles as "collateral damage"). If more than 30 innocent civilians will die, then the strike has to be personally approved by the Secretary of Defense.

US Secretary of Defense Donald Rumsfeld was presented with 50 such requests and he authorized every one of them. With premeditated intent, the Bush administration signed the death warrants of at least 1,500 Iraq civilians.

Lack of Access to Abortion. Abortions are hard to get in many places in America. Sometimes, women have to drive to another part of the state or to another state to get one.

Funding for abortions by health insurance is poor. Only sixteen states fund Medicaid abortions. Government insurance for other groups-disabled medicare beneficiaries, military personnel and their dependents, Peace Corps volunteers, federal prisoners and American Indians who rely on the Indian Health Service-will not pay for abortions.

Many private health insurance companies won't pay for abortions, either. Then there are all those millions of women who are not poor enough for Medicaid but are too poor to pay for insurance.

Lack of access to abortion depresses and oppresses the quality of life for women. It is violence against women. Already vulnerable and powerless in a warrior society, women are forced against their will to have children that they can not afford to have. It also forces them to stay with men that are violent or unpredictable.

Patriarchal Patrol for Pregnancy Control. Having children keeps women economic hostages to men and their institutions. When mothers come from the comfortable classes, they are encouraged to stay out of the job market. This camouflages the fact that capitalism doesn't work because there isn't enough part-time jobs for all the favored sons of the village, let alone favored daughters.

When poor females are forced to work to help support their children, they are ushered into the dirty, dangerous, low-paid jobs that most white males refuse to do. Their poverty and powerlessness gives patriarchal capitalists slave labor, thus helping to boost that precious short-term profit margin for the wealthy elite.

Tokens. Favored representatives of the powerless classes who are chosen by the status quo for work, educational and other opportunities that are unavailable to others in their group/class.

The use of tokens tells the villagers that the system is "fair" and that women and/or minorities get in the game all the time. Underneath the surface, everyone knows the game is fixed by class, race and gender.

Lotteries and Games of Chance. Because the patriarchal-controlled society is fixed by class and race, the only one real way to escape poverty is to win a lottery or some other game of chance. If the "prize" is a trip to Europe, that's basically the only way people born at the bottom will ever go (unless it is to serve as a soldier in a military base in Europe).

Because the only real way to get out of poverty is by luck rather than hard work and education, it tells the citizens how impossible it is to escape from poverty. Not only that, it tells everyone how entrenched the class system really is.

Destruction of Mass Transportation. Until the 1930's, streetcars proliferated the landscape, but the oil and bus manufacturing companies manipulated local governments to trade the streetcars for buses. Because of this, costs for public transportation soared and the gaseous fumes emitted in the air have poisoned the country. Oh well. The oil and manufacturing capitalist boys made out like bandits at the destruction of the streetcars.

Forces dependence on cars for transportation, thereby isolating ghetto dwellers because many can't afford a car, plus insurance and gas.

Redlining. Redlining is the invisible but tangible districting of neighborhood by government or capital designed to keep undesirable people in their neighborhoods or to exploit or oppress them because of their low socio-economic value.

The redlining of bus routes keeps ghetto people in ghettos and away from jobs in the suburbs. The redlining of neighborhoods makes lower-income people pay higher costs for the same goods and services that are sold cheaper in other, better neighborhoods.

A National Culture vs Individual Culture. American Indians know that if they lose their culture, they've become extinct and sucked into the bigger culture that does not represent who they are as a people and the dominant culture conflicts with their tribal values.

Historically, Native Americans have never been materialistic and children are held in high regard. The messages of materialism is everywhere in the American social fabric and because the needs of the elite overshadow any needs of anyone else, one in four American children live in poverty. If real research models were developed and the results were not skewed, it would show that more children are entrenched in poverty than just one in four.

Of course, the parents, never the system are blamed. Single mothers are blamed for having children without the guarantee of marriage, despite the fact that a piece of paper doesn't guarantee that a man will stay or treat her and her children well.

And if the man is a minority, he's locked out of the choicest jobs, meaning that he can't make enough money to support himself let alone others. According the Christian, patriarchal, American propaganda, "God will take care of the righteous." This message is diffused throughout the whole population so that way, so when the sacred system fails, the victims are blamed.

How can a minority man support a family if he is locked out of decent work because it is reserved for the whiter, higher classes? Ask my son Dave what it is like to support a wife and two kids on minimum wage. He'll tell you: It's impossible.

Poor parents are blamed for being "lazy," "uneducated," having no "work ethic," so forth, even if both parents hold jobs. They are blamed for their poverty and lack of opportunity.

The threat of absorption into the bigger, corrupt culture is why many Indian Nations have been working hard to preserve what's left of their language, oral histories, sacred objects, so forth. They know how pitiful they will become when they lose their identity.

As Americans, we are told that we have "one culture," even though this "culture" is one of corruption and control. The message here is to submit to the patriarchal state or suffer the severe consequences.

Minimum Wage. Despite statistics cited by the government that women now make 79 cents to every dollar a man makes, the facts don't hold true. For example, over 70% of adult minimum wage workers are female. No adult in America can live on \$5.15 an hour, even if they get 40 hours a week.

The minimum wage has become a poverty wage. Even with recent overdue raises, it's still 17 percent less than it was in 1967 when adjusted for inflation.

Most minimum wage jobs don't provide 40 hours a week. That's because employers would have to provide a few fringe benefits, including a week of vacation a year. Corporations, companies and other employers cut every corner for that precious short-term profit. This means that most minimum wage workers never come close to 40 hours a week in fear that employers might have to pay for a few fringe benefits.

Forcing a huge majority of women to work for minimum wage forces them to be economically (thus biblically) dependent on males for basic survival. Forcing the poor to work for stringent wages that they can not buy food, shelter and transportation to work with is called exploitation.

Keeps the village miserable so they can be controlled from above.

Distribution of Benefits and Penalties. People who obey the directive of the collective get more benefits than people who don't. That doesn't mean that people who obey won't be killed for capitalism. It means that a few more might get to live if they obey their masters. See also: Disenfranchisement.

Disenfranchisement. It's a penalty, but because it's so important, it deserves its own listing. To disenfranchise someone is to deprive them of the "privileges" of citizenship including working and voting. If you can't work, you can't eat. If you can't eat, you die.

In the American village, you become disenfranchised when you refuse to obey the life script society has determined for you because of your socio-economic value based on your race, gender and family income/status.

Distribution of benefits to one group and distribution of penalties to another group tells everyone that the class and race system is more entrenched than ever. It also keeps us divided and conquered.

Quashing/Crushing of Organized Labor. In the 1950's, unions represented 35 percent of the nation's work force, but now they represent just 13.9 percent. Corporations and the government suppress workers' efforts to form and join trade unions and other associations, to bargain collectively and to strike. Illegal retaliation usually happens against those involved in attempts to organize.

The message is clear that in a pro-business government, the employer is the ruler and workers have few, if any rights.

Veteran's Preference. Veterans receive "bonus points" when they apply for plumb government and postal jobs. About ten to eleven percent of the military personnel are females. This means that "veteran's preference" is tilted in the favor of males. Reinforces a male, military culture where males control all pyramids of power and privilege.

Biblical Formula/Model of Social Privilege and Control. The phenomena of this has been explored all over this book. It tells you that nobody has any real power, freedom or justice but the patriarchs at the top. It also tells you just exactly what kind of world you really live in (the violent one of the ancient and modern patriarchs), what's expected of you and what will happen if you don't obey.

Male Perceived Entitlement for Sex from Independent or "Un-owned" Women. There are messages all over the American social tapestry that tell males that all non-virgin females ("bad" or "fallen" women) who are not aligned with a sponsoring male are available for sex with any male who wants to fuck them. This is designed to keep women in their biblical role of "cleaving unto a man" (Eph. 9:22)

Society does this to pressure women into finding a male sponsor because everyone knows that most jobs that women are allowed to have in American can not pay for the basics of life like minimal rent, food and transportation to work. When women live independently of males, they usually have to ask the male-owned society for rental assistance, child care, food help, medical help, so forth.

Males expecting sex from unattached women is a learned behavior. American men are famous for this behavior. It is part of the village rape plan of the patriarchs. From what I have observed in Holland, I haven't seen too much of this perceived privilege in the culture. But it is in the middle-eastern culture.

One time when I was selling papers at the train station, two men from Afghanistan argued with me for over a half hour. They actually believed that since I was poor and begging at the city's gates, that they had a right to own me. They wanted me to go back to Amsterdam with them where they were going to give me shelter and something to eat. In return, they wanted me to fuck both of them, while taking care of their house and working at a restaurant they worked at.

I kept telling them to go away, but they wouldn't. These guys actually believed that they had a right to my body and my services only because I am a beggar.

Another time, this guy from the middle-east actually believed that I should come up to his house in Hoorn for four days just to have sex with him for temporary shelter and something to eat. He never once saw me as a human being, but as a worthless woman who should be glad that someone like him would want to fuck me.

The middle-eastern male mind is similar to the ancient patriarchs' biblical middle-eastern male mind: Women should be married and they should be punished for not obeying males.

Women that don't do this should be "punished." Part of this punishment is the harassment of other males for sex.

It is obvious that I don't obey males and their institutions very well. I've become the hated, "fallen women" that the Old Testament of the Jews, Muslims and Christians decry about because of it, too. Women usually don't become as poor as I am unless they did something really terrible like refuse to obey their biblical, feminine place or have sex with a man who wasn't white.

"Good" women don't beg at the city gates in worn-out clothes and shoes with holes in them if they were "good." It's obvious that I did something pretty terrible in my society. I did. Although it was legal for me to earn a higher education, it was really forbidden. I asked for work that although I was legally allowed to ask for, wasn't really allowed to ask for. My children are half-American Indian. Yeah, I did some real bad things. If I had been a middle class woman, many of those things would have been tolerated. Because I was born a slave at the bottom of the class ladder, I wasn't allowed to do or be anything but a servant.

One message of this perceived male privilege tells women to find a man to protect them so they won't be harassed "rogue" males for sex. It also tells women that we are nothing more than soulless property to be used by any male. But the BIG MESSAGE is that women who do not obey males and their institutions will be punished and one of those punishments is the threat and reality of sex by any male of the village.

Impossible-to-Meet Beauty Standards. Sex sells. Everyone knows it. Youth and beauty are sexually desirable to many people, and defining the beauty standards of a village is the privilege of the patriarchal elite.

It's no secret what the ruling patriarchs prefer in feminine beauty. They want the kind of women kings "deserve" and get. They want the kind of women the predecessor patriarchs in the Bible got to have. They want beautiful, young, honeys and virgins, if possible.

Having a beautiful, shapely, innocent, sweet woman tells the villagers who's in charge and who's the most virile and strongest male. When an older patriarch has a very young, desirable wife, it purposely insults and taunts the younger lions. This is important, because there is a "pecking" order for everyone in society, including males. The savage, patriarchal males believe that they need to send savage messages to the other males. One of those savage messages is showing off their beautiful, young women and rubbing it in the noses of the other jealous males.

If this sounds like animal behavior, it is. Only I am talking about male people, not male animals like seals, gorillas or lions. Males, especially the ruling patriarchs, like to believe that they are lions: that they are lords of all other animals plus they have the rights of alpha males and the rights of kings.

Patriarchal beauty taste is mentioned in the Bible. In I Kings 1:1-4, King David is dying, so his servants sent for him a young virgin to warm him up. His servants searched for a girl throughout the whole territory of Israel and found Abishag the Shunammite. The girl was very beautiful and although she became his "attendant," she did not know him sexually.

David's son Solomon had 700 wives (mostly princesses) and 300 concubines. Back in the patriarchal days of yore, only the most beautiful women were allowed to become concubines of kings.

The elite males who design "fashion," who photograph it or write about it and who use those images to sell something, including culture, are the key players in determining what makes a physically attractive woman in the "modern" patriarchal world. Patriarchal taste in beauty standards for women is the same as it was in the days of the Bible. The elite males in "fashion" know this, so they keep the same, standard, patriarchal formula for beauty. This pleases the patriarchs at the top and at the same time, keeps the negative system of beauty evaluation going.

Nowadays, you can be the greatest female singer in the world, but if you don't have a flat belly to show off in a music video, you have a very little chance of getting in the game. In American society, women without social connections can not get into any realms of privileges unless they are considered beautiful and sexy.

But the elite of Madison Avenue and of the fashion catwalks in Paris have defined feminine beauty so rigidly that few women can meet these impossible-to-meet beauty standards. For example, most models wear a size "0" when the average American woman wears between a size 12 and 14 and weighs 144 lbs. Models twenty years ago weighed 8% less than the average woman, today they weigh 23% less.

The models in magazines are not perfect, but their imperfections are airbrushed. Still, most women do not know this or understand how the message changes when physical flaws are hidden/erased.

There are disastrous consequences from this destructive social message for women to achieve an unrealistic standard of beauty. For example, one out of every four college-aged woman has an eating disorder. A psychological study in 1995 found that three minutes spent looking at models in a fashion magazine caused 70% of women to feel depressed, guilty and shameful.

Impossible-to-meet-beauty standards starts infighting and feuding between women. It enforces the racism against them by denying women privileges of society based only on beauty standards dreamed up by elite males. Educated poor women are denied their basic human and civil rights of work only because they are "ugly," and their qualifications are overlooked only because of their "ugliness."

Impossible-to-meet-beauty standards helps to sell women a lot of products they don't need. Some of these products are cosmetics, anti-aging cream and hair dye, "helpful" books on how to be beautiful, so forth.

When women don't reach, maintain or exceed beauty standards, some males punish their women for this because the women have somehow "failed" their man. This invites males to use their license for violence.

Women are objectified because their beauty is considered more than who they are as individuals. This reinforces patriarchal control because women are objects or children while men are the mature adults.

The messages in beauty standards that are impossible to reach for most women and they are all negative messages including the message that males determine what makes women beautiful.

Treatment of Women Who Fail to Meet Impossible-to-Meet Beauty Standards. Born a fat person, I can tell you what its like to live in America and be fat. From the age of five, I was beaten by boys every day I went to school for failing to meet the beauty standards for females set by the bigger, elite males of the village.

If you are fat and you eat in a restaurant, people will watch you eat. They will do this to try to embarrass you from eating because the messages in the social tapestry tell all the villagers that obesity is very ugly and it is the result of a person with little or no will.

Employers won't hire you. Never mind that being fat is natural for some people, including me. One lady once told me, "No wonder no one will hire you! You're so fat that nobody wants to fuck you." I asked her what fucking had to do with working a simple job? She told me that male employers want "something nice" to look at instead of monstrous people like me.

Ugly women are treated the same way. Everyone in the village tries to pressure you into looking like someone you're not and then they punish you for "failing" to reach the plastic beauty standards set by the ruling male elite.

Fat people are always made fun of, whether its in front of them or behind their back. People make pig noises when you walk by them or stick their finger down their throat so they can gag.

They search your finger for a wedding ring and if they find one, they give facial looks of surprise and disgust.

Everyone in the village is always watching everyone else. People who are fat, skinny, ugly, tall, toothless or any other category that does not meet the "feminine beauty ideal" are treated like they are monsters. The message in all of this is that it is okay to be rude, prejudiced and hateful to non-beautiful people and the bigger message tells women to conform to the beauty standards of males or be taunted and excluded.

Sexual Attractiveness to Employers. In America, no one will hire you for a good job if you are not sexy unless you are socially connected or in very rare cases, really lucky. To illustrate this, I will tell you another true story.

In the spring of 1983, I was a student at Moorhead State University in Moorhead, Minnesota. The student union had an opening for an executive director. It paid really well for the time (around \$18,000 a year plus great benefits) and the position required a bachelor's degree in management.

I applied for the position and I never got an interview. Curious and desperate, I called the student union office and told them that I had applied for the job. I wanted to know who got the job and why. The lady at the other end of the phone told me that a junior in business

administration from MSU had been chosen. Seems he was a "real popular" guy, so they relaxed the requirement for a college degree.

"See," she told me, "The guy chosen is cute and athletic. All the girls like him. Since he's always going to be at the student union, more girls will start going there. Everyone knows that where girls go, boys are soon to follow."

I hung up the phone and cried. I had four hungry children to feed and I couldn't get any work anywhere. Worse, I wasn't sexy enough to even get an interview to a job that I was qualified for but the successful candidate wasn't qualified for.

I wonder how many times I applied for jobs where the women at the gates looked me over like some kind of meat. They rarely paid attention to my application, but to my appearance, rating me for some kind of sick beauty contest because they wanted to please their boss with a beautiful worker not an ugly one.

The message is that you can have all the credentials in the world to get a job, but if you are not considered sexy by the ruling elite, their guards won't let you in.

Sexual Sickness. Oppressed people usually are usually more sexual. Because they are sick from oppression, many times their sexual tastes and acts are oppressive, dark and sick (as with my husband). Shows how sick Americans really are.

White Men Only. In the summer of 1991, I had to apply for welfare because I could not get any work and I had four hungry kids at home needing all kinds of things. I was sitting in the welfare office with a black friend named Dexter. He was with another black man, but I don't remember his name.

Outside the welfare office, the new county building and the new law enforcement building was being built. I had walked by it on my way to the welfare office and I had noticed a real young man of about 17 working there. He was shirtless and burned red from the sun. I knew that because federal funds were being used for these buildings that the contractor had to obey affirmative and equal opportunity laws, but still, I saw no minorities working there. Only white men.

Dexter had told me that he was having no luck in finding work. I asked him why he didn't apply to work to build one of the buildings outside? He just shook his head and told me, "Those jobs are for white men only." He told me about he and many other blacks had been asking for work there for a long time and no one took them seriously.

After I left the welfare office, I walked by the construction site and asked one of the workers who was the main contractor? They told me Conlon Construction. When I got home, I called Conlon Construction. I asked if they had any work because I knew a black man who was a good man and a good worker and he would like to work at the construction site.

She told me in a direct and clear voice, "We don't hire minorities so don't send them here." I asked her what her name was and she hung up on me.

Like a fool (I was still so idealistic back then-I believed in fairness and things like justice and compassion in society that didn't exist and never existed), I called the human rights office in saint cloud, the mayor's office, the county supervisor's office and several other places to complain. No one cared.

So I went to find Dexter. I wanted him to apply for a job at Conlon Construction and when they refused to hire him, we would go to the media. We'd tell them that all the workers at the construction site funded by federal money were white males and that the receptionist had told me that Conlon Construction didn't hire minorities.

In disbelief and horror, he asked me, "Are you trying to get me killed?"

(You've got to remember, back then I was idealistic and blinded by it. I really believed that all people had "freedom," "justice" and equality in my country. Even when my eyes, heart, mind and spirit showed me differently. That is how much control the social managers had over me and I've always been a "left" thinker. It was only after my holocaust and my cries for help were ignored by my village did I finally begin to figure out what the truth really was. I had to take my blinders off and see what I didn't want to see. I didn't want to see the truth because it was too horrible to look at, let alone face.)

Law of the Jungle. When violence in the village gets too out of hand, the cultural managers blame it on the competitive, philosophy of "law of the jungle" where the stronger, more violent animals kill and eat the weaker, less violent animals. Puts the blame of violent behavior on the animal part of the human being, thus justifying not only a violent jungle, but a violent village as well.

Deprivation of Adequate and Nutritious Food to Poor Children. One in five children in America lives in poverty and most of these children are not fed very well. Depriving unwanted children tells all the villagers that poor children are unwanted in the village because they have no future except one of poverty. Also, if you deny poor children decent food, they might possibly die (kills for social genocide) and many will grow up to have low IQ's. It is important for the poor to have low intelligence. The higher social groups need to justify their privilege by racism against the poor. Also, people of low intelligence don't understand social genocide very well. At least until its their turn to die for capitalism and a selfish society.

Letting poor children go without adequate and nutritious food in the world's richest nation tells all the villagers that poor children don't deserve to live and if they do, then they need to be permanently damaged so they can't think intelligently.

Idea of Freedom. Liberty is a myth, a slogan to drum up dreams and nothing more. The idea of freedom has resulted in the perfect system for social control; the conflict between the individual and the system no longer exists in this democracy.

The United Slaveowners of America is no stranger to political, religious and social censorship of ideas. Dissent has been repressed through the education of both the children and the adults, through the careful manipulation of the mass media, and through the family and community structure of society. The common villager has been molded into an automaton and taught to accept and love his way of life.

Freedom to me means choices and not linear or limited choices like having to choose between yes and no or democrat and republican. How can everyone in the nation be free if the people at the bottom have so few choices?

The idea of freedom has resulted in the perfect system for social control to maintain the status quo because the villagers are taught that the conflict between the individual and the system no longer exists in the American democracy.

Spending for Public Education. The rich have their own exclusive schools to teach their children the dogma and fundamentals of a capitalist country that only serves their interests. Why spend money to educate the lower classes when they are only going to live marginal lives working marginal jobs if they are lucky? We know from the example of my life and legions like mine that the poor are locked out of decent work through an invisible systems of checks and balances that keep those jobs for the middle-class or higher classes.

One of those checks and balances that are the roadblocks being constructed to keep the children of the working class out of universities and colleges. Tuition and fees have gone up much faster than inflation and nowadays, poor students have to take out massive loans to pay for their education. The world is running out of work, including good work, so social managers don't want educated poor people competing against the middle-class for work.

Fifty-four percent of the national budget goes to support "defense," leaving little for public education. This alone tells you what the real priorities of the ruling elite are.

Status in Society. If anything fuels the "rat race," this does. Everyone wants to look good in society, to be sit at all tables of life with the "other people." Status in society is a "stick and carrot" reward to the illusion of the lies the capitalists tell us. The "carrot" is the "American dream" and the "stick" is the beating that most people get for trying to get something they are not socially/racially allowed to have. Reinforces the class system and blames the victims when they can't win in a socially, economically and racially rigged game.

The Destruction of the Meaning of Real Wealth. When the American generals protected the oil fields in Iraq over the looted national treasures in the museums, it told everyone in the world what America's priorities were (oil and money). The real wealth was Hammurabi's Code (worth a hundred Mona Lisas) and the other antiquities, not greasy oil.

The oil could have been easily replaced, but not the other things. Still, this great act of barbarity told everyone in the world how "real wealth" is defined by the ruling and wealthy classes of America.

The Destruction and Theft of Iraq's Antiquities. As soon as the cowboys got into town, they allowed Iraq's museums to be looted. Such a tragedy was not only predictable, it was warned against. In late January 2003, a delegation of scholars, museum directors and collectors visited the Pentagon and explained the significance of the Iraq National Museum and other cultural sites. They told the Pentagon that looting was the biggest danger.

At least 80 percent of the 170,000 separate items stored at the National Museum of Antiquities in Baghdad were stolen or destroyed during the looting rampage that followed the US military occupation of Baghdad.

America's blatant disregard for the most wonderful archeological treasures in the world told everybody in the world a big "fuck you." Like victorious patriarchal wars won in the Bible, the "enemy's" culture and history was crushed and destroyed.

A country's identity, its value and civilization resides in its history. If a country's civilization is looted, its history ends. The looting was allowed to humiliate Iraq and condition its population to submit to the rule of America and its installed puppet government.

When you lose your culture and history, you begin to become extinct and the dominant culture tries to fill in the holes with their culture. This keeps people under better control.

The inaction the military took constitutes a gross violation of the 1954 Hague Convention on the protection of artistic treasures in wartime, adopted in response to the Nazi looting of occupied Europe during World War II. Of course, the world's only superpower is above any and all laws, international and other.

The trampling of the treasures of mankind's first civilizations arrogantly announced to the world that the American civilization and "culture" supersedes all others. Only when the intellectual world voiced their shock of America's displayed contempt for a non-American culture, the government changed its mind. But its too late. Many of the antiquities will never be officially "found." Instead, they will end up in rich American and europeans' houses, trophies to attest to the power and corruption of money and its morality (it has none).

More, the destruction and theft terrorizes the world and its own American because it shows how brutal and savage the Savage Society really is..

Uniform Control. Literally. Villagers are trained from childhood to obey all males (particularly white males) in uniform, including powerful males in business suits. Teaches submission to males in authority and paternalism.

Normalizing Violence. Because violence in America is so prevalent, it appears to be "normal." That is what the foreign police told me when I first asked for political asylum on February 22, 2001. Any kind of violence is not normal (remember, violence is a learned behavior), but the high volume of violence that is socially designed to keep people in America perfectly controlled is an aberration to life itself. It is a monster that has become out of control. It is the perfect evil because there are few words to describe it except to describe its Four Horsemen: suffering, pain, poverty and death.

Lack of Compassion for the Poor. I have been selling homeless/refugee newspapers at the train station for over nine months and I can not recall one American buying a paper from me. Not one.

In fact, when they find out I was an American, they usually run. That's because most of the Americans in Holland are privileged economically. Many work for one of the many paternal US corporations. I'm probably the first poor American they've ever seen anywhere. This means that they lived isolated and insulated from poor people in America.

My former countrymen don't buy papers because they are selfish (selfishness is a learned behavior) and because they were taught since a child to have no pity for the poor. As mentioned in other places in this book, the poor in America are always blamed for failing to prosper in a fixed economic game that purposely makes them and keeps them poor. The way Americans treat me here is the same way they treat the poor in America: arrogantly and apathetically. Ironically, I am always more educated than they are.

Lack of compassion for the poor in America keeps the miserable more miserable while blaming them for it. This causes chaos and confusion in the village so the controllers can continue to rule.

False Generosity to the World. Capitalism, by its very nature, is focused first and foremost on enriching itself, thus it uses "charity" and "aid" only as tools and weapons of control. In reality, almost no American "aid" benefits the world's poor. In fact, it usually makes their plight worse with military aid propping up some of the most brutal regimes on the earth.

In the December 29, 1999 Christian Science Monitor article Where America Stands Among World Empires former president Jimmy Carter said about US foreign aid to poor nations, "We are the stingiest nation of all."

The world's richest nations (the West and Japan) formed the organization of Economic Cooperation and Development (OECD). Official Development Assistance (ODA) is given to poor nations by rich ones. The United Nations set a target of 0.7% of Gross Domestic Product (GDP) of ODA for the OECD nations.

US aid has continually shrunk since the Cold War ended and in 1999, of the 22 nations in OECD, the America ranked dead last in percent of GDP for its ODA (0.1%). Few nations met the goal of 0.7% and the median was 0.3%. The United States was a third of that median. Worse, its not real generosity. Most of the "aid" that the United States gives is tied to US business deals where the "aid" is more to gain market penetration for American-based corporations or for other corporate benefit.

Impotence of Women's Shelters. Most women's shelters can not serve the needs of many abused women. The most they can do is let women stay there until things cool off enough for them to go home.

There are no social programs for poor women without children, so these women have no choice but to go back to their violent males or suffer from extreme feminine poverty. This doesn't mean that poor women are poorly educated. I have four university degrees and I couldn't get decent work only because I was born with low socio-economic value (low-class).

I'm living proof that it doesn't matter how good you are, your chances of getting in a decent job are almost zero if you have no class value to society. That's because jobs are awarded and rewarded along class and gender lines.

Poor women only get to work jobs that they can't live decently on. They usually go back to their abusers. Poverty is violence, too. It's either one type of poverty or the other.

If people really want to stop violence against women and their children, then give women work that pays enough for them to live independently on. That way, they can leave their males if the relationship becomes violent.

At the women's shelter in Saint Cloud, Minnesota, most of the better paid personnel, "advocates," are middle-class women while most of the clients are poor and/or minorities. The upper classes can not relate to the suffering of their poorer sisters. They don't understand what its like to face racism everywhere in the job market. The higher-class wo " ê ` ÷πêand what it æ√êke to not have money for food or rent. I know many poor women with college degrees in social work or counseling that never got an interview, but the wives of elite men got in.

I could have stayed at the women's shelter for thirty days. Then what? I had seventeen part time jobs but I was lucky if I got one day of work a week. The shelter personnel would have insisted that I take a "traditional" job (e.g., cleaning, flipping burgers, punching widgets), but they would never have hired me (the educated poor are a threat to the whole social order) and even if I had gotten a pink ghetto job, I wouldn't be able to pay rent with the pitiful wages, let alone buy food or pay for transportation to work.

After thirty days at the women's shelter, I could have stayed at the community shelter for thirty days. After my allotted thirty days, I would have had to live in the streets. There's a big message in this: Women stay with your males or you suffer extreme consequences of extreme feminine poverty. This message works, too. It worked with me and it worked with other abused women I knew.

Allowable Pornography. Pornography helps create an oppressive, anti-human climate that makes the whole community sick. Pornography is not erotica. Pornography is straight fucking, without regard to the partner's emotions or needs. Its loveless, compassionless sex without any morsel of kindness and it rarely depicts any tenderness. Worse, pornography degrades and defiles women's sexuality.

As mentioned earlier in this book, look up "rape" on the internet and you will get more pornography site listings than you will for non-pornographic sites. This gives the message that "rape" has synonymous and double meanings: pornography. In many predators' minds, pornography is legal so rape is legal, too. An invisible, but very deadly message for men to rape women.

Believe it or not, pornography helps society's racism against women. It sells the males of the community the idea that women are objects to fuck; that they're not human. When women are objectified, they lose their precious humanity. After this happens, females are viewed as not deserving or having human needs, plus they don't live a real human existence like men do.

Pornography gives men messages to control women through the use of forceful, dominating sex. Although more violent and lasting, rape and the threat of it works almost the same way.

In x-rated movies, the male is in command in 78% of scenes of sexual dominance. The female is in command in 22%. In 37% of the scenes in which the female is dominating, she is dominating other females. In 68% of exploitation scenes a male exploits one or more females. Females are the exploiters in 23% of exploitation scenes. In 38% of those scenes, females are

exploiting other females. In 71% of bondage scenes, females are bound. In 29%, males are bound. (The Great Divide: How Females and Males Really Differ, Daniel Evan Weiss, Poseidon Press: New York, 1991, pgs. 163-4).

In x-rated movies, the males are always portrayed in heterosexual acts. 57% of the females are heterosexual, 35% are bisexual and 8% are lesbians. (The Great Divide: How Females and Males Really Differ, Daniel Evan Weiss, Poseidon Press: New York, 1991, pgs. 163). This depiction of males in pornography fuels the village's myth of the virile, masculine male who women don't say no to, or if they do say no, they really mean yes because they want a real man to dominate them with their cock.

To better link pornography to rape, 61% of females and 45% of males think that pornography leads people to rape. (The Great Divide: How Females and Males Really Differ, Daniel Evan Weiss, Poseidon Press: New York, 1991, pgs. 163).

Lack of Any Real Leaders From Disenfranchised Groups in America. There just aren't very many. When a leader emerges, they stay only for a season and then seem to fade away-usually bought off by fame, glamour, a good job, a tenured professorship and seduced by the Manhattan party circuit.

Celebrity accompanies fame and "leaders" get sucked into the game. For the first time, "leaders" have money and power. If not watchful, both things corrupt and most "leaders" become corrupt in time.

For example, nepotism and cronyism sneaks in. No one wants their children to work a minimum wage job, especially when they have a degree. But to get into the game, you have to know someone. Even Jesse Jackson knows this.

In the early 1980's, Jesse Jackson organized a boycott of Anheuser-Busch, Inc., because the brewing company had no minority distributors. In 1998, Jackson's sons Yusef and Jonathan were awarded exclusive rights to distribute the company's products in a section of Chicago's north side. The Jackson family distributorship records sales of \$30-40 million annually.

In 1999, Jackson publicly opposed the merger of Ameritech and SBC Communications until Ameritech agreed to sell a portion of its cellular business to a minority owner. Later Ameritech sold it for \$3.3 billion to a partnership which includes Chester Davenport, one of Jackson's longtime friends.

Vigilantism and the Cowboy Hero. As mentioned above, Americans seem to love the "myth of the cowboy" so much that they end up with "cowboy" presidents. A permanent part of the American culture is the "cowboy" mystique. The "good guy" cowboy is always a white male who takes charge and does what he has to do to get desired "results" at any cost. The "cowboy hero" is an independent, larger-than-life guy who is really a vigilante: he takes the law into his own hands. Regular people can't break the law, but powerful white males can. The cowboy hero is an image originally made famous by newspapers and pamphlets sold over a hundred years ago and then propelled by authors of "shit-kickers" (cowboy novels) like Louis L'Amore.

Wal-street loves "cowboy ceos" who are not afraid to "lead" by making "hard decisions" to generate short-term gains at the expense of people and communities. The Wal-Street cowboy ceo or the white house ceo is a tough guy in a business suit that gets things done, whether legal or illegal, to maximize returns by doing damage to society and by trashing the very things people need and value in their lives, but are "unprofitable" (e.g., safe workplaces, decent wages, stable communities, healthy environments, so forth).

Teaches the villagers to obey patriarchal, genocidal icons. Teaches and romanticizes violence and vigilantism. Also teaches people to accept the crimes done by elite patriarchs as "acceptable."

Male Sponsors. The whole socio-economic system of America is set up to make women economically dependent on a sponsoring male. If you are a little girl, you are dependent on your father to support you until you marry. After you marry, you are expected to assume a female biblical role of dependency on a man. As proven all over this book, a warrior society has little room for women in its institutions. America, Inc., is not going to hire women for important positions of leadership until the well of privileged white males has run dry and it never will because technology is swallowing good jobs as well as production jobs. Work is running out all over the world. The message of male sponsors tells women that if we don't find and keep a male sponsor and we don't have any socio-economic value, we are going to die in the streets or some ghetto.

The Shredding of Social Safety Nets. The only reason why Clinton and his cronies got rid this was to feed on social prejudices and racism against the most powerless group in America so they could be reelected. They also demolished welfare programs so the pittance of money that went into these programs could be diverted into the special interest programs of the patriarchs: corporate welfare, tax reduction for the wealthy and more money for "defense." Anytime more money is spent on "defense," the money eventually goes ends up in the pockets of wealthy who own stocks in the big "defense" corporations.

Without social safety nets, women are forced to be economically dependent on men and to take their beating, burnings and rapes. They have no choices but to take a risk and stay in an atmosphere of extreme violence, hoping that their abuser doesn't hurt them too bad or kills them. I suffered this reality and there is no greater hell. Four university degrees and a teaching license and I could not get enough decent employment to support myself so I could leave him. Because there were no social safety nets, the message to me (and other women like me) was that if we tried to live independently of a man, that we would die like unwanted dogs in the street. That's what happened in Bible times and that's what happens in modern times.

According to "Joe," the local politician (who explained social genocide to me and the "executive" decisions lawmakers have to make about killing their own citizens), the true aim of shredding social safety nets was to kill the powerless of the lower-classes faster. It was never about work or the fictitious newscasts about the availability of it. It was another mechanism the elite created to destroy the least of the citizens. It didn't matter that the "citizen cattle" selected for destruction and sacrifice were healthy. The only thing that mattered was that the wealthy elite did not want to pay for their maintenance, even though it was their system and their greed that created the poverty in the first place.

The message of all this tells Americans that poor people, poor women and their children deserve to die of poverty if they can not find a way to support themselves without the help of society. It doesn't matter that the world is running out of work or that the poor are not allowed to have decent jobs. Poor people are expected to pull themselves up by their "bootstraps" even if they are too poor to own boots. The American public is told not to be compassionate to these groups unless they are willing to accept reconstructionism Christianity (accept Jesus Christ as your personal savior and give all your power to him and his regents). Still, being a Christian in Christian America does not guarantee that you will not die of poverty.

Comprehensive Police Presence. Police presence can always be seen everywhere: in the big cities and in the little towns.

The police (and military) have a monopoly on power and unlike friendly Dutch police, American police are very adversarial. Their patriarchal world view is that almost everyone is breaking the law, so everyone but elite white males must be treated like criminals or potential ones. If they stop you and they think you are not obeying them like they want you too, they will crush you.

Police Brutality. This is a great barometer to measure the extent of a police state in a society. What does the barometer say? America is definitely a police state and it always has been.

Before the famous "Rodney King tape," everyone in the low-income and minority groups (Ground Zero) knew about police brutality and indiscriminate use of force because almost everyone knew someone who had been beaten savagely by the police. The police say they are "responding" to the "demands of fighting crime" when they beat a "suspect" or run the handle of a bathroom plunger up the anus of a prisoner.

Since Rodney King hoopla, there has been no real change. People are still being beaten up and shot indiscriminantly by the police. This tells the people that the police are above the law and that they have a monopoly on legal violence. Adds corruption and violence to the already corrupt and violent village.

Backlash Against Feminism. The biased, elite males of all patriarchal pyramids of power cooperated in this. Worse, they recruited women to speak against their sisters, thus making them-the victim-profess love for male systems that oppress them.

This also made female criminals in the community crime of gender inequality. Crimes against people are crimes against people. Just because they happen in that somewhat intangible, but very real world of the subconscious does not make them a dream. They are still a crime. Maybe they can't be tried in courts of this world, but they can (and will) be tried in God's Court.

Propagandists, biased newscasts and outright yellow journalism demonizing feminism and the "women's movement" prevented the Equal Rights Amendment (ERA) from becoming law. Phyllis Schlafly of the Eagle Forum, a Christian-right organization, was always the passionate "expert" against the ERA on news programs like Nightline. No matter how many times the opposition punched holes in her statements, Schlafly got more camera and talk time. Everyone in the media industry knows that more time on camera means more believability, no matter how weak their fact presentations and arguments are.

Feminist leaders disappeared from the radar. Many were bought off by tenured professorships, book deals, plumb jobs or glamour.

Hardly any institution within the five patriarchal pyramids of power supported feminism or the ERA. Their silence meant their condemnation. Their condemnation of feminism, their condemnation of a full-personhood village, and their silence meant the patriarch's continued condemnation of women in general.

All this negativity and hidden/double messages gave the villagers the big message that feminism, feminists and independent women were bad. The villagers were told that this is because the system is good and now a bunch of trouble-making females want to "fix" something that "really isn't broken." Other messages were: This is America where everyone has the same opportunity to prosper so no group needs laws to protect them. If women (and minorities) were as good as elite white males, they would prosper like them.

If It Ain't Broke, Don't Fix It. This is a big saying in America. It also applies to the behaviors of American capitalism that are killing us.

For example, I have a Dutch friend named Bohdi who was in a New Delhi bar about ten years ago. He met a CIA guy and drank with him. The CIA guy told Bohdi that there was all kinds of technology invented that ran motors with free or cheaper energy sources. He told Bohdi that he had been in the big room that held all those inventions.

The CIA man also told Bohdi that the world would never know these inventions until all the oil was out of the ground because capitalism was still making money on it, whereas the other technologies would do nothing to create the kind of wealth oil does for capitalism. In the political and economic minds, they're not going to fix anything (the environment, human quality of life, so forth) if oil continues to make them enormous profits. The saying goes for profit-taking like it does for other segments of the society, "If it ain't broke, don't fix it."

When I lived in Saint Cloud, Minnesota, I read an article about a man in Cold Spring that had invented a motor that got 300 miles to a gallon of gas, but he couldn't sell his patent. He'd been trying for years to sell it, too.

Social cancers in America are never fixed because they benefit someone. Maybe inequality, racism, socially-engineered poverty and socially-engineered murder break the laws of God and the hearts and lives of people, but they benefit others.

Telling people that most things don't need to be fixed is control and contributes to a culture of apathy and laziness.

Backlash Against Affirmative Action and Equal Opportunity Laws. This is everywhere in American culture, politics and media. The corporate-owned media love to demonize these laws by showing a "worthy" white man who was denied a job or promotion because of an affirmative action or equal opportunity law that "had to give" the job or promotion to a woman or worse, a minority, who wasn't as qualified as that "good white man." In other words, white privilege may be unfair, but the "real victim" is the one person who has always benefitted from white privilege.

Media stories like this always provokes a lot of anger from the white communities. Politicians use "stories" like these in their political ads unless they represent communities of color. All the anger and racism these stories provoke starts a lot of feuding, thus keeping groups of villagers at each other's throats instead of focusing on the real causes of the problems (American capitalism, poor distribution of national wealth, so forth). Also, when political candidates use the "race card" or these "stories" of the poor, abused, white males who were "abused" by these "unfair" laws, it gets those political candidates elected.

Incites racism and feuding among the villagers who are already fighting each other like starving dogs for the few scraps they are allowed to have. Which leads us up to the next powerful methods and messages for control . . .

Assault on Self-Esteem of Villagers. Messages all over the social landscape are designed to make people feel guilty and unhappy with themselves. Most people think its a ploy to make people buy a product so they will "feel better" about themselves. This is true to an extent, but the attack on self-esteem is used mostly to socially manage people.

If you make enough of the village hate themselves because they don't look a certain way (ugly, fat, little penis, so forth) or because they don't have what they're told that will make them happy (e.g., American dream, a new car, a decent job, etc.), they are more controllable. Depressed clay in the potters' hands is more pliable. I learned this lesson with my husband. He always wanted me depressed so he would have less resistance when he raped me or coerced me to do things I didn't want to do. Social managers know this so they keep sending out messages of impossible-to-meet-beauty-standards and messages of impossible-to-meet economic-standards so many people who can not look like a "model" or who can not realize the "American daydream" feel like shit and live like shit. This keeps them under control.

Assault on self-esteem adds to the chaos and confusion of the village so people won't see what's really going on: the social genocides, the racism, the instigated feuding, the loss of any "rights" people used to have, the substantial loss of work for the citizens, who's really running America, so forth.

Treatment of Domestic Violence in America. In every state, there are laws against domestic violence and domestic rape. Still, it is a crime that goes mostly unpunished. Why? Because the social managers want women beaten, burned, raped, sodomized and murdered. It keeps women in "their place" (biblically, socially and economically) while it keeps the village in chaos and confusion so they are divided and conquered for patriarchal control.

Sometimes, domestic violence is the only way American men can have any kind of power, especially minority men. Since males are raised and taught in America to watch and police women, domestic violence is the logical next step in the control of women.

What good are laws if they produce no help? Most laws offer temporary help at best. Every state government can enact laws against domestic violence but they are useless for the prolonged protection of their lives. That's because most women, including ones with college degrees, are only allowed to work "pink ghetto" jobs that do not pay enough to support the woman, let a lone any children she might have.

Everything in the social fabric is designed to keep women economically and socially dependent on men for their survival and the survival of their children. That is why the righteous patriarchs got rid of welfare and other social safety nets: to entrench this dependency so women stay in their place as second-class, disposable citizens.

Until there is economic parity in society and real job creation, women are forced to women are allowed to work jobs reserved for the higher classes or decent social safety nets are made available so women who leave violent men don't find themselves in dire poverty, women will be forced to stay with violent men because the whole system has made women economically dependent on men.

Messages for the violent control of women are sown and cultivated all over the social landscape of America. Useless laws that usually end up entrenching women and their children in great, unescapable poverty if they want to flee violence tell the whole world what the real agenda is (violence and destruction of lives to keep the violent, misogynist system going).

Cutting the Faces of Women. This one is very important. Males as children to "cut" the faces of women who disobey them. This makes them ugly and tells society that the women disobeyed a male. Also, it is a kind of invisible "brand"-that they belong to a man or to the dominant male culture.

I recently met an American woman in Harlem and I told her that I was writing this book. I told her that I was writing a giant chapter on the methods of patriarchal social control by violence and I was including the little methods, like how women's faces are cut. An anthropologist and a veteran of social wars from living in the Deep South, she knew exactly what I was talking about.

I have two daughters and not only has my face been cut, their faces have been cut as well. My oldest daughter is named Melanie and her ex-husband cut her face with a razor because she wouldn't go back to him. My youngest daughter is named Jasmine and before I left America, her nose had been so severely broken twice by her boyfriend that it required surgery both times.

My husband cut my face open by throwing a belt with a heavy belt buckle in my face. The belt buckle cut a deep wound and I had to go to the hospital to have it stitched up. I have numerous scars on my scalp from a lifetime of village beatings by males (and one female who pushed me into a step and caused my head to be cut open). I know I have at least three bad scars that are covered by my hair.

If you look closely, many American women's faces have been cut by men. It seems like only the rich and middle-class women's faces are the only ones that aren't cut, but they are still cut. The cutting is just under the clothes where no one can see.

Women are burned a lot in America. One of my old boyfriends poured a kettle of hot bean soup over my head because I had accidentally burned it. I took my children and left him. It

was the only time I ever went to the women's shelter and it was the last time. I am so critical of most of them that I see very little value in them. Most of them function as triage centers: to heal women enough so they can go back into the battle.

The hidden culture of the male-centered, savage society forbids most women to live decently in the village without the help of a man. Everything in the biblically-based, hidden puritanical male culture forces women to be dependent on males for almost everything.

Women, especially the most powerless women, who don't obey the directives of elite white males and their institutions are impoverished, harassed, ostracized, threatened, imprisoned and even killed. Many times, beatings and rapes at home are more preferable to the ones women face when they are forced to live on the streets because they don't have the economic help of a man.

All of the aforementioned shows how the great misogyny against all women in a "biblically based" country. These methods keeps women in the places that males want them to be in. Makes victims for a savage society that requires blood to sustain the violent village and makes life more unbearable for legions of people so that they are easier to control.

Gender of Presidents, Leaders and CEO's. All presidents have been male as are almost all leaders and CEO's. Not only that, most of these males come from families of wealth and power. Tells you who has the power, authority and wealth of the whole nation and it also tells you that they intend to keep it. The truth is right out there in front of you. Is it really that hard to see it?

The Land of Opportunity. Propaganda tells the villagers that there are so "many opportunities" in America that if anyone fails to prosper, it is their fault, not the system's. This message blames the victims for being losers in an already fixed game while at the same time, guarantees that the patriarchal elite will continue to be the real winners.

There is no level field for the citizens, thus there is no equality. Using Monopoly games, College professors have shown time and time again that those who start life with more money and privileges "win" over those who start with nothing.

Control of Sex and Women. As mentioned in Chapter Nine and elsewhere in this book, all the males of the village are trained from childhood to watch the women of the village. Part of the male observation is to control women's sexual behavior. "Promiscuous," independent and lesbian women know that when the males find out that they are "troublesome," the message will be passed around the male community until the woman's name is slandered and she is dehumanized. Sometimes, a male rapist will step forward to "punish" the woman for the village because of her resistance to the patriarchal, biblical role society wants her in.

Although America is proclaimed to be a "melting pot" of peoples and it has anti-racist laws, white women of all classes know that they can lose privileges in society if they have sex with nonwhite males. There are laws that forbid homosexual intercourse in the Deep South. The United States government still refuses to recognize gay partnerships and marriages. Message? Reinforces racism, homophobia and other patriarchal values, plus it tells everyone that the rigid, disciplinarian, elite fathers are still controlling everyone.

Women Are Only Recognized In Society Through Marriage. To keep the village male-centered and under male control, women must be kept under strict control. One of the methods of doing this is recognizing them foremost by their marital status where a married woman commands more respect from the social body than an unmarried woman.

Placing higher social value on married females forces a climate of hostility against unmarried females, plus it forces women into the arms of men, thus making women completely dependent on men and their culture. This is called control.

Guns and the Mystique of the Gun Culture. There's a bumper sticker that many Americans put on their cars or trucks. It reads: They'll Get My Gun When They Pry My Cold, Dead Fingers From It." In America, there are 30 guns for every villager: man, woman and child. Guns have one purpose and that purpose is to kill. The gun culture feeds and glorifies the American culture of violence. Not only that, it teaches a paranoid patriotism.

Anywhere in the "Bible belt" (any place in America that isn't a metropolitan city on a western or northern sea coast), you will see rifle-racks in the back windows of pickup trucks. Many times, these rifle-racks hold up to three loaded rifles.

In every city and every town in America, there are gunshops and periodic gun shows. When gun shows come to town, it seems like the whole town is covered with advertising about it. Guns are freely traded back and forth through gunshows. They are also freely traded back and forth by advertisements in newspapers, in newsletters and even by advertised for sale on the bulletin boards of grocery stores.

One person can own an arsenal and its all legal. A Christian militia friend in Saint Cloud once showed me her arsenal. It was about then that I began to rethink my Christianity. I never saw so many guns, assault rifles, knives and manuals to make bombs in my life. They had more weapons than the local National Guard and their stash was "small" compared to their friends and associates.

What is sickening about all of this is that arsenals like this are legal as long as your reasons to have these weapon stockpiles is Christian and "patriotic" in nature. Have a stockpile like this and be a member of a "threatening" group (e.g., nonChristian, minority, independent thinker, communist, so forth), and all of the sudden, the weapons become illegal to own or possess.

Guns are a power symbol of terror and of the violent village. Again, all those guns have only one purpose: to kill. And they mostly kill animals, women and minorities. This shows a culture's blatant disregard for life, its love for violence and death and more importantly, who is expendable.

Threat of Enemies. We're told as children that all the other countries of the world are jealous of the United States. We're also told that there are other countries who want to take our country over, make all of us slaves and destroy our "American way of life." When I was growing up, it was Russia, China and Cuba. These "enemies" are usually always abroad when the real enemies are the ones in our own country who are making up all this propaganda. When they can't find an "enemy" abroad, they make find a scapegoat within the nation, like the poor or criminals.

The government and military make this propaganda up to keep everyone terrified. Fear keeps the people in control. It also justifies the United States's self-appointed duty as Globo Cop to enforce American status quo on other countries. Threat of an bloodthirsty, rouge nation enemy justifies large outlays of the federal budget (45.4%) on military and rich "defense" contractors/corporations (if you look real carefully, many of the "old money aristocracies" in America own stock in defense and they expect a large return on their investments). Military generals can order any new destructive toy they want while one in every four US children lives in poverty.

Threat of enemies also helps promote, reinforce and entrench patriotism.

Fringe Fanatical Groups. Gives the illusion of "tolerance" while at the same time, makes the violent village more violent. The government crushes them when threatened. This is evidenced by Waco and other similar incidents.

Restricted Travel. Hillbillies don't go to Holland. Neither do white trash, blacks or any other disposable group in America. That's because they keep us too poor to go anywhere.

The Americans who travel abroad usually belong to the higher classes (unless they are military), and they usually belong to the following groups: language students on a field trip, honeymooners, diplomats, and business travel. Once in awhile, someone from the lower classes wins a trip. Otherwise, we don't get out.

Propaganda in America tells us that America is so big and diverse in geography and weather, that we don't need to go anywhere else. We can experience the tropics of Hawaii or the wild terrain of Alaska. We can visit the wild west towns of Nevada, the Grand Canyon or the picture postcard villages of New England. We're told that we have so much variety in our own country that we don't need to go anywhere else.

Why doesn't America want us to leave? The government and corporations spend billions of dollars to tell the world how wonderful our country is and they are afraid that people like me might actually tell the world a different, more real and frightening story of oppression and lies.

America can't keep the world from knowing some of its big hypocrisies and lies. What it counts on is that the people of the world not having enough pieces of the truth so they are able to see the bigger, bloody picture that I am presenting to you.

You have to grow up in America to understand the culture. You need intelligence and good memory skills to remember and interpret most the propaganda, symbolism and hidden messages all over the country's landscape. Otherwise, these deadly, manipulative, terror communication devices are like shadows: tangible but not solid.

Suffering from racism, poverty and other forms of social suffering gives someone like me a valuable story to tell the world. I have the skills to articulate my story for others so they understand clearly what is really going on in America and why. But I have something else my former society didn't count on: motivation to tell my story. It was bad enough that my village

has raped me and many of the other villagers since we were children. But to add insult to injury, they wanted me dead only because I wanted my civil and human rights for decent work after I spent nine and a half years at the universities to earn those rights.

Europeans will always ask me why Americans think and do things the way they do? Hopefully this book will give them some answers. Maybe not the answers they want, but probably the answers they expect. For the most part, America is a barbarian, warrior nation with lots of money to buy modern tools of war. It is a barbarian nation because its values and (desired) lifestyle is based on a 5,000 year old desert patriarchal model. There is nothing progressive about this because few villagers benefit. Women are excluded as legitimate members of the community as well as minorities and other powerless groups. Elite white males benefit. They have all the power of the village and most its wealth.

Open Killing of Citizens By Authority. Police routinely kill citizens every day. Almost every person killed by the police is poor and/or minority.

Prisoners are executed all the time when most of the citizens know that many of these people are innocent, that they were convicted only because of their color, a rush to judgement, fabrication of evidence ("win at all costs" philosophy of the corrupt American male culture), lying of witnesses who are paid to testify (reduced sentences, money, more).

The open killing of citizens by authority tells everyone that any one's life is expendable so all of us had better obey the layers of male authority that rule us or else.

Lust of Material Wealth. The messages are everywhere in American society that property is more valuable than lives. We are told that material acquisition not only rewards prestige, but we are good citizens if we own property and things. People are tricked or pressured to buy things they don't need and want. This is symptom of the persuasion of capitalism.

In America, there are some places where the penalty for some theft is greater than if you take a life. Of course, killing is justified if someone is breaking into your house to steal something as little as a television. When property and/or the protection of it is more valuable than human life, it gives everyone a big and clear picture: Unless you are born privileged, life is cheap and you are expendable. Especially when it comes to the ownership of property.

Government Representation. Almost all the people elected to Congress, the Senate and the White House are millionaires or billionaires. They come from the top five percent of the nation's households to represent the wealthy and corporate interests. Most of them are elite males, and the few elected women usually represent the needs and desires of the elite males of the village as well.

Illusion of Voting and Democracy Plus Voter Disenfranchisement. Every citizen has a vote unless it has been taken away from them for violating the law. Called "voter disenfranchisement," large populations of minority and/or poor people have lost the right to vote. Sociologists and criminologists know that poverty and powerlessness causes crime.

Everyone does. Still, once you commit a felony in many states in America, you are stripped of your right to vote unless the governor gives you a pardon.

Politicians in America don't want minorities or the poor to vote and voter disenfranchisement (the loss of our one tool for citizenship) guarantees that a large block of "undesirable" voters won't threaten the status quo by electing someone who might actually try to fix the system and help the poor and powerless.

The recent Bush/Gore election proves how worthless the vote really is. Al Gore won the election on the popular vote, but Bush won the electoral college votes, thus he was the one who became president. Most of the people who cast the electoral college votes are privileged.

Voting should be a right of all citizens and no one should be able to lose their vote unless they become a citizen of another country. Every citizen in America should be automatically signed up to vote when they turn eighteen like in Holland. But that would put too many votes in the hands of the people who need urgent and radical change before they succumb to poverty and all its ills caused by capitalism.

At the beginning of America, only white, elite males who owned property could have the power of the vote. The outcomes of voting still remain in the hands of a privileged few. Its politically, economically and socially engineered for that result.

Civil and Human Rights Laws. They give the illusion that the social system wants to be fair, is fair or that it will be corrected by these laws if something in the system is found unfair. These laws are a joke as they are constantly broken and rarely enforced. Even if someone has a flawless complaint, it takes years for it to see the light of day in court. If a verdict favors the complainant, it takes years for the civil or human rights abuser to pay, if they pay at all.

The Human Rights Watch World Report 2001 blasts the United States for its trampling down of all human rights in all possible categories, essentially saying that the US is the worst human rights offender on the planet. This alone tells you how worthless American Human Rights laws" are.

When you have no human rights in a village, you have hell on earth. Hell is easy to control.

Surrendered Human Rights. In the perfect police society, the people offer their controllers power over them. The patriarchs have a lot of Americans offering their power to them like Gods. The events of 9/11 escalated the pressure for villagers to surrender their human rights to the patriarchs in exchange for "protection." But the villagers are in more danger than ever because of the illegal invasion of Iraq. This act of imperialism (not protection) will produce terrorists, not prevent them. Of course, the social controllers know this. They want it. The more terrorists attack America and Americans, the more power and control the ruling patriarchs can extract from a terrified populace.

My son told me that the whole country is in a virtual police lock-down. He said that nobody has any freedoms anymore and that the police watch people more closer than ever. And of course, everybody is also watching each other more. Americans have surrendered their precious human rights to the elite white male rulers for nothing.

National Security. Name on little-known law that they will pull out on dissenters . . . Refusal for people to assemble if the message is anti-status quo. Of course Christians can march

anywhere, any time they want or they'll start screaming, contact their networks and politicians will be overwhelmed with citizen anger and outrage.

Patriotism. From birth, Americans are programmed to be patriotic. Parents are expected to teach it and the messages for it are everywhere. For example, American flags are displayed everywhere. Patriotism makes the villagers obey paternalistic command without question.

Imperialism. The United States became an imperialist power by the time of the Spanish American War in 1898 when it grabbed the Philippines, Guam and Puerto Rico and established de facto control over Cuba.

The US became the leading and ultimately dominant imperialist power of the 20th Century. America's entrance into World War I marked a new state of its emergence as a great and predatory power. America did not intervene in World War II for humanitarian reasons, although a hatred of fascism generated a nation of men to fight against it. Ironically, a considerable portion of the ruling class (e.g., Henry Ford and George W. Bush's grandfather, Prescott Bush) either politically supported fascist rule or entered into profitable commercial relationships with fascist regimes including the Third Reich.

America's imperialist crimes against peoples around the world, including its own population, are innumerable. The Filipino people were bloodily suppressed in 1899-1901. Three million people died in Southeast Asia in the 1960's and 1970's. Then there's the other "interventions" in Guatemala, Columbia, Cuba, Laos, Bosnia, Indonesia, Cambodia, El Salvador, Nicaragua, Iraq, Yugoslavia, Somalia and elsewhere, claiming millions of lives while destroying tens of millions of lives.

Since World War II, American military actions have caused more death and destruction around the world than the actions of any other country. Many of these actions have been conducted overtly with large scale use of American troops and air power. Other military actions have involved proxy armies that have been armed, trained, funded and directed by the US Central Intelligence Agency.

Almost these slaughters have been directed at people of color by elite, racist, white American patriarchs. These unseen and unheard victims are a product of the relentless drive by the US corporate and military elite for global economic domination. Millions of innocents have given their lives so a few elite white males in America can own it and control it all.

Foreign Policy. It is inseparably bound up with domestic policy. Both express the class interests of a financial oligarchy, whose monopoly of wealth and power is rooted in the existing evil economic system of capitalism.

Hegemony. The US ruling elite seeks to overcome the loss of international economic hegemony by deploying its military superiority to "organize the globe" under its dominion. Hence, the Rape of Iraq and this is only the beginning. Whatever the tactical disagreements, every wing of the political establishment is owned by the ruling elite, thus both Democrats and Republicans are agree on the "necessity" and "legitimacy" of hegemony.

Two-Party System. Both the Republicans and Democrats are financed by and beholden to huge corporate and financial interests. In a more prosperous period, the Democrats were able to mediate class conflicts by introducing some weak measures of social reform.

Home Ownership. Owning a home gives people a feeling of safety and independence. Threaten them with the loss of it and people will obey what society tells them.

Hunting Culture. Macho glorification and glamorization of guns and death. Contributes to the culture of the violent village.

Monetary Value of Human Life. Whenever people are assigned a monetary value based on their race, age and gender, the message is that those with low socio-economic value are not as valuable as other citizens. All human life should be priceless, but it's not. Insurance actuary tables predict the outcomes of our lives because the outcomes of a class-based society are so predictable.

Few families of those who were killed in the terrorist bombing of the World Trade Center's Twin Towers have agreed to accept the \$250,000 offered to them by the US government. That's because many of the white, middle-class male victims made much more money than that in a year and their survivors want a check that represents the lost "value" of the victim. Only a few poor families of poor victims have accepted the settlement.

When human life has a monetary value, there are all kinds of messages. One is that life is cheap for the powerless. Another is that human life is not sacred, but can be bought and sold. A more powerful message is that those who are born with more money and prestige are worth more than a regular citizen; thus citizens are expendable for the ruling elite.

Fear of Death and the Afterlife. Almost everyone has these fears so the elite mine these fears for citizen control. Those mined fears are represented in all facets of the culture, including political commercials, news commentary, advertisements, movies, so forth.

Shaming, Shunning, Humiliating and Blacklisting. When America was first colonized, most lawbreakers were forced to stand in stocks in the center of town for everyone to see and ridicule. This way, the errands would be "ashamed" of their disobedience to the law of the theocracy. It also broke the will of many people; thus making them "obedient."

Before and during public executions and witch burnings, the doomed were ridiculed and many times, their families bore the stigmas of the executions. This is because they were shunned by the community for generations afterwards.

For example, my first cousins' grandfather's father rode with Jesse James. It's a big family secret because everyone is still ashamed, but they are also afraid that they will be shunned even though this happened over a hundred years ago. Families bear the shame of having a criminal or notorious relative and many times, they are ostracized by the village for it. Shaming puts pressure on families to keep their members under control.

Another example: I had ancestors from Ohio that fought on the Confederate side of the Civil War. Because Ohio was supposed to be a "Yankee State," being a Confederate soldier from there was like being a traitor. No one wants to be considered a traitor in America. That's one

of the nastiest things you can call someone one in a warrior culture. It means that you are lower than the lowest form of life. Some of the older members of my family told me how the ancestors used to worry about my Confederate family member being discovered. It could have made life hell for all of them.

The social teachings of shame, with its painful emotion of a strong sense of guilt, embarrassment, unworthiness, or disgrace is useful to keep people obedient. Nobody in society wants to bring shame unto themselves, their family or their nation.

Shunning is meaner than shaming. Shunning cuts you off from the human contact of people in society, including relatives. There are many shunned people in America and nobody talks to them but other shunned people or other outlaws, outcasts or outsiders. If you become shunned, you can find yourself in the middle of many people and no one will talk to you or care about what happens to you.

My own life is an example of shaming and shunning. My mother, sister, friends, children and former publisher have abandoned me because I could be perceived as a "traitor." They don't want to be shunned and shamed by their association with me.

Blacklisting is a form of disenfranchisement. Blacklisting is a list, whether visible or invisible, of persons or organizations that have incurred the elite's disapproval or suspicion. These people or organizations are usually boycotted or otherwise penalized. One "boycott" is to lock the blacklisted out of work and other opportunities.

Fallen Women. A fallen woman in America is a woman who "fails" the male-centered society so badly that they become permanently homeless until they die from prolonged exposure to poverty, sleeping outside and to the selected violence that they suffer until they die. Every city and town usually has a place where it displays its "fallen women." These are the places that the patriarchal-controlled society allow women to sleep: bridges, on a park bench or if they are really lucky, an abandoned car they can lock. Fallen women are ultimate poster people for feminine poverty. Their "failed" lives are put on public display. The women's heads are visibly displayed on the cities' gates as a warning to the other women and all citizens as a symbol of the power that the hidden, patriarchal culture has.

Life for Fallen Women is unbearable. They're blamed for their predicament plus they are made fun of by the good, "righteous" Christians villagers. Because they are more powerless and vulnerable than the other women, and because they belong to one of the most despised groups in America, they are constantly "punished." For example, they are constantly raped, beaten and robbed, no matter how old they are and no matter what their circumstances are.

These women are constantly robbed because they are not allowed to have anything. They somehow "failed" the society of males, thus they must suffer extreme punishment for it.

Many of the "bag ladies" and other "fallen" women are mentally ill and forced to live on the streets because the state and federal governments don't want to pay for hospital beds for them in mental hospitals. Instead, its cheaper to manipulate the social forces to force them to live in the streets. In a warrior-society, anyone who costs more than they produce has to be eliminated if they can not find a male or someone else to sponsor them.

But the BIG SECRET is that many Fallen Women are women like me. Somehow, someway, we "failed" society, thus we had to be "punished." I know my crime. I will always know my crime. My crime was that I born with a good mind plus a great sense of dignity that I refused to destroy for the ego-centric males and male institutions my society. The ruling elite want to believe that they are the "master race" and everyone below them in the social order are less human than they are.

A talking monkey like me is not supposed to think let alone get an education. I did both and both were big faux pas (social blunders). Worse, I was a hated female in a phallic-centered, worshipped society whose patriarchal rule book (the Bible) does little to promote the quality of life for women. But what got me in a whole heap of trouble was that I used my rights to apply for work that I was not socially entitled to have: good work that has always been traditionally, historically and politically guaranteed to the "deserving, " "entitled," middle-class.

To make matters worse, I wouldn't go home and get out of their way. It didn't matter that I would die from domestic violence if I stayed home like they wanted me to. Despite the "official" picture of my society, the hidden culture of white males wanted "troublesome" women like me eliminated from the social tapestry. Underneath, they wanted my husband to kill me. It would have solved a lot of problems for them. Now all I am going to be is problems for them. This testimony of human evil that they committed against me will never go away.

I wasn't shapely and I was middle-aged. Because I wasn't patriarchal pretty and because I was born with no socio-economic value, I had no rights to good work. The only thing I could do to survive was the biblical "cleave unto a man" and I didn't want to continue "cleaving unto" my husband because he demanded rape and personal destruction for the roof he put over my head.

Women like me must be disposed of like the trash society perceives us as unless we can find/keep a male sponsor. Otherwise, we find ourselves in "Fallen Women" places until we succumb to the death wishes of the males who run the society and entrench the culture with the values of elite males.

The only "help" my society would have given me to leave my abusive marriage was 30 days at the women's shelter followed by 30 days at the local homeless shelter. Then I would have found myself living on the streets unless I found a new male sponsor or better work which was impossible to find. I earned four university degrees and had a teaching license and although I had seventeen casual jobs, I was lucky if I worked one day of work a week.

Of course, the shelter, the county (who would pay for my stay at the women's shelter and community shelter) would have insisted that I find "full-time" work: never mind that the most of the full-time work available for women and/or minorities in the whole area paid a minimum wage of \$5.15 an hour and it was dirty, dangerous work no one else would want to do for that low of compensation.

Never mind that an adult can not pay rent with that kind of meager wage, let alone feed and clothe themselves plus pay for transportation to work. Never mind that employers are loathe to hire educated people for the low-paid jobs because nobody likes an "uppity, educated

nigger." But there were a few minimum wage jobs that no one would take that they might have hired me for. Anyone who could walk and had a pulse could possibly get this work. These jobs were shovelling pig shit for farmers (with a shovel) and stacking bricks.

The people who ran my village hated my guts. Once a year, I would stand before the City Council and tell them that I although I had earned four university degrees, that I could not find work and that I knew many others like me. I would even tell them where I applied for work and tell them that the person who was hired was much less qualified than I was. Not only that, I would tell them that finding good work wasn't a local problem, but a national one. Sometimes, I'd even bring in copies of my research, but no one wanted to look at it. One time, I gave the same speech before the Stearns County Board of Commissioners.

The lone woman on the Board of Commissioners, Dotty, told me that I should go to Melrose and work at the Jennie-O turkey factory if I really wanted to work. She told me that she had to when her husband was unable to work many decades ago. I asked her what kind of college degree she had when she worked there and she told me that she never earned one. She also told me to be sure to not mention my education because employers got nervous when educated people applied for factory work (we might be able to think and we might count the profits and the injuries and then organize or better organize the workers).

My village hated me and I knew it. I refused to be the white nigger woman they saw me as. Worse, because I didn't have work, I made my own and thus became a nationally known scholar for this work.

What made my village really hate me was that I legally competed for work that I was not allowed to have because of the low socio-economic value I was given at birth. Not only was I competing against the righteous sons and daughters of the middle-class for their "inheritance" of having a good job so they could be comfortable, I was competing against the local rulers' wives, children, neighbors and relatives for those choice jobs.

Oh God, if anyone hated me, my village did. All because I refused to be the nigger they thought I was. All because I refused to go away and stop asking for "rights"-civil and human that I had on paper but not in reality.

All the middle-class workers at the women's shelter, county offices and the homeless shelter would have tried to force me to take the filthiest, lowest-paying job they could find for me just to show me who I really was in their minds. Worse, the job wouldn't even pay the basic rent of a shitty room. Then I would have ended up on public display as a "fallen woman" so I could be beaten, raped and robbed until some psycho, misogynist representative of the Patriarchs murdered me or until I died of exposure in the Siberian-equivalent weather of Minnesota.

Every American female knows about fallen women and their Crone Homes. Its the "invisible" stick to prod us into obeying male rule and social directives. Its the invisible cattle prod that shocks us into compliance.

A full-personhood feminist all my life, I never believed the whispers and innuendos people said about homeless women. Every time I saw one, I would go out of my way to give them money. One time, I gave this very ragged and dirty woman a dollar. It was all I had, but I wanted her to have it.

Through the dirt and grime, I saw the clear eyes of an intelligent woman. She told me, "I'm only like this because of the culture of men that run this country. I'm being punished by my former husband, his family and society for refusing to blindly obey.

I came home early from shopping and found my husband fucking our four-year old daughter. He had his dick in her and he was fucking her like a woman.

Although he was rich and powerful, I went to the police right away and he was arrested. He was out of jail in a couple of hours and he hired some of the best lawyers in the country. In the end, he walked out a hero and I walked out the abuser-that's how good his lawyers were. Worse, he got custody of our daughter and took all my rights away to see her.

I'm college-educated, but because his family is wealthy owns a lot of property everywhere, I'm locked out of work. No one will hire me. Male society made sure that I ended up like this as a warning to other women to obey your husband, even if he wants to fuck his own daughter. Males are the only ones who have any rights in this society. Women, daughters, we're all property of men and my story illustrates that men can do whatever they want with females, especially if they have money and power."

Threat and Reality of Prostitution. The male systems will lock poor women (rich women are never prostitutes) out of work until they are forced to sell their bodies so they can eat or pay for some other necessity of life. I saw it everywhere in America. Once, my neighbor sold herself to a man she barely knew for a sack of groceries and a Pizza Hut pizza for her kids.

No adult can live on minimum wage and conveniently (for males and their institutions), over 75% of minimum wage workers are females. This makes women economically (thus biblically) dependent on males. Women without males find themselves extremely impoverished in the great American society. Prostitution is the only way for most poor women to make as much as man makes doing a legal job.

It is a fact that most women don't want to be prostitutes, but are forced into it because of socio economic factors of a male-centered society. Let's get something straight: Exploiting poor and/or minority women for sexual purposes is RAPE. For the record, its called the power or exploitation rape. Even when prostitution is legal (e.g., Nevada, Holland, so forth), it is still rape because it exploits poor women.

Messages: Find a husband you can biblically "cleave on to" and obey the male systems or you will end up a whore or a fallen woman living in a fallen woman place. Either way, all the males of the American village have invisible, patriarchal-approved rights to fuck you.

Paranoia. Selected news in the media designed to terrify the village, the constant barrage of messages and advertisements (people see an average of 5,000 ads a day), stressors from a violent warrior society, conspiracy theories that are mostly true, so forth, add up to a paranoid population. A paranoid village is one that is eager to acquire and use weapons on other citizens. People that are afraid of each other are being distracted from being afraid of the things they really need to be afraid of (rife corruption in government and all other male institutions). Feuding driven by paranoia divides and conquers the village.

Arrests of Demonstrators. In America, people are supposed to have the right to demonstrate. But they don't. A lot of the time, city officials refuse to issue permits for demonstrations. If people come, many are usually arrested. Even if the demonstration is "legal," peaceful people are arrested. This tells people to stay home and keep their opinions to themselves because they risk going to jail if they demonstrate. In America, if you go to jail and are found guilty, you can be disenfranchised from decent work and other opportunities.

No one hardly ever hears news of future demonstrations (not "news worthy"), but if police or demonstrators become violent, everyone hears about it on the news. Violence sells so it is "news worthy." Media priorities like these give all kinds of messages for people to obey the status quo and do what they're told.

I volunteered to be a human rights monitor for demonstrators at the Republican Presidential Convention in Philadelphia, Pennsylvania. The human rights monitors would make sure that the police did not hurt any of the demonstrators. The convention was convened the last of July and early August of 2000. I had my plane tickets and everything set up, but at the last minute I got a dire psychic warning not to go. My spirit just wouldn't let me go.

Many of the human rights monitors were arrested and they were the ones who spent the most time in jail (up to six weeks) before they were arraigned. I had more than my hands full with a violent, unpredictable husband. I didn't need to get sent to jail for doing something peaceful. By locking so many human rights monitors up, the patriarchal empire gave all Americans a warning that those who care about the human and civil rights of demonstrators will be harshly and swiftly dealt with.

Tells you that there's no "freedom of speech" in a "democratic" America if your speech and demonstration is against the status quo.

Threat of Sanitorium. America has a history of institutionalizing white males and females who refused to obey the social directives of males and their institutions. In the sanitorium, people are drugged up with psychotropic drugs to alter their wills.

Proliferation, Presence and Use of Bibles In Society. Bibles can be found in every courtroom, assembly room and every legislature room in America. Every school library has at least one. You can find them in many classrooms if you look. A group called the "Gideons" put Bibles in every hotel and motel room.

Every president is sworn in with "the good book." Where is the separation of religion and state that America is supposed to stand for? It doesn't exist and that is the message, plus the subliminal connection that the "Judeo-Christian" religion of the Bible and America are one.

Lack of Real Philanthropy. Very few "charities" in America are real charities. Most are storefronts to hire the middle-class. Very few "charity" dollars ever reach the poor. Instead, the money goes to benefit the middle and higher class "charities" (e.g., YMCA, United Way, Catholic Charities, Lutheran Social Services, so forth).

In American history, one of the greatest vehicles for patriarchal mischief has proven to be "philanthropy." "Philanthropies" try to put a humanitarian spin/face on some of greediest men

in American history. These are the tycoons who killed striking workers to crush the labor movement, but at the same time "donated" money for "good causes."

Some "philanthropists" may have had good intentions, but their actions were often based on arrogant paternalism. For some reason, these elite male Over the past 15 years, "charitable" foundations have seen phenomenal growth in their assets, but only a tiny fraction of the money that has poured into the tax-exempt havens goes back to the community.

The trickle of money that does emerge in the form of grants goes overwhelmingly to institutions that serve the wealthy and the rest increasingly comes with ideological strings attached. A six-month Bay Guardian investigation into the secretive world of private foundations showed that the genteel, high-society, do-gooder institutions are becoming self-perpetuating entities that amass more and more wealth while they share less and less of it. Worse, foundations are playing a significant role in shaping the political debate in America, mostly on behalf of those already wealthy and powerful

The biggest foundations give the vast majority of their money to safe, comfortable causes. A huge chunk of foundation money (22.7 percent of all grants awarded in 1995) goes to universities and colleges for research, fellowships, scholarships, and other support, according to the winter 1996 issue of Responsive Philanthropy, the newsletter of the National Committee for Responsive Philanthropy (NCRP). Foundations don't want to support organizing, advocacy, self-help efforts or liberal/progressive policy think tanks—all things that could help empower those at the bottom of society.

Foundations and other "charities" are fabulous for providing jobs for the middle-class, but usually never give professional jobs to the educated poor. That's because it's all a club for privileged people only. Although the Kennedys are wealthy, the Kennedy who serves as a director of the Special Olympics makes \$250,000 a year.

Many United Way directors of big cities are paid a minimum of \$150,000 a year. It was revealed in 1995 that the Director of the Saint Paul United Way received \$165,000 a year plus perks, although the per-capita for the average poverty client was \$6,000 a year. It should be noted here that many of the charities the United Way funds are for the middle-class. This includes the YMCA, where who's "reduced" membership for poor villagers is too expensive.

Fred Grandy, a rich boy from Sioux City who once portrayed the actor Gopher on the television series Love Boat, makes a king's ransom as Executive Director of Goodwill Industries, a charity that was founded to help the handicapped. One of the mantras of this organization is that handicapped people need work, but if this is so, why did they hire someone able-bodied?

I've know many fine people in wheelchairs with degrees in business administration who couldn't get any work, not even at Goodwill who are in business to help the handicapped, but Fred Grandy just slid into the position. Maybe he got the job because his degree from Harvard is in English or because he served two terms in Congress. All of this proves how corrupt, hypocritical and dirty "charity" is in America. More, it proves that there is little real charity or compassion in the world's wealthiest nation.

When there is little real charity and compassion in a village, then the whole quality of the village is depressed and degraded. This makes the village easy to control!

Shock. The village is constantly bombarded with messages and violent patriarchal behaviors to shock all the common people. The social controllers know that shock keeps everyone under control. With many people walking around wounded from the shock, the village descends into chaos and confusion so the elite can take all the wealth they want while they entrench their power base.

Living in the American village is a life of constant shock. Its like countless, invisible, mini cattle prods shocking the spirit/psyche with constant electric shocks. People living at Ground Zero get much more shocks-all socially designed so they will die prematurely.

Tabloids constantly shock the public with shocking stories. The other media, including news, television series and movies relentlessly shock their audiences. The Michael Jackson trial is going on at the moment of this writing and Europe is being bombarded with shocking and sensational information about it.

Political speeches shock. Political campaign commercials are very shocking. Social and legislative forces constantly shock their targeted victims invisibly. Advertisers shock as a method of selling goods and services.

Constant shocking is not healthy. It wears down the body and the immune systems. The shocking adds up and many Americans literally die from shock.

Constant shocking makes the villagers the walking wounded. Wounded people are too weak to resist being controlled by the hidden elite.

Priorities. The priorities of the patriarchal pyramids of power control the priorities of society. For example, 45.4 percent of the national budget goes for the military and related expenses. In a August 23, 1989 Harris poll, only eight percent of females and twelve percent of males favored increasing the defense budget. (The Great Divide: How Females and Males Really Differ, Daniel Evan Weiss, Poseidon Press: New York, 1991, pgs. 136).

Still, the military budget continues to grow. The military is needed to colonize the world for "democracy," to insure that capitalism can get cheap labor, natural resources and "markets" elsewhere and to assist the patriarchal authoritarian Christians in colonizing the spiritual world for Christ.

School districts can't pay their bills, but the "defense" industry has all the money it wants. But that's the plan: Why pay for poor children to get an education when most are born locked out of any real workforce when they grow up? I and legions of others like me are living proof that getting a good education doesn't let us in the real economic tables reserved for the "better" classes.

Since the patriarchs know that the poor will never contribute much to economy and will probably die an early death from poverty, they see no reason investing in something so worthless as impoverished human capital. Especially when they could line their own pockets with money "wasted" on the scapegoats and sacrifice victims of capitalism.

Most of the world's governments and many American people were against the war in Iraq (2003), but none of the patriarchs running the patriarchal pyramids of power paid attention. That's because there is too much money in war and because the patriarchs want to distract the villagers from the corruption and greed of their male rule.

One in four children in America lives in poverty, but not enough people in power care. That's because the patriarchs control it all and if children have to go hungry so corporations can get government welfare, then that is the priority.

Corrupt National Priorities. Corporations, their subsidization and war are the national priorities of the ruling patriarchy. Also, if you look at the fortunes of the top rulers of America, you see that public spending is going to the industries that made them or their families rich.

For example, the Bush family has historically made part of its fortune in oil. Because of the illegal invasion of Iraq, American interests now control the oil of that country. This will make more money for the Bush family and George W. Bush will indirectly benefit when he receives his inheritance.

Vice President Cheney made his fortune in war supplies and services. Although he is somehow "divested" in this field, he's still getting checks from his former employer, Haliburton.

People are without work all over America and there are few, if any, safety nets to catch them when they fall. In a guns or butter economy, it's a guns economy and the rich elite are making a literally killing.

When it's so corrupt at the top, corruption trickles through all the social fabric. A corrupt village is an easier to control village.

Culture of Competition. Part of the patriarchal male culture is competition. Competition is fierce and mean in America. Not only that, it has only one moral: the moral of winning. Winning is the only thing that matters and that the "winner" is an elite white male (once again, proving the "superiority" of the Anglo-Saxon males that run and rule the world). "Winning" is mystical and based on ancient warrior tales of great warriors and warrior kings, thus "winning" depends on the "consent" of invisible forces like God and angels, so "winners" are thus chosen on a "spiritual" level.

How many countless times did I sit in church or school as a child and hear about the myth of winning? And you read about it in the newspaper, too. Always, if the winner was an elite white male, it never mattered what he did to "win."

Only winners are celebrated, never losers. This is such impoverished thinking. Although the game is fixed, "losers" are looked upon as weak and are usually ridiculed. I know this from my own experience. People in my village criticized me and sneered at me all my life. Mostly because of my race as a hillbilly, but also because I wanted the things I wasn't allowed to have: things like a good education and a decent job.

Americans are socialized to criticize those below them in caste, gender and class. People that I didn't like and usually didn't know personally always knew about me. They always had some comment to give me to tell me why I couldn't get a decent job.

The biggest reason, I was told by most of them, why I failed to prosper in the richest country in the world was because I didn't give all my power to Jesus and God. Then it was because I was fat. I used to ask these people (sometimes much fatter than me) what did being fat have to do with not being able to perform a job? Then they would cite reasons like: fat was ugly and no one wanted to work around ugly people; fat people incurred higher insurance costs so employers wanted thinner, healthier employees; that "good" and "righteous" women always tried to look "pleasing" to the "Lord" and others; and, that I must be a weak person (thus a "loser") to not be able to diet and look good for the marketplace.

Gosh, they told me, all I had to do is pray and the "Lord" would help me. Guess what? That doesn't always work. But when it doesn't work, its always the person's fault, never the system's. We're always told that the system is infallible and that it always works. If something doesn't work, then its the fault of someone else, so the fault must be yours (blame the victim).

I will say this over and over again until everyone understands: If you are meant to be fat, you will be, just like if you will be tall that if you were meant to be tall. But being tall does not carry the stigma of being fat. Being fat in America means that you are not sexually desirable to the power elite males who define what physical beauty is for females.

If you are a female and poor, you have to be "sexy," not smart, talented or educated, to reach the "token wannabees" line. Even if you get that far, there's no guarantee that you will be one of the chosen tokens to show that "the system is fair" because they have to let a low-class born person in once in a while. Otherwise, people like the president of the United States wouldn't have any women or minorities to dress his televised speeches with.

This message of winning creates and justifies the message that losers deserve to lose. "Winners" deserve all the special treatment and privilege they receive. That is why the rich are rarely questioned about their wealth or how they attained it.

A culture of "winning" tells people that the "strong", affluent, powerful, corrupt patriarchs are the leaders to follow. It also gives the message that even in "modern times," women are only judged by their beauty and obedience, not by their intrinsic selves and that "ugly" people deserve their ugly lots in life.

Trophy Wives and Mistresses. Although polygamy and bigamy are illegal in America, rich and powerful patriarchs find a way around the law. Rich and powerful males demand and receive the rights of kings, including things that the other males aren't allowed to have, including extra women and young beautiful women.

When rich, powerful patriarchs can have what the little people can't, it tells the village how corrupt the whole place is. This strikes terror in the village, rendering it paralyzed so the elite can continue to rule.

Message of Waste. American capitalism is based in waste. Because the short-term profit must be maximized at any cost, waste of life and waste of natural resources is the result of the

corrupt system of greed. To keep consumers consuming, messages of waste are everywhere in America.

Lifetime Consumerism. The emerging "age of access" is mostly defined by the increasing commodification of all human experience. In business circles, the operative term for this is the "life-time value" (LTV) of the customer, the theoretical measure of how much a human being is worth if every moment of their life were to be commodified in one form or another.

To calculate the LTV of a customer, a firm projects the present value of all future purchases against the marketing and customer-service costs of securing and maintaining a long-term relationship.

Determining a person's LTV is made possible from the raw data collected about them through information and telecommunications technologies of the network economy. Electronic feedback and bar-code data provide continuously updated information on a person's purchases, giving companies detailed profiles on dietary choices, wardrobes, status of health, recreational pursuits, travel patterns and other buyer's preferences.

Using computer modeling techniques, it's possible to use this mass of raw data to anticipate a person's future desires and needs. Business strategists map out targeted marketing campaigns to lure the person into long-term commercial relationships.

Determining a person's LTV can also be used to target them for social elimination, especially if the person doesn't have much of an economic future in the new, meaner, leaner economy. In this new economy, there are only winners and losers. Unfortunately, most of the losers of this game will lose their lives because there is no room for people who don't work, even if the economic system itself caused the shortage of jobs.

Love of Wealth and Power. It doesn't sound like one of Christ's messages, but the purveyors of Christ's messages sure like those perks of patriarchy. Of course, the priests, preachers and pastors profess they don't want those things, but many receive power and privileges the average villager never gets.

Love of wealth and power fuels the myth and mysticism of "American Dream." It reinforces a culture of materialism and a culture of control over people. It lowers the value of human life because material things are more important.

Abuse of Power. George W. Bush invaded Iraq despite the explicit condemnation of the entire world. The officers of Enron and WorldCom stole a king's ransom before driving their companies into the ground. In the early 1980's, CEO's did the same thing with Savings and Loans. Sure, these elite males might get a few years in jail, but like Michael Miliken, the junk bond trader who went to jail for insider trading, when these guys get out of jail, they will still be rich.

As mentioned elsewhere in this book, American police beat people up all the time. Over a thousand villagers "mysteriously" die in local jails. Prison guards arrange "gladiator fights" between prisoners for entertainment and punishment.

People in power abuse their power all the time. It tells everyone that some people are above the law (because they are the ones who own it and control it).

Materialism. Everywhere in America, messages of propaganda and advertising tell people that they are unhappy because they don't own certain things, not because the society they live in is corrupt, brutal, mean, selfish and violent. Capitalism depends on consumer spending, not saving, so people are taught to be materialistic.

This dynamic of culture teaches the villagers that "things" make people happy, making them work harder and longer for things they don't need or seldom use. When people seek material happiness, then they usually don't see the real reasons why they are unhappy. If they did, they might want to seek change and the status quo wouldn't want that. Worse, people will kill over property because they are taught to do it. Laws protecting property over human lives do this.

For example, "justifiable" force is allowed in most states against thieves and robbers. Small store owners have a "right" to "defend" their property, even to the extent of killing a thief for stealing something as little and meaningless as a television. A person who robs a bank with a gun will usually get four times the amount of prison time than the prison time a murderer who killed with a gun gets. This tells the villagers that property is more important than human lives, especially when the property belongs to the ruling elite.

Of course, the messages in American society is that criminals are scum that needs to be removed from the human family, so I can see how some people would equate that with legalized killing of thieves.

One time, I interviewed for a job and I was asked what I would do in case of a robbery. I told the interviewer that I would keep my eyes down so I couldn't see the robber/s clearly and give them all the money. If they knew about the money in the safe, they could have that, too. I didn't get the job because I gave the wrong answers. The person who got the job said that they would memorize what the robber/s looked like and would die protecting the money.

Materialism keeps everybody busy and distracted.

Lack of Positive Messages About Non-Traditional Women and People. You don't find these messages anywhere in the American social landscape. One of the "myths" of any business in America, nursing homes are only interested in the short-term profit. Thus, labor and other costs are cut to the bone to push that short-term profit higher.

The caretakers are paid poorly with little if any fringe benefits, so there is low morale and high turnover. Poor people in nursing homes receive minimal care at best.

I worked as a nurse's aide at Oneil's Pacific Convalescent in Santa Monica, California. I had a friend who was a chanting Buddhist and she got me a job there. I was 14 years old and so was she. Most of the other staff were illegal Mexicans. Because all of us were illegal workers, we received something like \$1.20 an hour when the minimum wage was a whopping \$1.65 back in 1970.

We were always understaffed and the patients suffered from it. All of us were under-trained and most of the caretakers spoke only Spanish when the patients spoke English. Current

conditions at nursing homes in America are still about the same. Profits always come before people.

I am surprised by how much better the handicapped are treated in Holland. Although employment is difficult, they are treated much more compassionately. The agencies and care centers for the disabled are more modern, cleaner and the staff is higher in quality. That's probably because employees are generally rewarded and treated better than US employees, plus the Dutch culture is one of tolerance and compassion.

Like violence and rape, tolerance and compassion are learned behaviors and cultures/villages /societies are the major institutions that teach human behaviors. An excellent model to measure compassion in a village is to measure the quality of life for the least of its citizens.

Like other icons and evidence of culture, the American apathy for the disabled gives us all kinds of messages, both subliminal and conscious. The big one says, "Few in society care about you if you are not physically or mentally well," or, "Might makes right," plus there's a big "Dive for the Hive" message in it as well.

When a society doesn't take very good care of its weaker citizens, it is a Savage Society. Savagery of this magnitude is a method of control and coercion of the other villagers to obey the rulers without question.

Trained Apathy. Apathy is the anti-thesis of compassion. In such a large "Christian" village, compassion is very hard to find. The patriarchal elite don't want or need compassion because it might spark real talk and work for parity and better national income distribution.

In all warrior societies, compassion is a quality that is not allowed. Warriors must always react fiercely with power. They are discouraged from thinking or having "softer," feminine emotions that are nonviolent.

A savage society is run on violence and/or the threat of it. That is how everyone is kept controlled. Real compassion is a big threat to the status quo because they are determined to hold the reins of power over everyone until the whole world dies or explodes.

I once had a Lakota friend from the Rosebud Sioux Tribe. His name was Larry Garrett. A nature lover, he went to Alaska in the late 1970's and lived in the woods for four or five years. When he came back to "civilization" to the "heartland" of America, he saw that people had changed dramatically. He called it, "The new rudeness." He was right. People had changed. They had changed so slowly that no one caught it but he, I and a few other people. The Collective Heart had changed to one of extreme cruelty, apathy, rudeness and vulgarity.

Apathy is so rampant in America that if you try to tell someone about injustice, most people will ignore you or tell you to go away. Some will even threaten to punch you in the face. I saw happen everywhere. I saw it as a child and I saw it until the day I left America.

It is no secret that one of the directives of the Patriarchs to eliminate social programs. They insist on this to make more money available in the system to support capitalism. The Titans of industry say paying less taxes will maximize profit potential and somehow these profits will trickle down from the wealthy investors to all rungs of society. This never happens

because the dynamics of capitalism are to flood the top tiers with wealth and power. Very little gets to the middle-class so there is nothing left for the lower classes.

So there is a hidden reason for apathy: because the established wealthy elite must have their economic tribute in good times and bad, whenever in money is given to the poor, this money does not come out of the elites' pockets.

When the poor get any crumbs, it comes out of the national income slated for the middle-class. This angers the middle-class. They protest to the elite for relief and they get it in slashed social programs.

The hidden reason why the "free market forces" insist on the elimination of social programs is so the debit citizens can be eliminated because there aren't enough good jobs for all the white men in society, let alone those kind of jobs for citizens of lesser socio-economic value. When freed from "Mandora's Box," the raptor-locust winds of the "free market" leave carnage everywhere.

With social programs slashed to the bone, the poor are set up for the suffering and death from the violence of poverty exclusively and conveniently for the needs of capitalism. The trick for the patriarchy is to keep the deaths down to one body bag at a time and to blame the deaths on auxiliary/secondary causes (stress, heart attack, gunshots, so forth) and not the primary cause (poverty).

That way, most of the villagers will remain sleeping. Eventually, the deaths of the poor and powerless villagers will be discovered, but by then, it will be too late to do anything about it. The middle and higher classes will be too terrified to do something and the lower-classes will be too decimated to fight back or even protest.

The middle-class are already losing ground and some aren't as comfortable as they need to be for them to be the willing guards of the hidden aristocracy. Social planners and social managers know this so they take advantage of this to make people apathetic to each other.

The responses to injustice or inhumanity from the American people as a whole are sickening. There's even a country and western song called, "Here's a Dime, Call Someone Who Cares." Then there's the response where someone will rub their index (vise) finger and their thumb together. This means they are playing the "world's smallest violin" (the sad strains of a song sung by a violin) to the story of injustice.

Then Americans have all kinds of selfish, apathetic responses to the suffering of innocents. Many like to say, "Cry me a river" (a cliché from the name of a song), "Yeah, yeah, now go tell someone who cares," "Why are you wasting your time and mine? Nobody cares."

Listen, everyone. I believe that one of the biggest reasons why God put us in this terrasphere is because he wanted us to learn compassion. I also believe that if you walk out of this world without it, that you have wasted everyone's time, including your own. Apathy is the antithesis to compassion.

When I speak of compassion, I am speaking of real compassion. The authentic compassionate life one where people are compassionate for the higher reason: Because it is the right thing to

do. Many people are compassionate because they gain something from it. Some want to "please" God or earn points in heaven. Some make a good living in a

Some are psychologically trying to "pay" for some secret crime known only to them. John D. Rockefeller, Alfred Nobel, Andrew Carnegie and others became haunted by the deeds of their apathetic, selfish lives. All of them had lots of blood on their hands in their ruthless acquisition of wealth and power, so when they got older and started worrying about "what's next?" they created some kind of foundation to hide their sins behind.

Whatever, the reasons behind most "compassion" originate in some kind of selfishness. Real compassion is selfless: You try to stop suffering because it is the right thing to do, not because it will please God, get you a better mansion in heaven, it will pay for your sins or because parents, teachers, clergy and others tell you that its the right thing to do. A person should act compassionately because it is the right and only thing to do.

A whole socio-economic system built on selfishness is not compatible with sharing. Apathy divides the village to conquer it. Apathy keeps the village in misery, chaos and confusion so the villagers can be perfectly ruled by terror.

Rudeness, Vulgarity and Cursing. Rudeness is everywhere. That is because most Americans are angry. People give each other the "fuck you" finger all the time, tell each other "fuck you," cut each other off in traffic, people shoot at each other randomly on the highway, settle arguments with fights (and sometimes weapons), so forth. The patriarchal system makes them like that so people don't talk or work together. Otherwise, they might question what is going on with their government, economics, military, education and religion.

Vulgarity is another symptom of a corrupt and sick village. People fart in each other faces, "moon" you with their asses, stick their finger in their nose and then lick it, wear outrageous and unflattering clothing just to provoke strong emotions that provoke chaos in the community, the list is long. Of course, the "cultured" elite never do that. That's because everyone below them are animals and the farther you go down the social food chain, the more animalistic people are thought to be.

The profanity level is much higher in America than in the Dutch culture. Truthfully, the Dutch are very polite. A trained environmental observer, this is the first thing I noticed about Holland.

Rudeness, vulgarity and cursing are essential to sustaining a miserable, apathetic, unfriendly village. A miserable village is what the social controllers need to keep everyone down so they can be controlled.

False Generosity. Governments, organizations and "charities" find themselves in the position of having to feed/clothe/house the poor people who are purposely left out of the system. Underneath, most of these institutions would rather see these people conveniently die so there are more resources for the people in at the top and in the middle of society, but America is not arrogant enough yet to start killing the innocent, hated poor and minority people openly. Also, all the social genocide pogroms against the poor and the powerless would be quickly discovered if there were no "charity" programs. False generosity gives the "illusion" that the government and other organizations care about the people they serve. It should be noted here

that many religious "charities" don't care about the people they serve as much as how many "points" they are earning in heaven for "serving God."

Proliferation of Horror Movies. They're all over the American culture. Some characters from these movies are cultural icons: Dracula, Frankenstein, Freddy Kruger, Jason, the Hellraiser demons, so forth.

People are socially pressured to watch them. People who don't want to watch these movies are made fun of. They're called "pansies," "peaceniks," "pussies" and other insults people hurl each other in a tough, warrior society.

Horror movies stun, scare and shock already stunned, scared and shocked people. Worse, the proliferation of horror movies desensitize people to violence, manipulating many to accept violence-spiritual and physical-as "natural" and even desirable.

Me First and Trained Selfishness. This message is taught everywhere. It teaches against compassion because if there is too much compassion in the community, the villagers might actually start talking and come to a consensus for pro-active, positive change. The rich, ruling elite don't want this because it would threaten their status quo and they might have to "share" more of the village's economics with all the villagers.

Because there is great social fallout from the teaching of selfishness, mining and exploiting it is a major tool of social control. It is a great creator of civil wars.

Encouragement to Drink Alcohol and the "War" on Drugs. Slaveowners of the Deep South realized all too early that they could not prevent their slaves from trying to find some kind of escape from their hell. That is why they introduced Christianity to the slave communities. This way, they could control the black slaves with religion's promises of paradise like they did with the wretched white trash and hillbillies.

Religion and all its promises of "riches stored up in heaven to the obedient" worked mostly with females. It gave them dreams of a way of life they could never have in America unless they won the lottery or invented something useful and valuable that corporations could not steal away from them.

Smoking marijuana in the human community is as old as drinking alcohol. I read a few years ago that archaeologists broke into a six-thousand-year-old tomb in the middle-east and found not only jars of beer, but found jars of marijuana as well and it was clear that the intention of the marijuana was for smoking, not for rope-making purposes.

Against the direct orders of the slavemasters, the slaves of the Old South made their own alcohol and drank it. They also smoked hemp if they could find it.

Slavemasters hated drugged slaves or slaves with hangovers. They knew from experience that a drugged slave does not do as much work as a non-drugged one. Capitalism, including the capitalism of slavery, is always on the lookout for "efficiency."

Human slaves are commodities and nothing else, so slaveowners always try to squeeze or "maximize" the "efficiency" of labor/production of these flesh puppets for the sole benefit of

the owner. Never once do the owners look for or care about the pain of the slaves and the poor quality of the slaves' lives. In the slavemasters' view, by right of fortuitous birth, they believe that they actually have rights-divine and/or social-to own the forced cheap labor of slaves (in the past and now).

When the puppet masters of the universe on wal-street discovered that they could not control that the needs of the slaves and the economically/socially oppressed, their social managers "allowed" alcohol and criminalized everything else.

They probably allowed alcohol because drinking was entrenched in european culture and the european settlers to America brought the liking for alcohol with them. Alcohol was a good trade item when trading with indians. Soldiers and traders could get indians drunk, pass them out and then kill them.

But there's a more important reason why the poor and oppressed were allowed to drink alcohol. It depresses them so they don't think. Marijuana, on the other hand, usually makes people think. Slaves are not supposed to think. They're supposed to work themselves selflessly and cheaply to death for the people who own them: the slaveowners of the past or the "new" slaveowners of the present, and those include the stock brokers on wal-street who purposely manipulate the socio-economic climate to plummet the value of labor for those who are deemed "expendable" in society.

When people drink alcohol, they are easier to control. Of course there is the fallout of alcohol: alcoholics, drunk driving and THE BIG ONES-aggression and violence. Alcohol is the perfect vehicle for violence.

The village elders look for any way to create violence in the village. Remember, violence creates the chaos and confusion the elite patriarchs need to keep everyone confused, wounded and feuding for the express purpose of control.

People who smoke marijuana have a tendency to think more deeply, and are usually not aggressive and violent. If everyone who drank in America smoked marijuana instead, the elder males of the village would have a hard time controlling the sheeple. One of the BIG REASONS why marijuana is illegal. The elders don't want people to think: That's their job. If people started to think better and clearer, then they would begin to see the lies they've been sold and they would begin to better see the social genocide around them.

As for other drugs, the hard ones like cocaine or heroin, the ruling elite want them illegal not because hard drugs kill a lot of people (a good population control method for eliminating unwanted groups of people), but because the punitive laws the elder white males create put a lot of low-income and/or minority people in prison. This keeps disposable populations under better control while at the same time, creating jobs for the middle-class.

Anyone that is not in the slave class in America can easily have "legal drugs" like prozac and valium or something similar. All they have to do is go to a doctor or a clinic. Truthfully, the patriarchs don't care if people are doped up on legal drugs unless they are steering a train or flying an airplane.

Poor people have a harder time getting legal drugs because they many don't have medical insurance plus their labor must be maximized while their lives minimalized so they will conveniently die before their time. Many prisoners are on some kind of psychotropic drugs to keep them more "manageable." Legal drugging benefits corporate pharmaceutical companies who make outrageous profits on these drugs.

So there's really no "war" on drugs in America. It is all propaganda to control people-to beef up the numbers of police while keeping the poor in pain so they will die sooner. Pain ebbs away a person's life until they usually succumb and die. Patriarch, Inc., wants the disposable people to die or rot away in prisons until they do. Its part of the Patriarch Plan because the world is running out of work and the poor will become unmanageable because the patriarchs will never allow better national income distribution.

Message? Its all about the complete control and manipulation of citizens' lives, including their personal ones for the benefit of the capitalist elite.

Homogenous Society. The press has played a major role in the building of homogeneous societies throughout history and America has been no exception. The so called "freedom" of the American people only exists in their minds. It is a myth and nothing more. Schools, the press, the mass media and all the other patriarchal owned and run institutions have been carefully directed to control and to build a homogeneous society.

"Freedom" can be measured by the quantity of choices the villagers have and by quality of those choices. It can also be measured by how tiered the social class structure is and how fairly the village's income is distributed among the villagers.

The message of a homogenous society tells the citizens to be like everyone else, to obey like everyone else. It teaches conformity so all drones are alike. The declaration of independence says that all "men" are equal when it should say all "drones" are equal to suffer and die in poverty while all "elite white males" are equal to benefit from the slave labor of the drones. That is more truthful.

Regulating Free Speech. In America, if you have a message and it is not approved by the patriarchs, it is doubtful if any people will ever hear it. In most states, authorities refuse to grant permits for demonstrations if they demonstrations are against the status quo, including illegal wars against impoverished third-world nations. If you do demonstrate, the police are swift to crush you with their batons, rubber bullets, so forth.

The media rarely lets its viewers or readers hear differing or radical opinions of other citizens that are not approved by the patriarchal monopoly. The media also demonizes radicals and fringe groups. If demonstrators are hurt by police brutality, the media blames the demonstrators for the violence and not the police. Message? There's no free speech in America. Its another lie to keep the people under control.

Doped Up On Jesus and Lay Your Treasures in Heaven. Everywhere in Bible World is the message to give your life and spirit to Jesus. According to this philosophy, Jesus' spirit will fill you and give you spiritual ecstasy while at the same time, he will take control of your life so you can have the things you need for a "good" life.

Of course it doesn't work unless you really "believe," thus when Jesus can't get all the poor Christian believers decent jobs, the believers are blamed, never Jesus or the idealistic, unrealistic belief that Jesus is going to fix all the unfixable things in your life. Also, when surrendering your power over to Jesus doesn't work, the clergy will de-emphasize this by telling you that the world is "unfair" because it's run by "Satan," thus you should concentrate on "laying your treasures in heaven" while you suffer in this one.

Its negative, controlling propaganda that keeps people duped and under control. It tells everyone to give their power to God, Christ or their "representatives" when people should keep their own power and use it for their own lives (See Chapter Twenty-One).

Its such negative, controlling propaganda that Bush, Inc., is giving public funds to religion for social services. A church close to my mother's house in Deer Park, Texas got a two-million dollar grant to build a homeless shelter. This is a "Bible-believing" church, so everyone who needs services will be asked to surrender their body, soul and power over to Jesus. Consequently, these converts are surrendering their body, soul and power over to the government because these Christians believe that America is "God's chosen country" and we are told in church to obey everything someone in authority in America tells us to. Great control mechanism. Religion wins and government wins.

When believing in Jesus "works," (Jesus somehow miraculously intervenes) everyone hears about it (just like the "American dream"). When it doesn't work, no one hears about it or the victim or Satan is blamed. So many perfect control messages....

Passivity in Women and Macho in Men. If it sounds like males and females from the Bible, it is. male protagonists, almost never strong female protagonists.

Women, on the other hand, are taught to be passive. When women become aggressive and violent, they are swiftly crushed by all forces of society. A woman murderer usually gets more time in prison than a male murderer. A woman who kills her child will get much more time than a father who commits the same crime. These constant examples set in society tell women to be passive.

Allowable Crimes of Capitalism. American capitalism spawns a cut-throat economic environment for those really valuable short-term profits at any cost. This kind of negative, impoverished environment invites "white collar" crime of all kinds: pollution, exploitation rape of women who must have sex with their supervisor to keep their job, falsifying documents including financial statements, dumping poisonous peanuts into the western european food supply, so forth. When corporate captains are caught for committing crimes, either they get out of it or a lower-level employee is sent to jail. Very rarely are "white-collar" criminals sent to jail. This tells all the villagers that the crimes of capitalism are mostly exempt from the law that average villagers have to obey.

Righteous Writhing in Pain for Jesus or Capitalism. Negative, impoverished thinking of "old" catechism and Christian teachings. Early Christian fathers glorified the suffering of Jesus and extolled followers to submit to suffering and death without.

Forces "martyred" deaths on people for the "glory of God." Philosophies of willing suffering mesh well with capitalism because capitalism causes all kinds of human suffering. As long as

people are tricked to willingly suffer needlessly for capitalism or a patriarchal-controlled religion, the real causes of social suffering will never be addressed.

Right Makes Might. Says that the aggressive acts of the American patriarchs (all patriarchal pyramids of power) is above the law and above all laws of humanity. Says that he who has the gold rules.

Private Property. Makes the village greedy and violent, especially after most of the property falls into the hands of an elite few. Keeps everybody at each other's throats so the patriarchs can continue to rule invisibly, but completely.

Assisting the Holocaust. Before and during World War II, a considerable section of leading American capitalists sympathized with Nazism and shared its anti-Semitic outlook. Key personnel in Roosevelt's administration were anti-semitic as well.

Anti-semitic sentiments continued to influence and control US policy after the war had begun. The Roosevelt administration refused to alter its immigration policies slightly to admit Jewish refugees fleeing the Holocaust. The military rejected requests to bomb the rail lines of Auschwitz, saying that the grounds constituted a "non-military" target.

Several years before the war and throughout the war, many people risked their lives to take photos of Auschwitz and smuggle them to the west. The Roosevelt administration knew exactly what concentration camps were doing and did nothing.

When the world's richest nation indirectly participates in the massive genocide of others whose only crime was race, it tells the world a big message that America is the world's most racist nation.

No International Convention of Wartime Conduct. The big bully in the world, America can intimidate and tear up social norms. It can do anything it wants during war. Anything goes. The more brutal, the better. This instills more terror in the conquered citizens and in the world's citizens.

During the illegal war on Iraq, Americans shot and killed journalists covering the war and bombed the Al-Jazeera TV station. The American military destroyed virtually the whole infrastructure, leaving an already-impooverished people living in more hopelessness and despair. Innocent civilians were shot as an example for the Iraqis to obey the American patriarchal rule.

Litigating to Win. When the law is followed because it is the law and not because it is just, it gets into legalism. The spirit of the law is ignored and the letter is followed. Further generations happens when the law is used as a weapon, not to help hold the village together. The law becomes seen as a tool in winning.

America's legal system is all about winning, not about justice. The system is thoroughly corrupted because everyone wants to win and no one cares about justice. The law is complicated and beyond comprehension of the average villager. Legalism overthrows justice and serves the interests of the patriarchs controlling the legal system.

Nationalism. Americans believe that they are a great people. This is used to justify warring against their neighbors, rape the earth of its natural resources or for corporations to use slave labor to make products. It exploits the masses for the benefit of the elite.

Quashing/Crushing Criticism as Unpatriotic. Every villager knows better not to criticize the patriarchal system, no matter what the rhetoric is about "free speech." But there are always villagers whose hearts become convicted for the truth until they must speak out.

Depending on who is speaking (race and gender), they are marginally tolerated for a few moments until the elite patriarchs angrily bear their big, yellow, stinky, rotten teeth at the offender. The Alpha Males of the village usually then crush the dissenter. Even clerics are not safe from the wrath of the ruling males. Reverend Martin Luther King, Jr., is dead.

The patriarchal-owned and controlled media, immersed in a testosterone, corporate world view, assist in the quashing and crushing of criticism. They turn it around so that even the dissenter who truly loves their country is demonized as being unpatriotic, thus neutralizing and eventually quashing the dissenting message so it is not heard or few hear it. In the cases where many of the villagers hear the dissenting message, the social managers use every dirty way they can to neutralize and demonize not only the message, but the messenger as well.

The media whips up hostility toward any public figure who dares question the motives or policies of the Bush administration. Recently, several celebrities have been attacked by patriarchal forces for their opposition to the illegal war against Iraq. Actor Sean Penn lost work because of his "free speech." The Dixie Chicks, a female country and western group, have suffered a corporate boycott for voicing their opinion against the naked and unneeded military aggression. Actor Tim Robbins was excluded from the Baseball Hall of Fame ceremony he was asked to speak at.

War on Terrorism/Blank Check for the Pursuit of US Global Hegemony and Oppression Of Its Own Citizens. September 11th was a crime of opportunity for the hidden rulers. The Bush Administration's "war on terrorism" is a basic political and propaganda framework for military aggression abroad and political repression at home. America is building an empire around the world with a horrendous level of death and destruction and it is doing it in the name of protecting its citizens from terrorism.

The so-called "war on terrorism" has become the touchstone of politics for both big business parties. It serves a vital and manifold function: to sow fear and anxiety in the population; to divert attention from the ongoing enrichment of the financial elite at the expense of jobs, living standards and democratic rights; and to direct the social anger within the country outward against an external enemy, thus providing a pretext for more bloody imperialist wars.

When you look between the lines, most foreign terrorists are not mass-murderers for the sake of killing. They kill, hurt and maim to get their message of injustice (perceived or real) out to the world. Some is revenge killing, but most of it is politically motivated. When you look closely, most terrorists come from places of extreme poverty, so most of them have nothing to lose.

What's going to happen when American citizens wake up in ghettos and other places where the pariah castes are forced to live and find out how impossible it is to get out of the class

trash box they were put in by society? When they wake up and they find out that they have nothing to lose? Will they be terrorists or revolutionaries?

Legal Gangsterism. Massive, extreme violence can not exist in a society without gangsterism. Gangsterism is the use of force, terror and extortion for money and/or control of others. Gangsterism is the ultimate decay of human and civil rights. In America, the greatest gangsters are the "legal" ones. The rich and privileged (the Locusts) cloak themselves in laws that protect them but not the other citizens. Then they use those laws to undermine people and resources for the savage short-term profit or to silence critics. If there are no laws available, they either make them quickly or just terminate the opposition and the world just stands and watches with horror.

Forcing Poverty on American Citizens and the World's Citizens. Creates a windfall of money and power for the elite locusts while turning the world into an economic and virtual desert. What else is the world going to be when there are no more forests, fresh water or fish in the sea?

Forcing and Accepting Deaths/Premature Deaths of Villagers by Poverty as a "Natural" Attrition Mechanism of Economics. Weeds out the undesirable groups in society while justifying the unnatural (fratricide) as the natural. People are really killed by capitalism. If capitalism is the panacea (cure-all) for the whole world, then why does it create such waste and massive poverty? Capitalism is violence. Violence against the world and its people. It creates the violence of poverty. It is the fuel of the Locusts.

Forcing and Accepting Deaths/Premature Deaths of Villagers by Poverty as a "Natural" Attrition Mechanism of Society. Weeds out the undesirable groups in society while justifying the unnatural (social genocide) as the natural. It is a decayed empire that kills its own innocent citizens for shallow reasons like racism and (invisible) population control.

Tough Guys. All the villagers are taught to be "tough" because they are Americans. Nobody is supposed to complain, everybody is taught to obey (even if it "hurts" sometimes) and people who cry or express any expression that is not macho are weak and thus deserving of suffering. Keeps the village sick.

Tough Talking Americans. The whole culture teaches the whole village to talk tough. Look at any rap video and the singers are always talking or singing tough. Look at how Bush snarls at press questions regarding American "enemies" and talks tough. Although middle- and higher-class Americans usually don't talk so tough (unless in boardrooms, Congress or to the press), they are acculturated to talking tough and living tough. Many guns are owned by them. Tough talk is predatorial, terroristic behavior. It keeps the village sick, thus controlled, but it also scares the hell out of the rest of the world because not every country lives by the gun.

Only the Strong Survive. Philosophy of an apathetic, warrior society and violent, greedy economic system. Makes everybody sick.

Withdrawal of American Support from International Criminal Court (ICC). The ICC was established by the 1998 Statute of Rome and was inaugurated in March of 2003. The Clinton

administration signed the treaty creating the court but failed to seek its ratification. The Bush administration took the virtually unprecedented diplomatic action of rescinding the signature.

The only form of international justice the US will allow is that of the victor against the vanquished; the major imperialist, "super" power against impoverished and oppressed nations.

That's not justice, nor is it "freedom," nor is it "equality."

Cutting Off Military Aid to 35 Countries for Refusing to Guarantee US Nationals Immunity Before the International Criminal Court (ICC). Everyone but the representatives of America is accountable for their crimes. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jun2004/amne-03j_prn.shtml)

Immunity for War Crimes. The American Servicemen's Protection Act of 2002, a measure passed by Congress, protects not only American military personnel from being persecuted for war crimes by other nations, but also all US citizens as well as forgiving contractors working for the Pentagon or other US agency. Presumably, any American mercenary engaged in war crimes in another country would also be immune from prosecution as would any foreign mercenary working under the direction of US military or intelligence.

America will not tolerate any international, legal pursuit of Americans accused of war crimes. This means that it can commit all the war crimes it wants for its geopolitical interests while at the same time, demand that the leaders of regimes in its way to be tried for war crimes.

Millionaire Senators. As of July 7, 2003, forty of the one hundred US Senators are millionaires. America proclaims to be a nation, "By the people, for the people." How can this be when the ultra-wealthy control the halls of power? The social layers of millionaires and near-millionaires in the US House and Senate pushed through the Bush's administration massive tax cut for the rich while somehow found a way to drop the much-hailed per-child tax credit for families with incomes of less than \$20,000. Just shows what the real priorities of America are: Let the rich grab all they can get while they run the country and the world into the ground.

Impoverishing Fifty Four Countries With Artificial Market "Bubble" of 1990's. On July 8, 2003, CNN reported that a new United Nations report disclosed that 54 nations were more impoverished now than they were in 1990 because of the artificial economic market that moved most of the world's assets and resources into the pockets of an elite few.

Torture of POW's and Other Detainees. (Note: This item was written over a year before the big Iraqi prisoner scandal. This is listed towards the end of the chapter. I decided to keep this because its more relevant than ever.)

America routinely tortures prisoners of war and other detainees. It also sends detainees to countries known for torture (e.g., Egypt, Pakistan, so forth) so they can be tortured by non US personnel for the US. This way, the US is not "directly" involved with the nasty business of torture. It doesn't matter who does the torture: America is still responsible.

Who holds the smoking cattle prod? The guy who used it to torture someone? What if the crime probably wouldn't have happened without the conspiracy of others? Conspirators who

not only created the climate and conditions for the crime, but who gave the perpetrator the persuasion, the permission, the purpose, the power and the pardon to torture others? Now who really owns the crime? (Answer: probably the CIA and/or the US military)

The torture of hundreds of detainees in Afghanistan has been a common practice in the "war on terror." Military and intelligence officials have openly admitted to depriving prisoners of sleep, shackling detainees for extended periods, selectively withholding medical treatment and forcing prisoners to stand in painful positions for hours at a time.

George Orwell said in "1984," "The object of torture is torture."

The Bush administration denies that this treatment constitutes torture and insists that "stress and duress" techniques are legitimate interrogation techniques. Human rights groups and authorities on international law have refuted this claim. The US torture of prisoners is actually illegal under the United Nations anti-torture convention as ratified by the US Congress in 1994.

Outsourcing Interrogation. Although the US has been busted using interrogation techniques describes as torture against its own detainees, they have been and are sending more supposed terrorist suspects to the secret police of Egypt, Jordan, Saudi Arabia and Pakistan. There, methods of "legal" torture are applied to people who have been stripped of any rights, whether they are innocent or not. According to some news reports, US intelligence agents participate directly with these torture sessions.

Whenever the national government participates in torture, locally or abroad, it creates a negative climate for villagers and a negative climate is an easier to control one. Especially when torture brings fear to everyone...

Indefinite Detention. Jailed prisoners captured in the US -led war in Afghanistan are held at Cuba's Guantanamo Bay where they are denied all access to lawyers and their families. Many have been held for over a year and a half, and have not been charged, let alone tried. America tries to call itself the "Champion Nation" of civil and human rights, but everyone can see the truth of this lie.

Different Rules Apply. US Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld told the Miami Chamber of Commerce on February 13, 2004,, that the Bush Administration regards ongoing detentions in Guantanamo Bay as a "security necessity" and some detainees will never be released. He said that although it was "unusual" to detain people without trial or lawyers, "America was a nation at war" and "different rules apply."

Guantanamo Bay breaches the Geneva Conventions on the rights of POWs and is an international rights scandal. Prisoners have no basic rights, no contact with the outside world, their letters are heavily censored and are constantly subjected to interrogation by military and intelligence officers.

The village will soon be run by the same methods. It is the only way the wealthy can retain control of the village, particularly when it gets real miserable for those at the bottom because it can either have a guns or butter economy and the wealthy rulers have chosen the war economy.

Workplace and Environmental Poisoning. Legions of Americans have been poisoned or are being poisoned in their workplaces and environments. Of the 80,000 man-made chemicals that have been registered with the Environmental Protection Agency or possible manufacturing uses, some 15,000 are actually produced each year in major quantities. Only about 43 percent of these have ever been tested for their effects on humans.

Chemical workers have historically been exposed to dangerous chemicals. So have consumers. Beginning in the late 1960's, the chemical vinyl chloride was introduced as a propellant in a wide array of consumer products. Aerosol-propelled hairspray was aggressively marketed to women. These female consumers inhaled toxic gas for several years.

Over the last two decades, chemical companies have spent millions of dollars to thwart the implementation of the Toxic Substances Control Act (TSCA) and the EPA agency it established to regulate toxic chemicals. Chemicals known as phthalate, which are widely used in products such as shower curtains and children's toys, have been determined to cause cancer in animals. Phthalate are still widely used for manufacturing.

Cuts in Financial Aid. The cost of attending institutions of higher education has skyrocketed while the median income for poor and middle-class families has stagnated or shrivelled. Fewer and fewer families can afford the costs associated with sending their children to college. Keeps the class system in its place so the better jobs go to the better educated who just happen to come from the "better" rungs of society. Quality education at all levels is increasingly the privilege of a tiny elite and is denied to ordinary people.

Debt Bondage of Student Loans. Much of the "financial aid" available to college students come in the form of student loans. Fifty-three percent of the financial aid for 2001 2002 were student loans. This saddles working-class and middle-class students with debts. An Average full-time student graduate in from a four-year program in 1999-2000 had a debt load of \$16,000 from federal loans.

This debt begins to mushroom until the former student ends up paying this loan most of their lives. Worse, if you graduate college and come from the bottom of society, there is very little chance you will ever get a decent job. That's because good jobs are awarded and rewarded along class lines.

The world's running of out of work and the educated subhumans end up locked out of professional work they're trained to do and the shit jobs they were born to do. Most will never be able to pay off their student loans, let alone realize the "American Dream." They will owe their debts forever because they will never make enough money to pay the principle, let alone the interest. The people with defaulted student loans will never receive an income tax refund because every one of them will be collected for their outstanding debt. These same people with same people with defaulted loans are also not allowed to have college transcripts. This prevents many from proving their education as a pre-requisite for some positions.

Debt Bondage to Locusts. Not only is America the biggest debtor in the world, but its people are severely in debt as well. Its a culture of debt. American capitalism is based on excessive consumption (locust) and waste system, so the economy depends on escalating consumption.

Investors demand that the short-term profits for the current quarter have to exceed those of the quarters before. Thus, the villagers are constantly reminded by propaganda throughout the whole social tapestry to buy, buy, buy.

In "US consumer debt reaches record levels," the World Socialist Web Site reported on January 15, 2004 that US consumer debt has reached staggering levels after more than doubling over the past 10 years (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/debt_j1_prn.shtml). According to the most recent statistics from the Federal Reserve Board, consumer debt hit \$1.98 trillion in October 2003.

The Locusts' lust for immediate cash gratification is unnatural and deadly. It is really a race to the bottom because it encourages incredible waste: energy, resources, people, animals, so forth. Everything and everyone suffers from this negative, impoverished economic system. The Locust system of economics is turning the world into a literal and economic desert.

There are other reasons for this debt: to own you so you will be constantly employed and so you will obey the system.

Think of it as the "company store," where you work for the company, rent the company's house, buy food from the company store and see the company doctor. All the money you earn is paid back to the company. And the bread-earner becomes laid-off, sick, disabled, too old or is killed in a mining accident (coal mines is where the "company store" legacy comes from), the whole family is put on the street to starve.

American consumer debt works the same way.

Only you work for one company, rent from another company, buy food with credit cards issued by corporations and if your company is compassionate; you get to see a doctor-usually the one their insurance company insists you see. If you become unemployed, disabled, too old or you die, the whole family is put out on the street to starve because you're not making any companies any money.

If you owe debt, especially the kind that Americans owe, then you don't have a lot of life choices. That's because your immediate need is to work.

A country full of debtors floods the market with workers, thus it reduces labor costs for companies. Massive competition for jobs and racism for hiring gives many workers few choices of the kind of work they can do. Thus, women, minorities and other disposable workers are pushed into employment ghettos where they do the work while males disdain and are paid less for it.

Discounted labor means that workers have to work harder and longer to pay off their debts (while trying to find money to house and feed them). That's one of the bigger reasons why Americans work harder and longer than most of the world's population. Almost half of these people don't make a decent living and over sixty-percent don't have any money saved for retirement.

War on Drugs. America's modern culture is a mutant version of the early American puritanical culture. The puritans believed that life should be miserable and that people should

suffer. Therefore, pleasure-any kind of pleasure not allowed by the elder males-was a sin. The religious control of pleasure also includes the control of the use of "illegal" drugs.

To uphold a male-denominator, warrior society, you always have to be at "war." Because most of America's military campaigns have been secret to its citizens, the focus of the villagers must be put on some other kind of "war." The "war" on drugs is what keeps the villagers distracted when its real purpose is to keep the village violent.

The oppressed have historically used drugs and/or alcohol to numb them from the pain of their realities. Oppression and the depression from being oppressed makes the slaves want some kind of escape. Of course, the Puritans and their ancestors believe that it is spiritually "healthy" to miserable. So here lies the conflict. That, and the fact that drugged/drunken slaves don't produce as much as undrugged and sober slaves do.

Plantation owners in the pre-Civil War South used to have all kinds of problems trying to make their slaves stop making alcohol. Slaves had their own special recipes, too.

Because all that's available is government studies (usually skewed to "prove" a paternal, Puritan point), nobody really knows if "illegal" drug abuse really creates the amount of addicts that government says it does or if drugs are really that bad for your body when you are already being poisoned by bad food, asbestos, pollution, so forth.

On July 1, 2003, MSN Health ran an article, "Heavy Marijuana Use Doesn't Damage Brain." In this article, researchers found in 15 studies that long-term and even daily marijuana use doesn't appear to cause permanent brain damage. More interesting, it mentions a paper of the first survey for marijuana toxicity done in 1863 by the British government in India. At that time, it was the most exhaustive medical study in regards to possible difficulties and toxicity of cannabis. It reached the same conclusion that recent studies came to: Marijuana is a remarkably safe, non-toxic drug that can treat many different medical conditions.

Several decades ago, they hung people for selling marijuana in Texas. In other states, people were given (and still are) long prison sentences for selling marijuana. If villagers are caught growing marijuana, the government can arrest you and take all your assets, plus make you pay fines for the rest of your life.

Police can say that even if a person has one marijuana plant that they were growing marijuana with "intent" to sell. This gives the government the right of "asset forfeiture." They take it all: your house, your vehicles, your belongs, your bank account, everything. Just for one marijuana plant. Just for growing a safe, non-toxic drug. That's because pleasure is not allowed in a dark, miserable Puritanical world. Of course the people with power don't suffer. Pleasure is a privilege for the privileged.

Asset Forfeiture/Market Driven Approach to Law Enforcement. The Racketeering Influenced and Corrupt Organizations Act (RICO) was passed in 1970 as a way to combat organized crime -- the mafia --by stripping suspects of their financial resources, so that they wouldn't be able to mount multi- million dollar defenses in court. Since then, the practice has become widespread, and law enforcers of all kinds have come to rely on it as a major source of income. People's cars, homes, computers, fax machines and other valuables are seized, and

kept by the individual police departments. If they're not kept, the assets are auctioned off for cash.

The way civil asset forfeiture works, the government can put a person's property on trial. The property itself is on trial, as in the case, *United States v. One 1974 Cadillac Eldorado Sedan*. Because a Cadillac Eldorado Sedan is not a person with Constitutional rights, it can simply be seized without due process. Seized property is presumed guilty and may be forfeited upon mere hearsay, such as a tip supplied by an informant who stands to gain up to 25% of the forfeited assets. The owners then have to sue the government to get their property back, and most lack the financial resources to do so.

In a Michigan case, a woman unsuccessfully tried to recover her car after it was seized with a prostitute. In an earlier case, the court upheld the forfeiture of a yacht by a leasing company after customs agents found a marijuana cigarette.

Eighty percent of the property forfeited in the US is seized from owners who are never even charged with a crime. This "market driven" approach to law enforcement is nothing other than piracy and a terror tactic to keep the village afraid of the police. A terrorized village is an obedient one.

Falsely Naming Legislation. The Bush administration called its tax cut legislation "Jobs and Growth Reconciliation Tax Act of 2003." They gave evil a gentler, kinder name to sell their massive giveaway to the super-rich as a "jobs stimulus program."

The tax cuts go overwhelmingly to the wealthiest two-percent of the population. The Bush administration says that the tax cuts will lead to increased consumer spending and business investment, thus spurring business to employ more people. Two previous rounds of tax cuts have failed to produce any job growth and the "official" unemployment rate in America for June 2003 was a record 6.4 percent.

At the same time, a report released by the Internal Revenue Service revealed that the adjusted gross income (AGI) of the top 400 richest Americans went from an average of \$46.8 million in 1992 to \$174 million in 2000. Similarly, the minimum AGI required to be included in the elite group rose from \$24.4 million to \$86.8 million.

Giving kinder, more compassionate names to evil does not change it. Its still evil no matter what you call it. For example, the "personal responsibility" act does not give former welfare recipients jobs, especially when the market is flooded with (socially-perceived) superior workers (white middle-class). The evil of greed is why the poor and minorities are dying in the street from poverty, not lack of "personal responsibility."

Large Tax Cuts for the Wealthy in Bad Economic Times. When Ronald Reagan was president, he gave the wealthy tax cuts in bad economic times. He promised (lied) that these cuts would motivate the rich to spend more money, thus improve the economy. The economy got worse. The rich didn't spend any money. They just got richer when the rest of the village got poorer and suffered miserably.

Tax cuts for the wealthy in bad economic times is really a government subsidy program that guarantees rich people will be economically comfortable during the negative side of the business cycle.

Tax cuts take money away from the poor and powerless. For example, to make up the deficits caused by big tax cuts, the state and federal governments have to cut back on basic social services like health care. Every time a poor child is cut off from governmental medical assistance, they face dying from preventable and treatable illnesses. But the rich don't care. They belong to the superior class level, thus they must have their tribute.

Government Doubletalk. Former Bush administration press secretary Ari Fleischer said that while the US economy had suffered a "short and shallow recession, we are also an economy that is having a slow recover." American government officials are always talking in some kind of intelligent-sounding doubletalk that doesn't mean anything or throws the value of an answer into another direction. One of the most terrifying "doubletalk" phrases ever created by the public relations departments of the American military/government is "acceptable collateral damage" (an "allowable" number of innocent people who die in war). Bodies of dead military personnel are returning to American in "transfer tubes" instead of body bags.

Talk like this sanitizes and hides the truth, thus keeping the village sick.

Millionaire Supreme Court Justices. According to financial disclosure reports for 2001, five of the nine Supreme Court justices are millionaires and the other four are not far behind. These reports actually underestimate the wealth of the justices, since they exclude primary residences. Were the homes of the justices included in the financial reports, it is likely that all nine would top one million dollars in net worth.

From the standpoint of compensation, all of the justices are in the top five-percent of US households. The chief justice makes \$192,000 annually and the other justices make \$184,000.

More interesting (and terrifying), with exception to Clarence Thomas (who admitted that he benefitted from the Affirmative Action laws he now opposes), all justices grew up privileged. None of them have any idea what life is like for the other half of the population who must suffer from social oppression to keep the wealth flowing to the top. There is no way the affluent culture they live can not affect their decisions.

In recent years, the supreme court has consistently handed down decisions in favor of corporations and against the rights of workers and the poor. The sitting supreme court stopped the recount of the Florida vote for Bush. Now Bush has gotten gargantuan tax cuts for them, as well as congressmen, senators, CEO's and all other representatives of the wealthiest layers of society. All the justices benefit greatly from the system. It is in their personal interest (and portfolio) to keep it going as it is.

A Ton of Cure Makes More Money Than An Ounce of Prevention. Because America, Inc., puts profits over the well-being of people and the planet, there is no incentive for them to provide proactive, pro-human products. For example, drug companies are not motivated to find a vaccine for cancer or any other plague as long as they can reap enormous profits treating the diseases. That is what they're in business for: Greed. That's what the profit-system is all about.

About five years ago, I read in the local Saint Cloud newspaper about a local man in Cold Spring (a few miles down the road from Saint Cloud) who had invented a motor for cars that got 300-350 miles to a gallon of gas. The article also mentioned that no company was interested in his invention.

I talked with some people and they knew him. They told me that his invention was really fantastic, but he would never sell his patent because corporations didn't want it. That's because it would interfere with profits from the oil companies and no other company wanted to offend these leviathans.

There's a popular saying in America and it goes like this, "Why fix it if it ain't broke?" This philosophy also goes for America, Inc., "Why make things better for people and the planet when the current system is making shitloads of money?"

The oil industry is the most powerful of all industries in the world. They're so powerful that American presidents do exactly what they're told to by the industry, including starting illegal wars to "liberate" oil fields for their corporate control, including those oil fields in Iraq.

It's really interesting and really tragic, but if you want to follow a trail of blood, follow the one of the oil industry. Start at the beginning with John D. Rockefeller. He decided that who controlled the oil refineries controlled the industry. He bought his first oil refinery in 1862 and made secret agreements with railroads to his oil with them if they gave him rebates (discounts) on their prices. This drove competitors out of business. Stubborn competitors' businesses were mysteriously burned out and many people were killed.

Most of American business empires were built by shrewd, efficient (ruthless) businessmen who choked out competition, maintained high prices while keeping wages low and who demanded and got, government subsidies. This formula for profit gouging is stronger than ever. American business has all the politicians in their pockets, thus they get big tax breaks and a government that backs their anti-labor stance while half the citizens struggle just to put a roof over their heads and something in their bellies. But the Gods of profit demand and receive human sacrifices so their corrupt systems can continue to enrich an elite few patriarchal males.

The local Dutch people told me about a Dutch man who invented a motor that ran completely on water. No need for oil of any kind. He couldn't sell it anywhere. They said that the oil companies crushed any marketing of his motor. Makes a person wonder if the oil companies have a special department that goes around the world crushing pro-active, pro-human, pro earth methods of energy.

Much of the suffering on the planet could be alleviated immediately if the economic system of greed was either eliminated or reigned in. But this won't happen because they're the ones (with their agent politicians) who own it all and control it all.

Early in Jimmy Carter's administration, congressional investigators charged that Texaco Oil Corporation withheld over 500 billion cubic feet of natural gas in two fields off the coast of Louisiana (this is public land). There had been severe gas shortages the previous winter and people, especially old people on fixed incomes, were freezing to death in their houses. I

remember this very clearly. Texaco had withheld this gas so it could "maximize" profits. It didn't care that people died because of it. All they cared about was that precious short-term profit.

Ironically (and tragically), Enron gouged the consumers of California during the "energy crisis" of 2000. Through "deregulation", it manipulated the market by speculation so there were shortages. Enron gouged billions of dollars. Now it has filed for bankruptcy in the midst of scandal and California is tottering on the brink of bankruptcy.

"The Law is On the Side of the Rich." Jimmy Carter told a meeting of lawyers this during his presidential campaign. CEO's can buy or compromise their way out of jail and other punishment. For example, in April of 1977, the Federal Energy Administration found that Gulf Oil Corporation had overstated its costs for crude oil by \$79. 1 million obtained from foreign affiliated.

Gulf Oil had passed these false costs on the backs of consumers. In the summer of 1978, the federal government had announced a "compromise" with Gulf Oil where Gulf agreed to pay back \$42 million. Gulf assured its stockholders that the precious short-term profit would be attained because, "the payments will not affect earnings since adequate provision was made in prior years."

In other words, Gulf Oil retained \$36.9 million dollars it illegally obtained and its officers, the criminals, never had to suffer any real consequences of their actions. That's because they have the conscience of money: it has none.

The definition for crime and criminals just depends on who's doing it. When the elite, patriarchal rich are caught committing crime, they are given a slap on the wrist and help from the government. In this case, the government let Gulf keep almost \$40 million dollars of stolen loot.

If the poor are caught committing crimes, they're thrown into patriarchal rape and violence arenas called jails and prisons where the government prosecutes them vehemently. The government won't negotiate with a bankrobber (give us half the loot you took and you won't go to jail), but it "compromises" with criminal corporations all the time. If you really want to have a sleepless night about corporate criminals, go to the Internet and read <http://corporations.org> or <http://corpwatch.org>

Short-Term Profit for A Long-Term Desert. The Locust System of devouring everything in sight (capitalism) for a short-term profit is turning the world into a desert (literally and economically). Its a monster out of control and capitalist governments are loathe to reign it in. How do you stop Godzilla from trashing downtown Manhattan? Its possible, but it takes the united citizens of the world to take a stand against it (read Chapter Twenty-One).

I can't emphasize the insanity of Wal-Street's thinking about the ruthless and vicious drive for short-term profits. If you glutton, glutton, glutton now, you will starve, starve, starve later and it will be bitter. Of course, the rich cats who own it all and run it all will still live in their ivory towers and eat the best food that's left. They will probably be stuffing their faces while they watch the rest of us fight each other for a cup of watered soup in the miserable streets below. Then they will congratulate themselves for truly being the "masters of the universe."

Goon Squads and Shock Troops. Vigilante males for the male culture and the male Christian culture constantly swim the social sea looking to enforce invisible patriarchal rules and punishment against all citizens, including rape against homeless, "problem," independent or lesbian women.

The rapist is the invisible police/judge/jury for the patriarchs. He is a representative for the hidden male authority and when he rapes, he rapes with the power and permission of the ruling males, thus the ruling males also participate in the rapes, although psychically.

Keeping large numbers of women raped is important for a Savage Society. Keeps them better under the boot and thumb of the ruling patriarchs (more obedient), plus a whole society of women living under the constant threat and reality of rape weakens them as a group, thus making them more controllable as a group. Thus, most women are less likely to resist what society tells them to do, including finding a male sponsor.

Even better for the rulers, when over half the population is wounded (even if its psychic from the constant threat of rape), you've got a real weakened, wounded village-one that's ripe for easy control!

Violence of Poverty. The Number One Axiom of American Poverty is that poverty is caused by a negative, violent economics system (American capitalism) and that it heaps violent havoc on those who must be sacrificed to the vicious market forces. Ironically, when poverty is eliminated, violence diminishes. All poverty on earth is preventable as is almost all violence on earth is also preventable.

Poverty causes incredible suffering to the victims. With little to eat, the constant threat of homelessness, no opportunities, no positive recreation, so forth, almost all victims suffer a premature death.

"Falling from grace," (falling from a higher social class to the rock bottom of Ground Zero) is a constant threat to those born with some privilege. The threat of poverty and its violence is the invisible whip that makes those middle-class people hold up the corrupt system for the ruling elite.

When everyone in the village is afraid of poverty and its Siamese twin, violence, they are easier to control

Violence of Capitalism. The predictable by-product of a violent system of economics. Unrestrained capitalism leaves a bloody trail wherever it goes. That's because profits are more important than people.

Soaking the World in Oil. The world is literally soaked in oil. Most of the world's engines depend on it, including the world's economic engine. Most crops are coated with petrochemical fertilizer to make them grow. The world is covered in plastic and guess where most of that comes from?

Oil is one of those things that needs to remain buried, but the elite are still extracting enormous fortunes from it. This means that the world is urged by invisible, social forces to

continue consuming it. Over consumption of oil is polluting everything and its overuse is permanently changing the weather, causing millions of deaths.

Soaking the world in oil leads to violence of every kind, including the invasion of oil-rich countries by rich capitalist ones such as the "liberation" of Iraq.

Gang Wars. The gang wars in the ghettos are all socially-managed and the social managers at the top are laughing like Gods looking down from Olympus. White men brought crack to the ghetto, not Colombians. Since World War II, government, industry, economists, so forth, have known that the number of jobs would decline permanently under the present capitalist system.

Although hailed as the economic system to "save" the world, capitalism doesn't live up to its promises. Capitalism creates more misery than it alleviates. It destroys more jobs than it creates. Instead of finding alternative ways to put people to work, its easier, cheaper (thus more profitable) to kill them, especially when these people come from despised races or groups and/or have no power.

Unfortunately for modern warrior-societies, the offending people of low socio-economic value can't be slaughtered all at once. Modern social genocide requires the deliberate murders to happen one-by-one.

Murder of undesirable, unemployable people is why the white man brought crack to the ghetto. They knew it would kill many people and they knew it would trash the poor's neighborhood making them worse hells. To destroy a population, you have to take out as many of the young adult males as you can because they will fight to defend their women and their children. Crack served these young men into jail cells, making their women and children defenseless against the social and economic forces that want them dead.

Also, through CIA connections, the selling of crack provided money for America's secret war in El Salvador.

The patriarchs love to watch the poor fight and destroy each other. The patriarchs probably watch more Jerry Springer than any other group. Watching people kill each other is prime entertainment for these ruling elite, especially when we become the animals they think we are (that's how they justify their ownership of all the power and wealth).

Crack. Biggest destroyer of the Black communities. Renders them helpless for control and destruction. Ironically and tragically, the CIA introduced crack into the ghetto communities. It was their black op program to get rid of those offenses to capitalism that Engels so correctly called, "The fringe of the reserve army of labor," plus it was a way for the CIA to make money for other black op programs like funding civil wars in South America.

Cursing. The profanity level is much higher in the American culture. The word "fuck" is said all the time and its written everywhere. I rarely hear that word (in Dutch or English) here. This means that someone is sowing and cultivating cursing in the American culture.

When people are cursing all the time, it makes an already miserable village more miserable. The more miserable and rude the village is, the more violence can breed. The village must

remain violent to justify patriarchal control and to hide the police state. Constant cursing helps seeds negative energy into the community, which in turn feeds the ovens of violence.

Forcing An Illegal Presidency By Elite Male Demonstration. Documents released by the Internal Revenue Service (IRS) some 19 months after the Bush "election," reveal that the Bush team flew an estimated 250 operatives to Florida to disrupt the vote recount. Dubbed the "Brooks Brothers Riots" (after the upscale clothing worn by the wealthy disrupters), a successful effort was organized to stop the recount in Miami-Dade county of the estimated 10,000 "undervotes" (ballots for each no presidential choice had been registered by the original machine count).

These official representatives of the Patriarchs banged and kicked on the doors and windows of the office where the canvassing board was counting the ballots and physically assaulted or threatened a number of Democratic Party representatives on the scene. A fleet of corporate jets, including planes owned by Enron chairman Kenneth Lay, a key Bush supporter, and Halliburton, the energy services firm where Vice President Dick Cheney had served as CEO, transported the legal goons. Later, Halliburton got all kinds of sweetheart deals to "rebuild" Iraq and Afghanistan.

Poisoning the Poor. Many impoverished communities in America are very polluted and the citizens are poisoned. For example, many people are environmental lead poisoned.

The largest environmental lead concentration is in urban areas where a large proportion of homes were built before 1950. This is where many poor people live and because they are too poor to properly renovate housing, they continue to suffer from lead poisoning.

Lead poisoning reduces IQ, learning disabilities and impaired hearing, as well as reducing attention span, increasing hyperactivity and behavior problems in children.

Poisoning the poor is an agenda of the status quo. When people are poisoned, they are sick, thus they are weak and unable to think. This makes them easier for control.

The Current US Education Policy. It punishes teachers and students for poor academic achievement instead of addressing the underlying social problems that are causing it. These social ills include poverty, racism, lead poisoning, lack of proper public funding for inner-city schools, so forth. This is the perfect way to blame the victim, to turn public

By scapegoating teachers and students, the current, corrupt system of capitalism escapes public scrutiny. By setting up poor children to fail educationally, the patriarchal elite are assured that these people will fail economically and socially when they grow up. This is important because

the poor won't compete with the better, higher classes of people for the rare, better jobs and because the poor must be sacrificed so business in the patriarchal police state can continue as usual.

Enormous Pressure to Generate More Profits Than the Quarter Before. Investors and financiers insist that corporations make more money each quarter. This bullies CEO's to cut

any costs they can. Of course, this "efficiency," results in pollution, loss of labor, shoddy materials, failure to alert the public to dangerous products, so forth.

Profits can only be accelerated to a certain point (peak) before they level off and/or decline. Investors don't care. They insist for more, more, more. This is one of the dynamics that corrupts capitalism's players.

Also, the manic, insanity for temporary, short-term gain does not plan for the future. This is why the Locusts and their Locust System of greed economics is turning the earth into a desert.

Relentless Destruction of Jobs. If anything can make a village violent so the patriarchs can continue their plunder, its the relentless destruction of jobs. Loss of jobs terrorizes everyone and entrenches the class system where economics and other "rights" are awarded and rewarded along class lines. Keeps the white-male preference system going perfectly.

American capitalism has destroyed many jobs in its destructive drive for short-term profits at the expense of destroying the world. What jobs capitalism couldn't destroy, it sent overseas so it doesn't have to pay the human being workers in third-world countries a liveable wage.

When the business cycle is in a negative phase, American capitalism vehemently insists that the government bail them out with lowered taxes, subsidies, so forth, so they can continue to give the wealthy investors their high-rate of return when the rest of the country is suffering. The rich must have their expected tribute, whether its good economic times or bad.

Government subsidization of business is called "corporate welfare." It receives much more priority than social services because business has power while powerless people don't. Feeding and housing the disgusting, unwanted poor and minority people is not a priority when in the minds of the patriarchs, these people don't really have a right to live unless the higher classes of the population are happy and comfortable first.

Depersonalized Public Services. Where I used to live in Saint Cloud, the employment office urged all clients to stay home and use the Internet (if we had it) and look for work. You could even apply for unemployment from your house via the Internet.

When you first apply for Social Security, they give you a phone appointment and then they call you back on the appointment day and time to take your application over the phone.

Unemployment and other offices of public services used to be places where people in similar situations met and discussed their predicaments. By keeping these same kind of people home as much as possible and out of public services offices, they are kept isolated and unaware that others like them suffer from the same ills of a capitalist economic system.

Keeping people home keeps them from communicating with each other, thus it divides and conquers them. Keeping people isolated from each other also makes the problem seem smaller and it helps to blame the victims instead of the system.

Underemployment of the Disabled. In the striving for "efficiency" for that precious, short-term profit, corporations are loathe to hire the disabled when the whole market is flooded with healthy people desperate to work. A warrior society has no use for the disabled, not

matter what the reason. By not giving the disabled life-sustaining employment, they are making the disabled stay home and try to eke out an impoverished living on a small disability check.

If It Ain't Broke, Don't Fix It. If something is making money, then don't tinker with it. This is the linear thinking of elite male capitalists. There are many American industries that are detrimental to the world, but as long as they guarantee a flow of money, industrialists are going to make sure they operate with impunity. For example, negative industries like oil, arms, chemical, tobacco, so forth, make tons and tons of money but they drag down the quality of life for many people with their pollution, violence and rush for profit at any cost.

There are plenty of engines that can run more efficiently on less gasoline or can run on something else like water, but oil companies crush these inventions because they would discourage consumption of oil. This is also why alternative energies like wind and geothermal are discouraged or even hijacked.

All negative industries will remain in place until every possible profit can be sucked and gouged. Only after the last drop of oil is sucked out of the earth will a new, better, renewable energy be harnessed and used.

Strange Males. Women in all rungs of the social ladder must always be on the lookout for them. They are males not known to the area who are usually on patrol, looking for opportunities to cause mayhem like rape and other forms of violence. These rogue rapists and/or murderers are goons for the elite. They keep women and the village terrorized and suffering.

Rise of Violence. When the violence or the perception of violence rises in the village, many villagers are willing to hand over all their power to the patriarchal police state. Some villagers also hand over their permission to build a bigger police state with more police, jails, prisons, so forth. Once again, violence proves to be the most efficient tool for persuading the masses to obey the Elders.

Magical Symbols. On the back of one-dollar bills are all kinds of magical symbols. Evil economics has magical symbols to protect it. Makes sense to me. Christians know all about magical symbols and most elite patriarchal rulers are "Christians." I know that Christians know a lot about magical symbols because I download good magical art from Christian websites any chance I get. They usually have the best pentagrams and chaos stars between their warnings about the anti-Christ and losing your soul if you don't obey patriarchal spiritual control.

Masonic temples teach vanilla magick. Eastern Star temples are the female auxiliary groups to the male temples. There are temples in every big city and town in America. Because membership is limited by family ties, people of color rarely get in. I know this because my father and his relatives were Shriners.

"Righteous" Mormons wear the "garment." It has two Masonic symbols (one over each nipple), plus a wound symbol (sewn horizontal slit at right knee) with another sewn horizontal slit to fit over the belly-button (fertility symbol).

One of the most noticeable symbols on the back of the dollar-bill is the "all-seeing eye." One might interpret it as a warning, an enchantment or a prophesy that, "Big Brother is watching you."

Here's the Big One: the Pentagon as pentagons are really pentagrams. The elite will do anything they can to keep the wealth and power and to make sure it is inherited by their descendants.

Opportunistic Terrorism. When terrorists attacked the World Trade Center, it opened a big window of opportunity for the police state. To "combat" terrorism, America has become a bigger police state.

Conservative Controlled Compassion. The male elites demand control of every aspect of peoples' lives including "compassion," which is neither generous or caring.

Greedy patriarchs who benefit from an economic system of greed do not believe in generosity. Still, because the Bible preaches and teaches compassion and because the world does look to see if the patriarchs do share, the patriarchs have to cut loose with a few shekles. Compassion does not mix with greed, selfishness and arrogance.

Because patriarchs want to control everything, they want to control charity. That is why the conservatives promote "private" charity versus public charity. The male directors of private charity can make personal judgements and say ugly things to applicants about their character. They can make applicants pass litmus morality tests (e.g., a woman with more than one out of wedlock child is denied services because of her "low" moral character).

The male directors of private charity do not have to recognize human and civil rights like the public charities have to. They can force people to work for wages under minimum wage, doing dirty and dangerous jobs that public service agencies can't. The capitalist Locusts benefit from this because they save money on labor, thus that precious short-term, bottom and profit line more amply reflects that "efficiency" or extortion of labor.

Male-directed, private charity can also insist that applicants are completely stripped down of their last asset before they are helped. This is selfish and evil on behalf of the patriarchal institute of "charity," but conservative males ferociously defend this. They believe that a person has to have absolutely nothing to their name to be "poor." Nothing. Until the person has nothing, the person has to sell everything they own until they have nothing. This benefits those capitalist patriarchs who benefit from the suffering of the poor. They're the pawnbrokers and owners of stores that sell second-hand belongings.

Public charities, on the other hand, let people own a few things. For instance, they can own a shitty car or house (if they're lucky). They can have other assets up to about \$2,000. Public social services allow people some little possessions.

When I was 16, I was enrolled in a government program called Neighborhood Youth Corps in Topeka, Kansas. This program gave you a job four days a week and then you went to G.E.D. (General Education Diploma) classes on Friday. My first job was working at a private, neighborhood social services program. They had a food shelf, referred people to other programs, and taught health and nutrition classes.

I liked the job until I saw the hypocrisies. It began when that pregnant woman walked in with her three small children. She was really beat up. Savagely. Her husband did it to her. She didn't want to leave him, but she was pretty sure he might kill her the next time he lost his temper. I still believe that she was right.

The director came from privilege and he was one of the most the stingiest men I ever saw. He acted like every dime of the organization was his. He was always looking for ways to "save money" (e.g., be more "efficient"), thus ran the organization like a company instead of a charity.

The woman desperately needed food and help for rent. Seven months pregnant, she hadn't eaten in three days so her kids could have the last of the food. There was nothing left. The director looked at her gold wedding ring and engagement ring that had little diamonds in it. He insisted that she pawn her rings and buy food with the money (he demanded receipts). Only after she gave up the last of her belongings was he ready to help her with food and rent.

The woman wept and wept. It took her a long time to stop crying. Her salty, acidic tears must have burned her beaten face when they fell on them and it probably hurt like hell. The director showed her no compassion. Her children were afraid and held on to her. He just sat there looking bored until she stopped. I remember looking at his jewelry-the gold crucifix around his neck and the gold wedding ring on his finger-and thinking that he would probably never have to sell his precious little jewelry.

Afterwards, she left the charity more defeated than when she entered. That's what happens to people who are stripped of everything.

But in the puritan-inspired, patriarchal ruling mind, people don't deserve any help at all unless they have absolutely nothing. They are expected to sell everything, even the mattresses they need to sleep on, until they run out of everything. That is when they become a "legitimate" burden to society.

That's patriarchal conservative, controlled compassion for you. They've got to make sure a person is all the way in the gutter before any tough, fatherly "compassion" is shown. They also insist on controlling the personal lives of powerless people, particularly women who have no male sponsors. If people don't live the way they're told to, if they fail to uphold some patriarchal morality code, or if they resist obeying the directives of the charity, assistance can be denied or delayed. By controlling the poor, private, "conservative" charity internally and invisibly polices the lower classes for the patriarchs and punishes those who refuse to obey patriarchal directives.

Prep Schools, Private Colleges and Ivy League Universities. These kinds of institutions teach the elite's children and these children receive a much better and privileged education than the other children. Keeps the socially undesirable out because the schools are too expensive. Also, the socially-unfit would be ostracized from academic social life because pariahs are not allowed in.

To keep the status quo transparent and going, the children/young adults who go to the blue blood schools start making lifelong social and personal connections that will help them in later life.

Employers go to these kinds of schools to insure that the good jobs go to "good" people. This way, they don't have to waste time and energy "weeding" out socially undesirable people for the socially desirable jobs.

Crushing Anyone Who Makes An Anti-Living. The patriarchs of capitalism insist that they control every aspect of the villagers' lives. The patriarchs give work and they take it away. They socially manage the distribution of work to make sure that the "right" people (e.g., people from the right classes) get into the "right" jobs. This keeps the social lines completely entrenched.

Everyone knows that capitalism can't give all the preferential male race of the world work, let alone women. Many people are stranded at the bottom and the only "work" they can do is minimum-wage work that does not pay for the basic necessities of the adult working, let alone for family members.

Because of the sheer dynamic, evil forces of capitalism alone, people are forced to steal. I've met many "professional" shoplifters and other thieves in my life. Some of them are the most likeable people I've ever met. They're usually women and/or minorities who have no chance in hell of ever getting a good job. Remember, I had four university degrees, plus training in typesetting, auto mechanics and clerical skills and I couldn't even get a job with any local temp agency to type letters. That's because I wasn't "patriarchal pretty."

Most women can't pass the "patriarchal pretty" or socio-economic litmus tests required for clerical jobs. All of them face the bleak economic landscape: extremely hard and dangerous work for minimum wage with no benefits or even thank-yous. All you are is a toiling meat puppet for the patriarchal masters who continue to make the world of work a landscape of hell for those born poor and female and/or minority.

The only legitimate work in America is the work that is approved by the patriarchal ruling elite. Anything outside that realm is "illegal" and is crushed. This includes stealing and other vehicles of making an "anti-living."

Most thieves I've known were against capitalism. They had to make some kind of living so they didn't starve or perish, so they choose to steal. This way, they're making a living like the patriarchs demand of them and they're getting back at the same time. If they get caught stealing, there is no punishment in it except jail time.

When you are at the extreme bottom, the threat of a criminal record doesn't really threaten you. That's because you are stuck at minimum-wage jobs for the rest of your life, whether you have a criminal record or not. There is no escape from patriarchal-controlled poverty. Almost everyone born with low socio-economic status can not work their way up and out of poverty. If you learn anything from me, learn that. I and legions of others are living examples of this fact. We are living proof of capitalism's racism and lies.

Pontius Pilate Syndrome. Politicians believe that they can wash their hands of the blood of the citizens selected for social genocide only because the crowd was whipped up into demanding the blood or because the forces of capitalism demand it.

Jus Primae Noctus. In the hidden American culture, every male has the sexual rights of lords to the women on- or underneath them on the social-ladder. Its not exactly the same thing as medieval jus primae noctus, but it seems to work like it. That is why women at Ground Zero are more rapeable than women higher up the social food chain. That is why women in America need to have a man to "protect" them for other reasons besides economic and social ones. A male, particularly one that will get violent, helps to scare away other predatorial males.

A raping village is a village in extreme chaos, wounding and confusion. A raping village keeps the rulers ruling.

Rights of Kings. The male people at the top believe that they have the rights of kings. This is reflected in their lifestyle and their insistence on continued control of the village by violence so they can keep their wealth and power.

Sleepless. People in America don't get much sleep. The people at Ground Zero have to constantly be moving and working to keep the wolf from getting inside the door. The people above Ground Zero have to be constantly moving and working to avoid becoming occupants of Ground Zero. All of this adds up to lack of sleep and as all social managers know, people who are sleepy are easier to hypnotize and control.

Tanzanian Devil. Many popular American cartoon characters are violent and destructive. Of course, all these characters are male. Sows messages about socially-approved male violence in children.

Creative Accounting for Capitalism. The short-term profit must be achieved at all costs. Therefore, many corporations adjust their accounting methods to squeeze these short-term profits, even if this is illegal. This is also called "Cooking the Books" in accounting circles. An economics system based on the negative principles and energies of violence, male-worship, greed, selfishness, instant gratification, destruction and raptor-vicious competition called American Capitalism "naturally" attracts and solicits criminal behavior. Of course, when CEO's are sent to prison for fraud, they go to better prisons ("club fed") while criminals from the lower social ranks are sent to regular prisons that are programmed to be patriarchal rape and death arenas.

Male Sponsor/Escort. The social managers make it so that women have to have a male escort in life. This keeps the stranger male rapes down and it also makes them more dependent on males.

Illusion of Progress. Tear away the masks and it is a savage society. There can be no progress in a warrior village. This is because a warrior society is locked in a destruction/construction/destruction cycle. When all the community resources are wasted in this way, there is very little time and energy left for any progress.

Progressive thought is an anti-thesis to patriarchal thought, thus it is a threat to the status quo. Their power and wealth is so sweet to them that they would rather stifle and quash progress than to let the nation and world become progressive.

Also any kind of real social and spiritual enlightenment is impossible until there is a true democratic society where everyone is equal. Otherwise, the culture (apparent and hidden) and the society (apparent and hidden) remain under the control of elite males.

Fantasies of the Master Race. As a white female from a racist family and growing up in the Deep South, I think I heard every justification possible of why white men believe that they are the superior race of human beings. Rich white men believe that they are the "rightful" masters of the country and the world because of race and fortuitous birth (born into wealth and power).

So arrogant are these rulers (and shapers of culture), that they will throw tons of money at any privileged white man or "think-tank" to prove the racial superiority of the white male.

When Richard Herrnstein and Charles Murray began their book *The Bell Curve*, conservative foundations threw all kinds of money at these authors to help them write their book. Amazing that it took over a million dollars to write their book when I write this book underfed, miserable and suffering with no money at all. In fact, to support the writing of this book, I have to sell homeless/refugee newspapers.

Herrnstein and Murray's book gave the patriarchy they wanted: "scientific" proof that the white race is the genetically superior race. Worse, these guardians of the powerful white male mystique, claimed that they validated an immutable connection among low achievement, poverty, violent crime affecting an entire class of people (primarily Blacks) and IQ scores. Both authors used specious methodology, questionable assumptions, reliance on racist scholars, rejected contradictory evidence and equaled correlation with cause. It is a seriously flawed, dangerous rearticulation of white supremacist/racist/class ideology. This book justifies racism, classism, sexism and elitism in the American village based on "scientific evidence."

Fantasies of the master race aren't new. A friend of mine in America is a Blackfoot Indian and before he went to graduate school, he found a study that "proved" that full-blooded Indians were dumber than mixed-blood Indians. In fact, the study from the 1930's said that the whiter an Indian was, the smarter he/she was.

The whole American society is chock full of this kind of literature. Although the "official" family portrait says that all villagers are "equal," the hidden culture says differently. Remember, the hidden culture is the real culture of the village. It is the reality of how things really work in a patriarchal village.

The Locusts love to hear that they are the masters of the universe and they will generously reward any elite white male that helps to "prove" this. Murray has a nice, cushy career in a "think-tank." Herrnstein died so he hasn't been able to reap all the patriarchal paybacks that Murray has.

Although negative, racist books like *The Bell Curve* are allowed in the tapestry of American society, books like this are allowed by the social managers. Real, "progressive" books aren't allowed and thus are either censored, quashed or demonized (another form of censoring). This is because I am telling people what the controllers don't want people to know. It might wake some of them up and cause problems for the elite.

Books and other propaganda that propound the myth of the superiority of the white race and the superiority of white male rule are perfect methods/instruments of control.

World Domination/Wet Dreams of the Master Race. Anyone who wants to know the real agenda of the ruling patriarchs needs to read about the Project for New American Century. They are a "neocon" think-tank whose ideals is basically driving the Bush administration. In their writings, they call for a new world where America dominates the world as an imperialist power.

The blueprint for current American foreign policy was written back in 1992 by then-Defense Secretary Dick Cheney. His writings set out a new doctrine that called for American dominance of world affairs by force if necessary. Deceitfully sold as "peace through strength," the Project for the New American Century seeks to establish what they call "Pax Americana" across the globe. Their goal is to transform American, the sole remaining "super power," into a planetary empire by force of arms.

Everyone in the world needs to read about this "think-tank" and the people behind it. Fortunately, the information about them is everywhere on the internet. If anything is a sobering wake-up call for every village, this is.

PNAC's members include: Vice-President Cheney (also a founder); I. Lewis Libby (Cheney's top national security assistant); Secretary of "Defense" Donald Rumsfeld (also a founding member); Deputy Secretary of Defense Paul Wolfowitz; Eliot Abrams (prominent member of Bush's National Security Council and who was pardoned by Bush Sr. in the Iran/Contra scandal); John Bolton (serves as Undersecretary for Arms Control and International Security in the Bush administration); Richard Perle (former Reagan administration official and present chairman of the powerful Defense Policy Board); Bruce Jackson (Chairman of PNAC-a position he took after serving for years as vice president of weapons manufacturer Lockheed Martin); and, William Kristol (noted conservative writer for the Weekly Standard, a magazine owned along with the Fox News Network by conservative media mogul Rupert Murdoch).

In September 2000, the PNAC updated and refined Cheney's original version in to a new report entitled, "Rebuilding America's Defenses: Strategies, Forces, and Resources for a New Century." It calls for unprecedented hikes in military spending, American military bases in Central Asia and the Middle East, toppling of non-complying regimes, abrogation of international treaties, control of the world's energy sources, militarization of outer space, total control of cyberspace and the willingness to use nuclear weapons to achieve "American goals.

Terrorizes the American villagers and the villagers of the rest of the world.

The extreme right-wing elements that have taken over the reins of the Pentagon under the Bush administration argued for a long time for unfettered military power in redrawing the geopolitical map of the world to suit US imperialist ambitions. Of course, these Patriarch's mad vision of American military might and free-market economic policies transforming the world excludes any objective estimation of mass popular opposition.

So how does this violently coerce people to obey the patriarchal police state? It terrifies the villagers and it terrifies the world.

Dangerous. Its dangerous to live in the world's most violent society in the history of the world, especially if you were born close to Ground Zero. A dangerous village is more easier to manipulate.

Adam's Atom. On August 6, 2003, the second nuclear age began when there was a meeting in Nebraska for physicists, scientists, military generals and defense contractors about developing a new "generation" of nuclear weapons called "mini-nukes." These new weapons would be five kilotons in size and would be more portable and "useable" than conventional, bigger nuclear weapons. These weapons would hit places like bunkers with small nuclear warheads, destroying all in its path.

This way, any dictator or president of any country that didn't do exactly what Washington, D.C. and American capitalism told them to do, they could be immediately eliminated by a mini nuke for replacement by someone more friendly to capitalism.

Forced Out of High School. The "No Child Left Behind Act" (NCLB) was enacted early in 2002. Rather than provide funds for the crumbling public school education, the measures of this act substitute high-stakes testing as a cure-all for education. This negative, impoverished thinking comes from educational policies flowing from the corporate-backed "school reform movement" that originated under the Reagan administration. It stresses standardized testing and "accountability" of the public schools.

Since the stock market "bubble" burst, many states teeter on the edge of bankruptcy. School budgets have been slashed and there is no money to provide services for "high-risk" students. High-risk students usually come from poor, one-parent and/or minority households.

Services for these students during the "Gay 90's" were paltry to begin with. That is because most public school systems depend on heavily on local taxes for support. Poor neighborhoods don't generate the same tax wealth as elite and middle-class neighborhoods. Thus, the schools in poor neighborhoods are underfunded than schools in the wealthier neighborhoods. Since the rich and middle-class' children are guaranteed a better education just by living in better neighborhoods, there is no motivation for these groups of people to change the current system of school funding to make it just and fair for all students.

Students are high-risk for many reasons. With one in every four child living in poverty in America, many children go to school sick or hungry. Many children are homeless. I saw this when I was teaching in rural and city schools in Minnesota. This was during the 1990's when the media kept proclaiming wealth for everyone; that there were jobs for anyone who wanted to work.

There were homeless children everywhere in those schools. When I tried to talk to others about this, everyone ignored me because the government was constantly telling them that the economy was so great. The truth was right in front of them, but people preferred to believe the lies they were told as long as they were comfortable.

Many high-risk students have to miss school because of gang activity or have to help earn income for their families living in poverty. Some female students become pregnant.

At-risk children do not learn as well as well-fed wealthier children. Expectedly, high-risk students don't test as well. Schools with high drop-out rates face sanctions-loss of funding, and up to and including being taken over and completely reorganized under the Bush administration's NCLB. Principals are under great pressure to improve their school's ranking in various categories.

To do this, principals have turned to the corporate and government methods of recording losses. Students are pressured to leave, but are listed as "discharged" rather than "dropouts" to mask the figures.

In May of 2003, the Texas State Board of Education was faced with thousands of students failing a new statewide achievement test. To avoid holding all those students back a grade and having hundreds of schools penalized under NCLB regulations, the board voted to reduce the number of questions that students must answer correctly to pass.

Similarly, Michigan officials lowered the percentage of students who must pass statewide tests to certify a school as making adequate progress. Colorado recently changed its grading system to lump students previously characterized as "partially proficient" based on test scores with those labeled "proficient." This means that students who find a way to stay in the system are going to be illiterate when they graduate.

Like most other parts of American life, education is being controlled by the corporate agenda. Tests are being used to sort students out resulting in children being severed from their education.

The real reason why these children are being deprived of their education is because the needs of the profit system demands it. Illiterate and/or high-school dropouts are unemployable. The world is running out of work and since jobs are awarded and rewarded along class lines in America, the jobs that remain in the new, high-risk economy must go to the "better" classes.

Pushing students out or graduating them illiterate is really a filtering mechanism to keep them from seeking viable employment. In the hypocritical, puritanical mind, everyone should work for their living or perish. In a society with no social safety nets, if you don't work, you will die from poverty. It might take awhile, but you will die from the violence of poverty. In essence, the social managers are sculpting unemployable people so they will die early deaths for the convenience of capitalism and to hide the lies of capitalism. Almost all these children come from "disposable" groups (e.g., poor and/or minorities). The comfortable middle and higher classes aren't going to miss these disposable children.

Then there is the other side of the corporate agenda: failure of schools was guaranteed. Corporations know how loathe the wealthier villagers are about fairly funding the poorer schools. The titans of capitalism saw to it that this new system failed so they could take over the public schools like they did with public parking, prisons, so forth.

Of course, corporations exist for profits. When corporations take over public schools, the first thing they are going to cut is teachers' wages. Someone has to be sacrificed so profits can be gouged out of an under-funded school system.

I'm telling you, there's no teacher's shortage. The media, government and teachers' unions lied about this. For years until I left, I met and knew teachers all over the United States who could not get work. There is a glut of trained teachers that are unemployed and corporations know this. Once they gain control of schools, corporate managers will use this fact as an incentive to make tenured teachers agree to pay losses of at least 25%.

To make more profits from managing public schools, corporations will probably buy their textbooks from another company under the umbrella of the corporations. Either that, or they will produce their own textbooks and charge the public for them.

Other ways can be found to make profits from schools. Deals can be made with cable channels guaranteeing that all students will watch the "news" or other programs, while watching advertisements fitted in-between segments. Parents may be charged a "sur-charge" for students in special sports or activities like football or band.

Advertisers would advertise their products in signs posted along the hallways. Coca-Cola or Pepsi can pay the corporation juicy fees for letting them sell their products exclusively in their schools. This is already being done all over America, only the schools are receiving the fees at the moment, not corporate managers.

Without the public schools in the hands of the public, corporations could run schools any way they wanted to. There would be little public scrutiny, especially if test "results" were good.

Testing can also reap other social genocidal results. The super sub-humans can be identified and eliminated before they become a threat to the status quo. They might become troublesome like I became and apply for jobs that are guaranteed to the favored sons and daughters of the middle-class. Then they will find themselves locked out of all work like I and legions of others like me were.

Nobody with power in American society thinks its heroic or terrific when someone from Ground Zero gets a quality education. They view it as a threat to the established system that guarantees wealth to the elite. Testing will locate these uppity subhumans so they can be crushed before they get a higher education and become problems later for a class-entrenched society.

Invisible Civil Wars/Feuding. Social managers know that racism causes invisible feuding, thus it causes invisible civil wars. Makes a violent, distracted and destructive village.

Dangerous World. If this world is dangerous, it is because America helped make it like that, particularly with its arms and munitions exports.

The Secret War That Never Stops. Laos is the most heavily bombed country in the world thanks to America dropping 2 million tons of them in their secret war against this nation during the days of the Vietnam War. It will take hundreds of years to find and disarm all of them. Every two days, someone in Laos dies or is maimed by these bombs.

Looking for the Ant-Christ and/or Guarding Society From Him. A very effective method of control! Religious and superstitious people are socially-managed to waste energy and time looking for the wrong thing and the wrong evil. The real evil is human evil. There is no

Satan, only Sate-man. There are no demons, only de-mans. Keeps everybody busy so the elite rule of the patriarchal planet can continue.

"Sanctioning" Groups of People. Whether its the people of Iraq or the people of Watts or the educated trash of Saint Cloud, the government structure of America starves and weakens its "enemies" for years before slaughtering them. Isolate undesired groups and cut them off economically, and they will eventually succumb.

Consensus to Legally Kill. Just like that Minnesota state representative told me, politicians are really elected to make those "executive" decisions about who to kill. The government and economic system of wealthy and the powerful is designed to benefit them. There are too many bothersome, irritating poor people that capitalism can't provide jobs for.

Remember, James Madison, one of the Framers of the Constitution, openly stated in The Federalist Papers, "The role of government is to protect the minority of the opulent from the majority." The rich males own the government, thus they are going to fight any legislation that provides any real social help for the poor and the powerless because they believe that government should be subsidizing them and their fortunes, not keeping unwanted people alive. In the new, meaner, leaner work force, poor people have no future. Most of these people will never work because it is reserved for people with higher socio-economic value.

In a hypocritical, puritanical society, everyone is expected to work or die. If you are poor, then there is no work for you and you are going to die. That is the way it works. I earned four university degrees, plus I had a teacher's license and my society was going to make sure I died of exposure to prolonged, extreme poverty. It didn't matter how good I was, how educated I was or how intelligent I was. I was a female born with no socio-economic value and this sentenced me to a lifetime of poverty no matter how hard I worked to escape it. My only real escape was the "Cinderella" way and I wouldn't marry anyone from an above social tier just to escape my social death sentence.

In an effort to conceal the murder of innocent, but powerless villagers, the wealthy elite use institutions like legislative bodies, to legislate (and thus cover) the murders. When the politicians, insulated and isolated from poverty themselves, passed legislation to shred the social safety nets, they knew that people would die as a result. They also knew that the government was lying about the number and quality of jobs being "created" during the stock market "boom" of the 1990's. So when these politicians, anxious to keep their seats of power and wealth, voted to shred social safety nets, they were doing it to keep their jobs and to choose who was to be sacrificed for the "new world economy." Because they consciously knew that people would die because of their vote, they became not only guilty of murder, but also of conspiracy of it.

Ooops...We Didn't Know. Now there are some in Congress and the Senate who are trying to cover their political asses about the illegal war in Iraq. They are crying around, trying to tell the villagers that they made their "decisions" to go to war on false and trumped up "intelligence" reports of the Bush administration.

Common sense and logical thinking tells me that they knew the phoney intelligence reports was all a show, an excuse to go into Iraq and give big business one of the greatest material treasures in the world. Plus, it also gave all the corporate "friends" of Bush and Cheney lots of

money as well. If Europeans and the others of the world can see these lies as an excuse to kill to steal, then all the "we didn't know" from the mouths of liars is worthless.

Last week, I was praying about this. God doesn't usually answer most of my prayers, but he answered this one. He told me that every American politician who voted for the war in Iraq knew exactly that they were voting for: giving American military bases in the middle-east for military/political dominance and giving American big business control over the assets of Iraq, including oil. He also told me that these politicians also understood that many innocent people, including innocent American soldiers, were going to die as a result of their support for this evil action. God told me to tell them, "Try as you want, you can not wash the blood off your hands."

God also says that he is going to judge each one of these politicians and the nation harshly for this evil. He also told me to tell the world that killing people for wealth and power is a great sin, but the greater sin is trying to hide the premeditated murders in institutions or by spreading the blood around to all the villagers until the blood is so thin that it can't be seen anymore.

Filtering Job Applicants By Zip Code. A sophisticated method of redlining. Many personnel offices sort job applications by the zip codes of the envelope before they ever open up the letter. If a good job is open, only "good" people from "good" neighborhoods are selected for interviews. This keeps out those people who do not "qualify" for these jobs because they do not have white penises or birthright socio-economic value. Remember, over one million people graduate from American colleges and universities every year. The number of decent jobs is declining world-wide, so there is a glut of educated workers. Personnel officers are overwhelmed by job applications for one good job, therefore, as guardians of the system, they have to pick someone that comes from the groups that are guaranteed a good living so they themselves are guardians of the elite male system.

By the way, the hiring agenda of the Patriarchs is enforced mostly by women. Most personnel professionals are women. By giving women the "power" to hire, the Patriarchs try to hide the fact that people are being hired by their social class and ranking. Personnel managers hire to the tastes of the elite males that control them from above. Worse, if you make it as far as an interview, female personnel managers sit there and undress you while they rate you for how sexy males would find you. That's because female candidates for the better positions have to be Patriarchal Pretty for the male managers they are going to work for.

Entitled. There are those in the middle-class that believe that they are entitled to privileges that the other villagers are not allowed to have. This belief is fueled by racism and myths of entitlement. Social managers sow and embed these myths in the social tapestry, just like they sow and embed the other myths of entitlement like "freedom" and "democracy" in the social landscape.

There are several levers of control in this. Entitlement myths paint the official, "family" portrait a "happier" face. Of course, the official family portrait is not the real culture. The real culture is the hidden one. It is the power plant that defines and controls the village.

Beliefs of entitlement fuels racism in the community and starts feuding between the classes.

Because my youngest daughter is legally disabled, my family was automatically assigned a county social worker. Her name was Renee Bjorkland and although she worked with economically disadvantaged families, she always believed that she was entitled to things that the families she worked with would never have. What got my attention-that set the bells and red lights off in my soul-was that she was the wife of a minister of one of the biggest Lutheran churches in the city, but she was arrogant. I thought ministers and wives of ministers were supposed to be humble people, not self-serving on the backs of others.

For example, when I first met her in 1992, I was explaining to her that I couldn't get any work, any where. She told me that when she first moved to Saint Cloud, that she didn't have a job so she worked for Manpower for \$5 an hour until she got her job as social worker. Renee suggested that if I really "wanted to work," that I would work for Manpower until I got a good job. I told her, "I have four children and a grandson to support. How am I supposed to support them on \$5 an hour?" She quickly changed the subject.

(A couple of years later, when I was very desperate, I applied to work for Manpower. Although I passed their clerical tests, they would not give me any clerical work because I couldn't pass the beauty test. Instead, they tried to usher me into a lower-paid factory job where they put all the ugly Americans).

Anyway, few months later Renee giving me the typical American propaganda advice to work anywhere until I got a decent job, I was reading a newspaper article that said that the "average" salary for a minister in Saint Cloud was \$45,000 a year. Maybe that doesn't seem like a lot of money to some Americans, but to everyone at or near Ground Zero, that is a king's ransom.

So the next time I saw Renee, I called her on her arrogance. I told her about the newspaper article and reminded her that she had advised me to work for \$5 an hour at Manpower. "What you didn't tell me," I told her, "Was that you could afford to work for \$5 an hour because your husband is pulling in at least \$45,000 a year. Like I told you, I have four children and a grandson to support. How am I supposed to support them on \$5 an hour? Also, how can I afford to look for work if I only work for \$5 an hour? Where am I going to find time, energy and the money to look for that good work if I am trapped more in poverty than ever?"

Then I remembered all my friends who were social workers and didn't have jobs. I asked her, "How many people applied for the job you have?" Renee told me that there were about 35 applicants for her job and all had masters degrees in social work, plus special training in disabled children. I remember being terrified at the number of all those educated people, most of whom probably didn't have work.

Suddenly, I had an epiphany that the reason why Renee was selected for her job was because she was the wife of a minister. Wives of ministers in American society are considered "good women" in the patriarchal dichotomy of "good women" versus "bad women." So I looked straight into her eyes and asked her, "Did you mention in your cover letter and in the interview that your husband was a minister?" Unable to unlock her eyes from mine, she told me, "Yes."

Renee was a member of the middle-class club and because she was the wife of a minister, she got special privileges. Sure, she could afford to work for \$5 an hour because her husband made a large, primary wage. Sure, she could get into the social worker game because she was

the socially-valued wife of a minister. But Renee never saw these as special privileges. They were entitlements. She and her husband were born white, middle-class. Both earned a higher education and both received professional jobs because of their higher, perceived, socio economic worth plus "holiness."

A few years later, her son graduated from a private, religious college. He immediately got a good job. Renee had no apologies that her son got a good job when other educated people were without work. She sniffed as she told me, "He worked hard for his education." What she really meant was that her white-male son of the middle-class was entitled to resources that the people in the lower social tiers weren't allowed. In this case, entitlement also meant racism.

I told Renee, "So did other people and almost every college graduate I know does not have work. Poor students have to work five times as hard to get their higher education and they're the last to be hired if they are ever hired. Then privileged students who are cocooned in dorm rooms, meal-tickets and money, are insulated from unemployment? Where are all the other college graduates supposed to work?" But she never understood because she was an entitled member of society and thus her children were as well.

Chastity. Besides controlling assets, the Patriarchs insist on controlling asses. Female asses, that is.

Any religion that comes out of the middle-east (Christianity, Judaism and Islam) always carries with it a belief that women must remain chaste until they marry. That's because they are property and thus must remain "undamaged" goods so the husband can get his fulfillment that he was the first one inside the soul of the woman.

Chastity in America is hypocritical. Chastity is almost impossible to keep if you are a female born at or close to Ground Zero. A warrior society, America is a rape village with all the males given a license for violence against females when they are born. Rape is allowed with this license as long as the rapist males don't "over do" it: no witnesses, use a condom, don't leave bruises or break bones, don't kill anyone and don't rape women in above class tiers.

This means that females in bottom tiers are rapeable by all the males in the social tiers above. Almost all of the women I met who were born at the bottom were raped at an early age and had been running from rapists all their lives. How is any woman to remain chaste when they are always being hunted for rape?

The prejudices, practice and paradoxes for chastity in America adds confusion, wounding and chaos to the Savage Society.

Blaming Women for The Mistakes and Misery of Males. This started in the early thunder God, male-dominator societies and keeps cycling through all ages. When things go wrong, males need to blame someone. Blaming people who are not as physically powerful and who can't fight/argue back because they are economically/socially/religiously dependent on males is the perfect solution. If the males blame a scapegoat, they are less likely to go out and look for the real reason (and solution) of their misery from the corruption of Patriarchal rule. Gives males a scapegoat while at the same time, keeps women repressed. This means that a lot of women are miserable in America. This is exactly what the social managers want

because it adds to the misery of the village. Misery creates a lot of psychically wounded people and wounded people are easier to control.

Permanently Unsatisfied. Americans are manipulated by propaganda and advertising that they are unhappy and unsatisfied. This is done to induce consumerism (buy products/services) and to make the villagers feel miserable so the village will become miserable. A miserable village is easier to control, plus it is easier to mask the controllers.

Sexually Repressed. America was mostly founded by radical Christians whose influence is still felt everywhere in American society today. In Christian America, sex is taboo unless it is done under the sanctity of holy marriage.

There are laws everywhere in America that still try to dictate sexual behavior. Patriarchal driven pressure forces guilt on those who find sexual pleasure outside of marriage.

Sexual repression and guilt from sex make the village sicker. When the village is sick, it is easier for the Patriarchs to control.

You're Worth What You Earn. Many people in America won't openly discuss what they earn because its embedded in the culture of America that a person is worth what they earn. When people don't openly discuss personal economics, nobody but the Patriarchs has an idea of what is really going on in the economic world.

Also, believing that you're worth what you earn shows how well capitalism has commodified human life. When people become commodities, they become things in the minds of the rulers and thus, easier to permanently dispose of when supplies of people of low-worth become too large to hire or control.

Inherited Princeships. The sons of wealthy and powerful males inherit wealth and power in some way. For example, Michael Powell, son of Colin C. Powell, was given the plumb job of Chairman of the FCC when Bush was enthroned. Unfortunately, political princeships are usually the only way for blacks to get into real good jobs.

Desperation for Comfort. The people at the bottom, at Ground Zero, are so desperate for comfort that they will do incredibly brutal and/or extreme acts so they can be comfortable. This explains a lot of the violence but it also explains other social destruction.

For example, my daughter's cousin left his beautiful, faithful wife for a tenured professor who had money and prestige. I guess Roger got tired of always struggling, even if he was the one who wanted the five children plus they adopted his sister's little girl. When he left his family for the wealthier woman, he instantly got to live in a beautiful house and this woman took care of him.

Rabid. I saw legions of educated people so rabid for a decent job that they fought each other like starving dogs for them. Industry no longer needs educated workers now that it has machines that think.

Adult Failure to Thrive Syndrome. Stress and/or failure to live with dignity attacks the soul and some choose to leave, thus the body dies. Guilt or religious beliefs don't work with them.

They get sick of hell and choose to check out. Social managers know this and that's why they refuse to let certain populations live with dignity. Remember, social genocide has to remain hidden, so it has to kill people one at a time to stay hidden. Killing people by hopelessness has been the number one invisible killer of the oppressed since male rule began.

Hidden Barriers to Keep Educated Trash Out of Higher Education and Public Jobs. One time, I applied for a media assistant job at a private university in Saint Paul. I didn't even get an interview and an already-employed janitor at the university got the job, or promotion.

See, the university believed in moving up employees before hiring someone from the outside. Ironically, the personnel woman told me that if I applied for the open janitor's position, that I would never get an interview because of my superior education. In other words, there was no way in unless I got a professional job at the university and I never qualified for any of the few openings they had.

In the mid-1990's, I interviewed for a mailroom position for Stearns County. It was only a part-time position, but it paid very well and if I got in, I would have a better chance of moving up and getting a better job. The people on the interview team knew this, too. That's why they gave the job to a pretty high-school girl from the middle-class. After she graduated high school, she could segue into a better county job.

Nobody wants to hire the educated trash in America and they erect invisible barriers to keep them out, either from middle, professional jobs or from bottom jobs. In cases of institutions of higher education or public service jobs (e.g., Stearns County), the ugly Americans (those with no "sexy" socio-economic value) are passionately kept out of bottom jobs. This is because these socially-undesirable people then have the right to move up through the system and everybody knows that those cushy, public jobs are for the middle-class, not subhumans.

Unemployed, educated poor people do have the right to legally compete against the middle class for jobs that are historically and politically guaranteed to them. That is why hidden barriers are erected by the middle-class guard to keep them out. Unemployed, educated poor people are living proof of a class-entrenched society where education does not help the poor escape poverty.

In reality, an education usually increases your poverty because nobody in power and authority likes a thinking monkey, let alone an educated one. Education and its privileges are reserved for the "better" classes. Although the law allows everyone a right to be educated in America, the hidden culture actually forbids it and crushes the majority that try to escape the hell of Ground Zero.

Longer Workdays for Truckers. Early in August 2003, the US Department of Transportation released its final policy for Hours of Service (HOS) for US truck drivers. It lengthened the workday for truckers, increasing the number of hours truckers can be behind the wheel before a mandated break from the current 10 hours to 11 hours each day. This and the other changes included in the new measures will severely degrade the health and safety of truck drivers besides adding to the death toll from accidents due to fatigue.

The Bush administration lengthened truck drivers' working hours because it will save big business \$98 billion annually by increasing driver productivity and reducing freight costs by 1

percent. Truck drivers have long been exempted from basic protections such as overtime pay and minimum wage under the Fair Labor Standards Act. As a result, truckers already work longer than most workers, averaging a 65-hour workweek. Already exhausted, longer workdays for truckers are going to make the highways only more bloody. But hey, this policy will save big business all kinds of money plus make the village suffer more because of the added deaths. A suffering, overworked village is easier to control.

Free Overtime Work for Big Business. The Bush administration is trying to restructure the Fair Labor Standards Act. A current bill was passed July 10, 2003 by the House of Representatives that will strip millions of workers of their overtime pay.

Overtime pay makes up about one-fourth of the average weekly earnings of workers who receive it. By revamping standards for the classification of salaried workers, employers will be able to transfer millions of hour workers to salaried status, thereby exempting them from being legally eligible for overtime pay. By declassifying what makes a "salaried" employee and by reclassifying employees as "salaried," this measure will provide a massive subsidy to business paid for by employees.

Over 8 million white-collar workers making between \$22,101 and \$65,00 could be ineligible to receive overtime pay when they work more than 40 hours a week. In its preamble to the new rule, the Department of Labor confirmed that it expects employers to convert hourly paid workers into salaried employees to take advantage of the overtime pay exemption.

The preamble says, "Most employers affected by the proposed rule would be expected to choose the most cost-effective compensation adjustment method that maintains the stability of their workforce, pay structure and output levels."

Businesses keep lengthening the workweek, catapulting American workers into first place in the industrialized world for number of ours worked. According to the United Nation's International Labor Organization, the average American worked 1,978 hours in 2002, up from 1,942 in 1990, an increase of almost a week of work. The average Australian, Canadian, Japanese or Mexican worker works 1100 hours less and the average German works 500 hours less.

Super exploitation of workers like this has allowed American companies to slash a massive number of jobs as surviving employees are forced to work longer and longer hours for free (if they are "salaried"). Exploitation of workers just creates a miserable village-one ripe for control. Tired workers are usually too tired to fight for things like justice.

Patriot Act. The legal framework for establishing a police state. The invisible becomes visible.

This repressive, oppressive "law" reveals the Bush administration's broader disregard for civil liberties: its insistence that American citizens can be held for months without access to lawyers simply by designating them "enemy combatants"; its sweeping roundup of non-citizens in the days after 9/11; and its unapologetic stance toward the treatment of detainees who had nothing to do with terrorism but were held for months anyway.

Muscular congressional oversight of this new law is critical, but the Attorney General constantly resists answering reasonable questions from lawmakers. At one point last fall, House Judiciary Committee Chairman F. James Sensenbrenner Jr. (R-Wis.) was so exasperated he was threatening to issue a subpoena to get the information.

Sounds like Marshall Law to me, only the perfect Marshall Law. Kinda like the perfect police state: its perfect because the people don't know it. The Patriot Act is a violent method of controlling the American people.

Deregulation of Electricity. Ten years ago, most public utilities were regulated monopolies. They were guaranteed a fair rate of return, based on their capital investment and costs. The government compensated them for building spare generating capacity and maintaining transmission lines. Many of the elite held utility stocks in their portfolios because of the guaranteed rate of return.

The seventies was a decade marked by inflation, a growing crisis in profitability and the collapse of the post-war monetary system. The American ruling class demanded a free hand to increase its profit rate by removing government restrictions on its operations and intensifying its exploitation of the working class. The rich can never be rich enough so they looked for other ways to squeeze profit. The cultural managers who serve the interests of business began a campaign to deregulate everything.

Deregulation of utilities ushered in a new breed of entrepreneurial generating and trading companies. The wave of deregulation culminated in the late 1990's. It broke up the integrated utilities that once generated power in its own plants, transmitted it and sold it retail. This period also saw the development of a national wholesale energy market for the purchase and sale of bulk energy contracts (high-risk speculation).

The deregulation of the electrical system was bound up with an enormous increase in the pressure for big investors and financial institutions (a pressure exerted through the natural forces of the stock market) for the highest possible short-term returns on their investments. Long-term investment in plant, equipment, maintenance, training, research and development were sacrificed on the altar of immediate profits that ultimately boost the price of company shares.

Utilities used deregulation to affect a series of mergers limiting competition. In order to accelerate profits, cost cutting ensued, involving the layoff of thousands of utility company employees, including some who were responsible for maintenance of generation,

transmission, and distribution systems. Costs were recklessly and neglectfully cut to enhance the value of their stock rather than spending money to enhance the value of their service.

Now there are rolling and/or massive blackouts that cause great human suffering, chaos and confusion. This is violence. Not only that, with all the flooding of propaganda about terrorists flooding the country, many people instantly think these black-outs are terrorist-linked. They have been conditioned to think like that.

The social managers knew that blackouts would happen eventually. Blackouts and fallouts are symptoms of an economic system that subordinates the basic necessities of life, including

electricity, to corporate profit and the accumulation of personal wealth at the expense of the public.

All the suffering, chaos, confusion, terror and other miseries inflict wounds on the villagers. A wounded and miserable village is a more exploitable village. They're the ones who have to pay for rewire the electrical system for the nation now that the Locusts have sucked all the profits out of this industry. Blackouts are also front-page news to distract the villagers from the real problems of the nation.

Corporate Ownership/Control of Voting Machines. Thomas Paine said over 200 years ago, "The right of voting for representatives is the primary right by which all other rights are protected. To take away this right is to reduce a man to slavery..."

Corporations can take over America just by taking over the election systems. Turning the programming and maintenance of voting over to private, for-profit corporations, answerable only to their owners, officers and stockholders just shows who's really running America.

Corporations program, repair and control the voting machines. They forbid public scrutiny of their software and programming. Electronic voting leaves no paper trail of the vote, which disallows auditing if there was evidence of voting fraud or if exit polls disagreed with computerized vote counts.

When touch-screen voting becomes utilitarian across America, there will be no paper trails. Problems with hacking will result in hacking and voter fraud, allowing people to vote several times and poll workers to alter ballots and never be detected.

The new high-tech devices, including those with touch-screen capabilities, are manufactured by companies that have close connections with the Bush administration. Wall O'Dell, the CEO of major vote-machine manufacturer Diebold, is a top George Bush fundraiser who has publicly committed himself to delivering his home state, Ohio, to Bush in the 2004 election.

Under no public scrutiny, the software of the voting machine companies will determine every winner, including president. Besides a method of perfect and total control, it tells the village who is really running the whole game of government.

(Note: Today is November 3, 2004 and I wrote the above item over a year ago. I have the backups to prove it. It seems my prediction about electronic voting and the state of Ohio has come true as it was the pivotal state that won Bush his presidency.)

Stalin once said, "It doesn't matter who casts the votes, only who counts them."

Unlivable. America is unlivable just by the level of threat and reality of violence alone. It is even more unlivable at the bottom, Ground Zero. It is hell.

Families. The social managers allow the poor and minorities to have children. Children give adults a pleasure, value, meaning and purpose. People are more willing to obey the social rules if they have children to protect.

Children also give adults something to lose. Social controllers know that you can't strip oppressed people of everything because people are more dangerous when they have nothing to lose. Children helps to keep the village of the damned cooled down.

But there's a problem. Capitalism and poor families don't mix. Greed and life don't mix. Manmade evil and divine good don't mix.

Capitalism can't provide enough work for everyone in the village who needs to work. The world is running out of work and the social managers know this. The meaner, leaner workforce has to use for workers of low socio-economic value.

The sheer forces of the market demand these undesirable people go away. It demands that these people become and remain unemployable while at the same time, the fierce forces of the market demand that the government does nothing to help these villagers.

The people who live at Ground Zero live in hell. This means that the children at Ground Zero live in hell as well. This also means that they will die prematurely from the violence of poverty. One in every four American children live in poverty. That's a lot of suffering and many more bright orange body bags.

Privatization of Public Services. On most levels, privatization chafes away at democracy. Turning a nation's or community's water, septic, roadway, prisons, airwaves or health care commons over to private corporations has so far demonstrably degraded the quality of life for average citizens and enriched a few of the most powerful campaign contributors. The truth of this kind of corporate liberation terrifies an already terrified village. Privatization and deregulation kills-by pushing up prices on necessities like water and medicines, and by pushing down prices on raw commodities like coffee, making small farms unsustainable. Those who resist this new world order are routinely arrested, beaten and even killed.

The Disappearance of Exit Polling. Exit-polling organizations have quietly gone out of business, and the news arms of the huge multinational corporations that own the media (the shapers of culture) are suggesting the days of exit polls are over. There was virtually no exit polling in the elections of 2002. This created an odd and unsettling silence that caused uneasiness for the many American voters who had come to view exit polls as proof of the integrity of the election systems. The social managers are tightening their control on media predictions of political winners in an attempt to quash any good news about "liberal" candidates.

Combatting Guerrillas Instead of Drugs. It is estimated that at least three quarters of US funds marked for the "War on Drugs" in Columbia goes to support counterinsurgency operations of the Colombian government. Worse, direct American "intervention" is carried about in Columbia including 75 Green Berets who are stationed at two military bases in oil-rich Arauca Province. They are there to train a special team of Colombian soldiers to protect a 500 mile pipeline that carries petroleum from oil fields operated by the US-based Occidental Petroleum Corporations.

With the billions thrown at Columbia and the "War Against Drugs," there is no evidence that the effort has had any effect on reducing the amount of cocaine available in the US. That's

because the money is being used to keep the right-wing government in power, thus protecting Columbia's oil for American oil interests.

Billions of dollars are spent on the "War on Drugs" in Columbia, but in reality, most of it is spent to prevent citizen dissention so the current government can retain its control. Keeping the current players/political parties in power is essential for American business interests, particularly oil interests.

The American government is shovelling all kinds of money into the country to keep American business interests propped up. This is called corporate welfare.

When I left Saint Cloud, Minnesota on January 26, 2001, there was over three feet of snow on the ground. People, including women and children, were homeless everywhere in that city and area. They had to sleep in their cars in Siberian temperatures. The American government has no money for these people, but it has plenty of money to spend for the needs of corporations.

Not only is this a big method of control, it is a big message of patriarchal values as well.

Shoot 'em If They Look Like Drug or Weapons Runners. President Bush has given permission for the resumption of an aerial interdiction program aimed at intercepting and shooting down planes suspected of carrying illegal drugs or weapons in Columbia. The program was suspended over two years ago when a Peruvian fighter plane, working together with a US surveillance aircraft staffed by CIA contract employees, shot down a single-engine carrying a family of American missionaries. Although repetition of this type of incident will happen again, "collateral damage" in the "War on Drugs" is acceptable to keep Columbia a big moneymaker for American capitalists.

By the way, regular Colombians don't benefit from American capitalism in their country. Official figures list one-third of the working population as having no real, full-time jobs. If capitalism is the "solver" of all the world's problems as its proponents proclaim, why are there so many unemployed every where in the world?

Defending Lies With Lives. I keep saying it and I will say it again, most Americans are so perfectly brainwashed by social controllers that they would rather die to defend a lie than to stand up for the truth. For example, when I told that misogynist police officer that came to my house on January 10, 2001 that the media was lying, that there wasn't all kinds of jobs available like the media and government were telling the citizens, the officer insisted that I was lying even when he couldn't tell me one place that needed workers besides convenience stores and fast food.

When I tried to show him a list of 50 people in Minnesota that were professionally trained and college educated but had been without work for years, he refused to look. Especially after I told him that none of the people on the list were white males, but women and/or minorities. White guys in power don't like to hear that-they want to believe that the system is only "unfair" when they don't receive white male privilege.

This is the point where the officer insisted that I had a "victim mentality" and insisted that I was such a liar (because the media would never lie about the quality and quantity of jobs in America) that I needed to go to the mental department of the hospital. In the end, his supervisors kidnapped me and tried to force the hospital to commit me. Afterwards, the

hospital refused to admit me. Still, my husband was stuck with a \$700 hospital bill that he would have beaten me and complained ceaselessly about if I had chosen to stay in Saint Cloud and wait for them to come after me.

Still, the police officer was willing to sacrifice my life to defend the lies of the media and the government. Ironically, police officers know more about what's going on in communities than local newspaper offices. There was no way this police officer could not see all the chronic unemployment around him. Still, he refused to believe what he saw, but what he wanted to see and what the social controllers told him.

The suffering in Saint Cloud and it all the other communities of America was impossible not to notice, but anyone in power didn't notice and they were willing to defend the lives of innocents. Another cog (method) in the machine of perfect patriarchal control.

"Victim Mentality." A male code word to disbelieve, discredit and crush real victims and it is another method of blaming the victim. It is also another code name to call female victims "hysterical."

In America, if someone is a victim of violence, they are blamed for not stopping the violence. The reality is that nobody can stop the violence but the people doing it. Of course that isn't what the social managers want the villagers to know. Blaming the victim for being a victim and declaring that they have a "victim" mentality nullifies their claim for justice and gives social approval of their suffering. This method makes the village apathetic and an uncompassionate village is easier to control for patriarchal profit and power.

Wasting Time on the Wrong Things. What a waste of time. All those wasted years daydreaming for the wrong things when I could have used that energy better and dreamed for the better things.

Hiding the Truth About Health Hazards of World Trade Center Debris. The American government and City of New York health hazards to keep the engines of Wal-Street running to try to salvage tourism. Innocent human lives were expendable to keep the money engines pumping for the benefit of the elite. While regular villagers were being exposed to asbestos, carcinogenics, chemicals and other things, most of the patriarchs and social managers were safely ensconced in their ivory towers somewhere else.

Glamorizing War By the Media. The American media covered the illegal Iraq War with images that looked more like a movie presentation than war really is: blood, dirt, noise, guts, filth, flies, death, threat of death and monotony of continued evil of the murder of people by those in power. The media presented images from the war with macho, testosterone-charged images coupled with gallant, movie-quality music.

Glamorizing war does everything to entrench and sell a warrior society. Selected, glossy, powerful images of males and their machinery tantalize and divert the Collective American mind away from the truth of war: that almost every American "intervention" has been for the interests of capitalism. Glamorizing war makes a sick and violent village only more sicker and more violent; thus weak and reeling. Of course this is what the social managers want. Keeping the villagers weak, sick, wounded, divided and conquered gives the Patriarchs full control of everyone and everything.

Female Defense of Males. Females are taught from an early age to defend the males of their family, even if the males were wrong or did something very bad. This helps keep women divided and conquered in the village, but it also dismisses the evil of males' behavior.

For example, I once knew a woman who killed her boyfriend in self-defense. He had beaten her beyond recognition and he was going to kill her before he stopped him. An American Indian woman, she sat in jail nine months before she went to court and the jury found her not guilty.

Her dead boyfriend's female relatives vowed revenge. This woman can never go back to her home reservation or she will be killed. She has to always watch her back everywhere she goes and can't walk alone.

I left my American Indian husband and one of his sisters was very clear to me what would happen to me if I left him and something "bad" happened to him because of it. Now that his health has gone to hell because I wasn't around for him to suck the life out of me, they blame me and I know it.

But this phenomena is not limited to American Indians. All racial groups are like this in America. If a male of a family is "cheated," "mistreated," or hurt some way by a woman, his females will "punish" the offending female. This entrenches male superiority and authority in a village already steeped in male values and male culture.

Male Craving to Kill. The villagers of the patriarchal-controlled society are told that males have a "natural" craving to kill, thus males are violent by nature. Since males are violent by nature, male violence and the violent village are "natural" occurrences. Its a BIG lie to keep the village violent so the Patriarchs can continue their silent, deadly rule and so they can continue to put all the village resources in their pockets. Violence is a learned behavior. It is unnatural just like the social myth that males "naturally" crave to kill.

Love of Male Violence. The Patriarchs love violence. That's what keeps them wealthy and in power. Thus, the Patriarchs have their social mangers sow this negative, impoverished, destructive value everywhere they can into the social tapestry.

Proliferation of Murderers. Like violence, murder is a learned behavior. It is a predictable consequence from living in a destructive society where whose engines run on whose engines run on violence.

Legal or illegal, murdering males are everywhere. Some say that this fact alone supports and substantiates a claim that males have a "natural" (genetic/biological/animal) instinct and craving to kill. Umm...If we are supposed to be superior beings and we know that violence, thus its prodigy murder, are learned behaviors, then we know that males don't "naturally" love violence. They are taught to love it by this destructive myth sown and propagated into the social tapestry to manipulate males to be violent.

The engines of America are run on violence. Violence is key to keeping the village perfectly controlled. Violence is terror and it keeps the villagers terrorized, wounded, demoralized, depressed, in denial and generally fucked up.

People must always worry about being selected for social violence. For example, the Patriarchs order villagers to suffer if they "err" against the apparent or the fundamental, hidden culture of the patriarchal owned and run society. That is why American prisons are as violent as they are.

That is why women of low socio-economic status who refuse a biblically-modeled life of servitude and subservience are eventually crushed or put on public display in fallen woman places.

Although the "official" portrait of the American family says that the villagers have rights to free speech, "equality," and all the other happy mantras to hypnotize and/or distract the citizens, in reality, any real dissenters who can't be bought off are usually removed quietly and permanently from the village. Social forces will crush dissenters either by an early death or such forced misery that the errant finally succumbs to the misery or breaks the other way and becomes a zombie/slave for the masters of system.

Telling males to love violence, telling males that it is "natural," telling males that God is violent thus violence is "righteous" and "holy," pardoning males for committing most acts of violence just manipulates them to cause so much destruction that it keeps the village so miserable that it is ripe for complete control by those few wealthy, powerful, hidden, elite anglo-saxon that believe that they should own it all and control it all. Remember, these men are so powerful that they can have the president killed if they want it.

Proud Warrior. The warrior society is uses this image to sell itself. All warrior societies do.

Solving Problems More Quickly With Violence. Although I keep writing it, I will write it again. Violence is the fastest way for someone in power to get their way. It works every time. Its called terror and terrorism, but because the Fathers know best, the media portrays American Patriarchal violence as "normal" and the real "terrorists" as Muslims or others from the middle-east and Asia.

Gangraped By Demons. This was a big terroristic threat of the male culture when I was growing up. When I was a small child and sat in the pews of many churches, one of the favorite "threat" of hell's suffering was gangrape by demons. Many ministers would skirt around the details, but they implied that women who were sent to hell would be constantly gangraped by demons for eternity.

Then the pastors would describe these hideous beings with horns, bat wings, tails and other monstrous things. Women in the congregation would be warned how these monsters just fuck them to near-death (nobody dies in a Christian hell, they faint to wake up to find themselves in hell). I remember how afraid these "sermons" made me, even as a child.

Of course, "father knows best," and the fatherly, pious man of God would begin to tell women how to "avoid" hell and being gangraped by violent, angry, ugly demons. They would tell us to obey the Bible directive of obeying and serving males and their institutions. Basically, we were told that if we became the servants to males that God meant for us to be, that we would be spared the gangrapes and other miseries of hell.

Threatening women who live in a rape culture with worse rape that will never end keeps them obedient to males and the whole Patriarchal system.

Death Penalty. When a society knows that roughly 20% of the citizens they kill are later found to be not guilty, it terrifies a whole village because it shows just how savage the hidden culture of America really is.

Media. The American media is little more than a propaganda mouthpiece for the ruling elite. Entrenched in a male-centered, corporate atmosphere, privileged white males determine what makes the "news," and thus help in the social management of the villagers.

Forfeiture of Property. Anyone suspected of having anything to do with the dealing of drugs can lose all the property they own. This includes homes, cars, money in the bank, insurance policies, businesses, so forth. Even growing one marijuana plant in your home could result in the local and federal police authorities seizing and owning all your belongings. Police and sheriff's groups lobbied successfully to let their departments retain proceeds from the sale of assets confiscated in drug raids. As a result, these organizations profit directly from drug busts, a practice that raises serious ethical and constitutional questions.

More terrifying is the fact that even when people are found not guilty of dealing/trafficking drugs, they have to hire a lawyer and fight for years to get their property back. Because the police are so powerful in America, few innocents ever get even part of their property back.

The Violent Society is the Result of Natural Forces Beyond the Control of Man. The social managers tell the villagers that the violent, selfish, racist society is a result of people having too much "freedom" and other factors, but in reality, all of it is socially managed and hidden inside the hidden culture.

The religion managers tell us that the violent society is a result of "Satan" and "demons" who are always conveniently invisible and unapproachable if you want to sue for peace. Of course it's not "Satan," but "Sate-man," who is really spawning and distributing the evil. The same goes for "de-mans" instead of "demons."

Think about it. Who gains when the village is caught up in chaos, confusion, wounding, misery and death? Why the top elite males.

While every one is feuding, running for cover, walking around wounded, hiding from violence and the lawlessness spawned from an elite male-centered, greedy society, the tom cats at the top are gaining more wealth and entrenching their power base. Remember, these are people who don't want to share the wealth and power; they believe that by their fortuitous birth that they deserve to own it all and control it all.

The Patriarchs are the ones who are controlling the violence and its level of volume. They have no reason to turn the volume down because if they did, they would have to share wealth and power. Sharing is not fun if you are greedy and believe that you are better than all the other people.

White Male Supremacy. That's what it's all about. That's what the American warrior society/culture is about. Look at the pieces of the hidden culture and this is apparent. Look at

all the social gains of the 1960's and 1970's and see how they have been and are being rolled back. Those "gains" were only for show. The Patriarchs have been waiting to roll them back, one-by-one until they don't exist anymore.

Look at all ways people are oppressed so they are ripe for control. Look at the messages for control in the previous chapter. Who benefits from a violent, misogynistic, racist society? Privileged white males.

Why do they want to own it all and control it all? Because they think their race and gender are supreme above all other people. There is always some privileged white male telling them that (Charles Murray Juniors of "think-tanks") and they hold the keys to power and wealth. They have hegemony on the society. Of course they want to believe that they are the supreme race and also God's regents (representatives until Jesus returns to "rule" the earth).

Meanness. A couple of weeks ago, I saw a small child with a t-shirt on. It had the black silhouette shape of Mickey Mouse's head and it said, "One Mean Mouse." Then I remembered how mean America is and now it is sharing its culture of meanness with the rest of the world.

First of all, why does a small child's t-shirt advertise meanness when childhood should be a time of happiness and sharing, not meanness? Its part of the plan to teach males violence in early childhood. That's the negative, impoverished thinking behind it. Of course, its the parents who bought the shirt and they definitely should have known what the "hidden" message of the shirt really is (socially allowable male aggression and violence).

America is a big, mean place and it is like that because it runs on violence. All messages of meanness, rudeness and violence, even the message on a child's t-shirt coated in the sugar of childhood fantasy, adds up to a more violent village.

Alienation But Nationalism. People and groups are kept divided and conquered. Still, everyone is expected to be patriotic and rally around the national agenda of the elite patriarchal males, even if this agenda is evil and corrupt.

Far-Right Groups. All support a Patriarchal state. Many disenfranchised white males who do not rank enough socio-economically to receive white privilege gravitate to such organizations or at least echo their paranoia, prejudices and hatreds.

Every Man Has His Price. The messages for this are everywhere. But its not a message as it is a reality. Most Americans can be bought for their silence or whatever else the Patriarchs want to buy.

Most of the middle-class is silent against the corruption of the government and economics. That is because they are its guards, and thus are protected (bought off) from the suffering of hell below them on the social foodchain. It is the silence of the middle-class lambs that allows the villagers at the bottom to continue to suffer and die from Patriarchal, socially-engineered poverty.

Crime of Opportunity. In the summer of 2001, Attorney General Ashcroft was ordered not to fly on any public airline (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2002/may2002/bush_m18_prn.shtml).

It is well-documented all over the place, that in the two weeks before 9/11, there was a sudden and extraordinary rush of trades on the American financial markets that indicated certain wealthy and well-connected investors had advance knowledge of an impending disaster, including Saudi families.

Large sums were unaccountably bet on the prospect of a major crisis that would drive down the stocks in the airline, tourism and insurance industries. The "mood" was that something disastrous was about to happen that would undermine confidence in the US economy. The Bush Administration was aware of this.

They were also aware of intelligence reports that warned of a great tragedy. Instead, the Bush administration let innocents die so they could assert their fascist, patriarchal authoritarian agenda on the whole village.

In April 2002, Condoleeza Rice described 9/11 as an "enormous opportunity" and said America "must move to take advantage of these new opportunities." ("Lies and More Lies," John Pilger, September 29, 2003, <http://www.zmag.org>)

The sick beauty of socially-managing a village through the use of terror (yours or "theirs") is that on that fateful day of 9/11, all groups of people were sacrificed to for the patriarchal state. Rich bankers to the minimum-wage workers in the kitchens of restaurants to the unlucky tourists who went all the way to the top of the buildings for view of Manhattan.

Most of the time, it is the poor and powerless that are sacrificed. This is usually enough to terrorize the whole village into the controlled chaos and confusion needed to rule the village. But there always has to be a "wild card"- everyone in the village (except for the patriarchal elite and their families) must be vulnerable to violence and the possibility of dying from it. When others-many others-from privileged groups die, it magnifies the terror and horror.

Then the macho, chauvinistic patriarchs stepped forward with their "wise" plans to save the village from further terror. The village, powerless by racism/feuding, its corrupt politicians/economics, reeling from an enormous terrorist attack, and weakened/manipulated by the corporate media because of lack of information/non-patriarchal viewpoints/withheld information, just hands over all its power to these "leaders." "Leaders" who are using 9/11 as a crime of opportunity to realize their neoconservative vision for the country and the world.

On January 12, 2004, CNN reported that Paul O'Neill, former US Treasury Secretary (his signature is still on older paper currency) said that George W. Bush discussed looking for a reason to invade Iraq six months before 9/11. The Bush administration keeps telling more and more lies to keep covering all the other lies.

Ironically and tragically, Hitler did the same thing with the 1933 bombing of the Reichstag (the German Parliament building). For a good comparison between the German bombing and the American bombing, read "When Democracy Failed: The Warnings of History" by Thom Hartmann (<http://commondreams.org>)

Manifest Destiny, Papal Bulls or "Coalitions" to Enforce "Democracy." They're all the same and they are all "authorized" (by either religion or the world's industrial nations) for elite males to invade countries and take what they want.

Enjoying Life. One of my customers pointed this out to me and she's right. My friend/customer told me that she didn't think that Americans knew how to enjoy life. She's correct.

For the people who are born in Ground Zero, there is little happiness to life. It's always scrounging for food and shelter while trying to avoid all the violence concentrated at the bottom.

The people who live above Ground Zero always know that they can fall from grace at any time, so that also makes the quality of life in America poor.

In Europe, workers get much longer vacation time than in America. First of all, many people in America don't get vacation time. That's because they are forced to work part-time, minimum wage or temporary work that offers no fringe benefits at all.

Part-time workers don't generally receive any fringe benefits like medical insurance or vacation time. I've seen some part-time workers "offered" to join the company's insurance carrier, but the costs were more than what the part-time worker made. Few minimum-wage jobs offer forty hours a week. They usually offer workers 35 or less hours a week so they don't have to offer even the barest of fringe benefits.

This is the rape of the worker and I saw it rampant everywhere in America. It all goes back the Puritanical, hypocritical belief that life is a bitch and then you die (except for the rulers who believe it is their "divine" right to live like kings over the sheeple people).

Temp agencies are famous for cheating workers out of their vacation. The temp agencies like to tell people that after a year of service that they will get a vacation, but all I ever saw was people being taken off their temporary job for a couple of weeks when they got close to a year's service. That way, the temp agency didn't have to pay for anyone's vacation. Those dollars add up and when you have a raptor-like market whose captains are foaming at the mouth for that precious, short-term profit, any "savings" on the back of the worker is celebrated and emulated elsewhere.

Length of vacation time per year varies among the western European countries, but the general length is about six weeks for an adult. Six weeks. Only college Presidents and other prestigious people like that in America get that long of vacation per year.

So why are workers treated so miserly and miserably in America? Because once you pull away the layers of lies, you will find that the workers in America are really slaves. Remember, the perfect police state is the one where no one understands it's a police state. Slaves aren't allowed to have what the masters have. If they did, it wouldn't be slavery anymore. Also, keeping some people working themselves to death for cheap wages and no fringe benefits guarantees kills of unwanted people for social genocide.

Remember, capitalism is run on a greed-based system of "supply" and "demand." The world is running out of work. There is a gut of American workers out of work and the jobs hemorrhaged to Asia will never return. Always anxious to cut labor costs (to buff up the short term profit), the captains are forcing wages down throughout America. They are doing this by

pushing for the privatization of public jobs, including the privatization of public schools. The first thing these "management" companies do is cut the pay and fringe benefits of union jobs. It doesn't matter that capitalism, in its rush to the bottom, is responsible for the fewer available jobs in the economy. Market forces dictate that workers must be paid as low as possible, especially in a buyer's market because there are much more bodies that want to work than there are job slots to fill them with.

No Real Heroes In These Dark Times. Name me a hero in these times. I don't know of one except whistle-blowers (those guys are heroes). Still, propaganda spews out of Washington and the other patriarchal snake pits like think-tanks, constantly telling the villagers that they need a "savior" because they can't save ourselves (I disagree on this-I chose to save myself although I had to suffer great sacrifice to do it). One "savior" constantly offered to us by social managers is the president. Believe it or not, there are actually many Americans who cling on this tough-talking, warmongering for oil, intellectual cipher.

Invincible. Propaganda constantly tells Americans that the government can do anything it wants to do in the world because it is invincible. That is why many of the people are lethargic to do anything to stop the government's evil pogroms against its own citizens and the world's citizens.

Rosie the Riveter/Women Go Home and Stay There. At the end of World War II, all the "Rosie the Riveters" (the women who had replaced men in the factories) were encouraged by society and the government to give up their jobs. Married women were basically told to go home and make babies. There was a reason for this: in a male-centered village, males are given jobs over women. Soldiers were returning from war and "needed" those jobs more than women did. Of course, women were still allowed to do the filthy, dangerous, labor-intensive, low-paid jobs that men refused to do.

The "official" portrait of the village says that women are "equal." The hidden culture says differently. It says that women are not very welcome in the national economics, particularly women from the bottom, Ground Zero. The hidden culture also encourages all women with a male sponsor to stay home and out of economics. Staying home is supposed to be the feminine ideal and "Christian" way.

Underneath, the impetus for keeping women home is because the number of jobs is drying up and the social managers have to devise and use all ways they can to keep the villagers from knowing this truth. If the villagers knew the truth about how much work was really left and available, they might revolt. Some uprisings can be difficult to quash, plus they are costly. The social controllers might have to concede to a New Deal or to new Civil Rights laws and then it will take decades to dismantle like before.

Women can work in the society, but most can not live on what they earn without the support of a man or other sponsor. Over seventy-percent of the minimum wage workers in America are women. Everyone knows that nobody can live on minimum wage, even if they get 40 hours a week and fringe benefits like medical (I have never heard of a minimum wage job that provided those benefits)..

The official government explanation for the great discrepancy is that women "can't find babysitters" so they are forced to take minimum wage jobs. That doesn't make sense to me.

They're still working (only for pittance) so obviously someone is watching the kids. The "can't find babysitters" explanation is government gobbly gook to whitewash the fact that women are forced into the lowest-paying jobs in America and are forced to stay there.

When you look closely at the social fabric, you will see that all the social and economic forces in America persuade the villagers that women (who can afford to) need to stay home

School of Hard Knocks. Americans always like to say that they are "graduates" of the "school of hard knocks." Goes back to that tough, macho persona Americans like to think they have (because the social managers have sold them this idea).

Righteous and Invincible. The social managers have sold the concept to Americans that they are the world's most righteous people and that they are invincible. When people believe that they are righteous and invincible, they are ripe for perfect patriarchal control.

It's A Man's World. Whenever you go to your politician, government agency worker, preacher, teacher, so forth, with problems about equality, they usually always shrug and explain your dilemma by saying, "It's a man's world." Unilaterally tells you that the people in power all know what the real American culture is really a white man's culture designed to further their group.

Sexual Harassment/Sexual Assaults of Females at Air Force Academy. On CNN (September 28, 2003), there was a story within a story on "Late Night With Wolf Blitzer" about 19% of female cadets being sexually assaulted.

Once again, the real culture has reared its ugly head. The hidden culture has revealed itself that America is a modern, male-centered, warrior society with no real value or respect for females. It also shows how deep a rape culture the savage society really is.

Can Never Earn Enough/Have Enough. The mantra of a greedy, selfish, savage society that tricks people to focus on material and status gain instead of important things like working for a village that offers a decent quality of life for all its citizens. Remember, equity costs money and requires the sharing of power. The patriarchs aren't going to allow that. They want a mean, selfish, violent village so they can continue their rule.

Keeps everyone fighting bitterly for the few scraps they're allowed to have.

Plea Bargaining. Hundreds of thousands of innocent people go to prison every year because of plea bargaining. Although you are supposedly "innocent before guilty," if you are accused of a crime, especially a felony, you will waste away and rot away in jail for months if you do not have the bail money to get out of jail. Worse, if you insist that you are not guilty, the patriarchal legal forces will purposely lengthen the time you wait before you go to court. They do this to force a "plea bargain."

In a plea bargain, the accused pleads guilty to the charge or charges against them. In return, the accused gets "less" jail or prison time. Of course, once they are released from jail and/or prison, these people will always be disenfranchised from American society. Many won't be able to vote again in their lives (depends on which state you live in) but it's guaranteed that

they will be disenfranchised from all decent arenas of work. This is important to a patriarchal state because those precious sons and daughters of the middle-class must be served with work before the rest of the villagers.

Local jails don't offer much movement within the walls and little fresh air. People get tired of sitting in jail. They get bored, miss their families, lose their faith or just want a cigarette. Many people are raped in jail. After awhile of suffering and being victims, many people agree with officials that they are guilty when they really are innocent.

Ironically, the people that plea bargain are usually the people the patriarchs don't in society and they are the people that capitalism can't provide work for: women, the poor and/or minorities. Hitler proved that you can't instantly remove unwanted populations from society. Someone with a camera and a conscious will take pictures and there are enough people in the village who will be offended. No, you have to remove people one at a time and disappear them behind male institutions like prisons, poverty, so forth to keep the village sleeping and hypnotized.

Jim Crow Economics. Today's economics is a revised version of the Jim Crow Economics of the past.

Jim Crow laws, named for an antebellum minstrel show character, were late 19th Century statutes passed by the legislatures of the Southern states that created a racial caste system in the American South, but worked similarly in most parts of America.

Although slavery had been abolished, many whites at this time believed that nonwhites were inherently inferior and to support this belief sought rationalizations through religion and science. This is still being done in modern times as evidenced by books like *The Bell Curve* (Richard Herrnstein and Charles Murray, Jr.).

The US Supreme Court was inclined to agree with the white-supremacist judgment and in 1883, began to strike down the foundations of the post-Civil War Reconstruction, declaring the Civil Rights Act of 1875 unconstitutional. In 1896, the Supreme Court legitimized the principle of "separate but equal" in its ruling *Plessy v. Ferguson*.

The high court rulings led to a profusion of Jim Crow laws. By 1914 every Southern state had passed laws that created two separate societies-one black and the other white. This artificial structure was maintained by denying the franchise to blacks through the use of devices such as grandfather clauses, poll taxes and literacy tests. It was further strengthened by the creation of separate facilities in every part of society, including schools, restaurants, streetcars, health care institutions and cemeteries.

Jim Crow laws were also invisible messages for poor whites. The messages trained poor whites to be racist against their poor black brothers, when poor whites had more in common with them than with the elite that ruled America with a hard fist. The laws told poor whites that they had better "toe the line" and obey patriarchal orders because they too, were also expendable in a violent, racist, elite white male system

The first major blow against the Jim Crow system of racial segregation was struck in 1954 by the Supreme Court's decision in *Brown v. Board of Education, Topeka (Kansas)*, which

declared segregation in the public schools unconstitutional. In the following decade the system slowly crumbled under the onslaught of the civil rights movement. The legal structure of segregation was finally ended by the civil rights legislation of 1964-68.

It should be noted that Kansas is a state in the Great Plains, not a southern state. This shows how extensively Jim Crow laws and economic systems existed in other states. The Jim Crow system might have been entrenched in the Deep South, but it was common in every state, even if some states didn't have the bathrooms and water fountains reserved only for black and brown people.

Back in the "golden" days of capitalism and official white male rule, the national and local economic and social systems were officially Jim Crow. Although the system never really changed (as evidenced by preferential white male hiring and treatment that is still rampant today), for cosmetic appearances, the American culture is "officially" progressive, but "unofficially" Jim Crow. But no matter what its called and no matter what it looks like, it works like Jim Crow. If it looks like Jim Crow, acts like Jim Crow and smells like Jim Crow, then it is Jim Crow.

Ales je voor een dubbeltje geboren bent bereik je nooit een kwartje. The Dutch have a saying, "If you are born worth ten cents, you will never be worth a quarter." It is the perfect saying for a patriarchal, social-system that awards human value by socio-economic values of a patriarchal-controlled society.

Quality of Housing. Most houses in America are built shoddily compared to sturdy Dutch houses (old and new). Hollow doors made of paper-thin wood, sheetrock and hollow walls....

Drug Testing. If anything sniffs out caste, this does. That's because the poor and powerless are more inclined to use drugs than the comfortable classes. Wal-Mart, America's largest private employer, insists that all of its floor-level employees take a drug test. As far as I can ascertain, CEO's and higher management personnel don't have to take the drug test.

Drug testing is narrow in its scope to probe the psychology of a job applicant. It only looks for marijuana, cocaine, speed and heroin. Really, the drug testing is looking for obedience to the patriarchal state. The puritanical-based patriarchal structure believes that people should live a life full of suffering (usually from the man-made suffering of poverty) while at the same time, obediently serve the patriarchal state and church.

The patriarchal directive, enforced by guaranteed by patriarchal punitive punishment including years in prison, has strictly told the village that villagers are not allowed relief from their hopelessness and misery unless the villagers go through the patriarchal-approved process to see a patriarchal doctor to prescribe a medicine that profits patriarchal pharmaceutical companies. These medicines usually dull and desensitize the villagers' minds whereas drugs like marijuana help villagers think.

Of course, the Patriarchs are the only ones allowed to think in the village and for the village. Thinking villagers, particularly ones of low caste, are not allowed. If you don't believe me, look how my village treated me and others like me. Thinkers from the wrong caste and gender are quickly quieted and/or crushed within the village.

Drug tests can also predict alcohol use, but this is rarely looked at because alcohol is legal and because alcohol dulls the mind, thus making a more compliant slave for industry.

Drug tests weed out marijuana thinkers and they weed out hard drug users, but drug tests fail to root out real corruption. Real corruption like beating and raping women, lying, cheating in marriage, so forth. To me, these "sins" are worse than someone using marijuana. Still, in the patriarchal order, people are not allowed to medicate themselves without prior patriarchal permission. And of course, all these medications must meet patriarchal directives that they must dull and incapacitate the users' thinking, not increase and crystallize it.

Corruption. The whole patriarchal American system is corrupt from the local levels of government to the middle and top levels of government. I was just investigating local political and economic corruption and someone put a bomb in my car. That is how corrupt it all is. Of course, the villagers are told an entirely different story even though the visual evidence disproves this.

Almost every patriarch ensconced in the Bush administration gains directly from war profiteering. In "Iraqis Riot Over Employment and Corruption," by Bill Vann (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2003/oct2003/iraq-o02_prn.shtml)

The principal beneficiary of reconstruction funds so far has been the energy giant Halliburton that Cheney headed for five years before being tapped to be Bush's vice-presidential candidate in 2000.

The company's engineering subsidiary, Kellogg, Brown and Root, was awarded a no-bid contract worth up to \$7 billion over two years just for the reconstruction and management of Iraq's oilfields alone. The contract is a "cost-plus" deal, insuring that Halliburton of all its expenses plus a 7 percent profit. This ensures that the more the firm spends, the more it makes, thus always improving the precious short-term bottom line while at the same time, reaping bonuses for executives.

Although Cheney insisted on a September 14, 2003 appearance of NBC's "Meet the Press," that he had severed connections with Halliburton, the fact that he received \$162,392 in deferred compensation from the company last year and a similar amount in 2001. He also owns 433,333 Halliburton stock options.

As Bill Vann wrote, "The Congressional Research Service, a nonpartisan arm of Congress, released a report last month stipulating the obvious: Cheney's deferred salary and stock options constitute a "financial interest" under federal ethics standards."

Vann also writes, "What is clearly emerging in Iraq is a massive criminal swindle involving all but open partnerships between top government officials and corporations. The goal of plundering Iraq's oil wealth and the rest of its economy is joined with that of stealing billions of dollars in public US funds."

Another company with a vested interest in both war and a massively increased military spending is the Carlyle Group, a private global investment firm with more than \$12.5 billion in capital under management. Formed in 1987, its interests are spread across 164 countries, including telecommunications firms and defense contractors.

Staffed at the highest levels by former members of the Reagan and Bush Sr. administrations, former President George H. Bush is employed by Carlyle as a senior advisor, as is long-time Bush family advisor and former Secretary of State James Baker III.

One company acquired by Carlyle is United Defense, a weapons manufacturer based in Arlington, VA. United Defense provides the Defense Department with combat vehicles, fire support, combat support services, weapons delivery systems, amphibious assault vehicles, combat support services and naval armaments. War can be hell or wealth, depending on who you are!

Of course, America is only in Iraq for the oil and that is corruption in itself. Plus there is the fact that there were never any "weapons of mass destruction." There is incredible profit motive behind the war. The President, his father, Vice-President Cheney, a host of powerful government officials, along with stockholders and executives from Halliburton and Carlyle, stand to make enormous profits. Long-time corporate sponsors from the defense, construction and petroleum industries are also going to profit enormously.

Remember, John D. Rockefeller wouldn't have made all his fortune without government subsidies, monopolistic practices and high prices. This was a hundred and fifty years ago and the practice is still being continued today.

Cashing In On Connections. The Carlyle Group, a leading private equity firm busy undervalued businesses then resell them for a profit. It is a highly profitable field open to only the wealthiest investors. It has returned an average profit of 34 percent per year over the past decade.

The Carlyle Group became a major force on the world financial scene by employing prominent ex-officers such as former President George Bush, former Secretary of State James Baker III and Frank Carlucci, a former defense secretary under President Ronald Reagan (he's also Carlyle's Chairman).

Carlyle is deeply wired into the current administration as they can possibly be. George W. Bush's father is getting money from this company who gets its business from the government. Someday, George W. Could benefit financially from his own administrations decisions through his father's investments.

Corruption makes the village sick and a sick village is easy to control.

The Big Lie. I personally know that the media lies because I was savagely and viciously raped because of their lies. Besides being raped by my husband because of the media's lies, I was also kidnapped by police who insisted that I must be "insane" because I not only insisted that these jobs did not exist, but I could prove this by my research.

Not only did the American media on all levels-local, regional and national-tell the nation that there was more work than workers and that everyone in the country should be prospering-the American media told the world the same lie. I know this because hundreds of Dutch people have told me that they also heard the same claims by the US government in Holland during the "Gay 90's."

As long as you have a majority of people that are fairly comfortable, you can tell the village anything you want and they will believe you. That's because change takes energy and most people don't have the time for it in a rat race society unless it personally affects them.

Social managers are well aware of the lethargy, so they increase it by propaganda disseminated by elite-male, corporate controlled media. This way, the people who are most helpless and powerless of all, are conveniently demonized by the media and thus crushed by socio-economic forces. Drenched in the blood of its citizens, the media serves up perfectly controlled people for the patriarchs.

Weak and Vanilla Advice From "Experts." When I was being savagely raped and abused for my "failures," including the BIG failure of failing to prosper by getting a decent job, I would seek out help. I was always calling toll-free "hot-lines" for domestic abuse and rape.

Every time, I always got a "counselor" who could not understand my dilemma of not getting decent work because they had been born middle-class and subsequently, always had good jobs. I could hear them grit their teeth in denial while I told them that there were legions of educated women like me who were locked out of work only because we were born with low socio economic value. Of course, they would tell me that the system didn't work like that because we were told that it didn't work like that. Then I would point out that it didn't matter what the official explanations were, that people had to look beyond that and see how it worked.

I would also complain about the bogus media reports about how flush the economy was and how, despite the claims by government and media, that I or my educated friends could not find those fabulous jobs that were somehow rotting on the ground because they were going untaken. Truthfully, I never found a sympathetic ear. And when I realized this, I would ask the fundamental question, "If getting your job was so easy, tell me where I can apply because I will relocate. All I need is one decent job so I can leave my husband."

Of course, they would never tell me where to apply. Those jobs were always reserved for the better classes of women. Instead, they were "inserting" information about job application with the "informational" materials they were "sending" me. I made legions of calls and I never did receive any materials in the mail.

I was watching for them, too. This is because I was constantly being anally raped and I wanted to know more about this kind of rape. Anal rape is a special kind of rape and I wanted to know the motivations behind it. These "counselors" always promised to send me special material about this, but it never came.

After I became a refugee, I read a book about domestic violence. I emailed and emailed the author Dr. L.E. Walker and asked for some help. All she did was blow me off.

I understand why, too. She was born to wealth and privilege (its in her book--I won't give the name because I won't promote it), so she's always had a good job. Nobody privileged wants to hear about people from the bottom getting their education and finding themselves locked out. Even when this is one of the biggest reasons why some women are abused. If women have

enough power through economics, they can stop a lot of the domestic abuse and everyone in the village knows this.

Over seventy percent of minimum-wage workers are women. This is socially-managed by the patriarchal system. This keeps women powerless to leave their abusers because they are economically dependent on males.

Anyway, if you are a real victim of violence in America and you come from the lower social ranks, don't expect anyone to feel much pity for you and don't expect "experts" to give you real advice. These "experts" are only installed to give the middle-class jobs and to give the appearance that the government cares when underneath, its real agenda is to cobble women closer to men for the express benefit of the patriarchal system.

Stereotyping. An essential tool of racism. Everyone knows that racism keeps the village feuding, thus perfectly controlled.

Celebrity Culture. Celebrities in America can get away with stuff that regular citizens can't. Not only that, they make enough money to live decently and have power to choose what kind of work they want or don't want.

Social managers mine the phenomenon of "celebrity culture" to control the villagers. That is why stories about "stars" take the front pages of newspapers and bad economic news for those living at Ground Zero are put on the back pages.

Daydreaming about "stars" takes the villagers' minds off the realities of their police-state existence.

Homelessness. Consequences of a racist, violent, greed-based economic system that drives wages and the number of jobs into the ground while at the same time, pours more wealth into the treasuries of the Patriarchs.

Most homelessness is socially engineered, thus it is forced. Every time legislators meet to pander to industry's desires, including cutting taxes and social services and forcing social conditions to lower worker pay, the elected politicians are consciously engineering homelessness.

Because capitalism can not provide enough work for all the workers, homelessness kills off a lot of unwanted populations ("non-producers") that are "naturally" locked out of the market because of market forces controlled by others.

Choking Off Neighborhoods Economically. Certain unwanted population groups are targeted for destruction. They are choked off economically until despair, crime, stress, disease, savage violence and all the other forms of the violence of poverty move in. This begins to kill the people conveniently for capitalism and "progress," one-by-one until the selected citizen cattle are culled.

Status Symbols. Messages in society tell the villagers that if they obtain certain objects (BMW, classic art, a lakefront vacation home, so forth) that it will show how valuable the person is to the whole village. Takes everyone's eyes off of how the class system works and

sends people on wild goose chases (you can't buy your way out of the bottom, nor can you work your way out of it, either). Keeps everyone chasing illusions and keeps them from facing the truth about the real distribution of wealth and power in the nation.

College Placement Bureaus. When recruiters recruit poor and disadvantaged students for college, they promise that if they successfully finish their studies, that the college placement bureaus will help them find a job.

The first thing my college placement bureaus did was try to dump me. They try to dump all the unemployable educated people like that. When I protested, they either demanded money for their "services" or told me to "look in the Internet" for work.

Forcing Women Into the Arms of Men. In a warrior society, women have little value. In a modern warrior society, women still have little value, only this is disguised with rhetoric and tokens. When you look at how the socio-economic system works, it forces women into the arms of men so they can have the basics of life. The savage society is socially managed to keep women in low paid work that they can't pay monthly rent on, let alone pay for any other basics of life. Keeping women economically dependent on men forces them into their arms and some of those arms are very violent.

Cockroaches. Although the common fly is associated with spreading the most disease, the cockroach is also an evil spreader of disease, especially for the low-income people that mostly suffer from this plague.

The Dutch call insects "little animals." Like all living things, cockroaches eat for energy and survival. Like most animals, cockroaches excrete feces. They leave little brown "trails" all over, including walls, floors, appliances, household furnishings, bedding, so forth.

Many people, particularly children, develop allergies or asthma to this feces. Children born with chronic asthma often develop pneumonia to cockroach feces and thus die. Childsize body bags leave ghetto apartments and Indian reservation houses all the time because the children succumbed to breathing problems associated with inhaling dust from cockroach feces.

The patriarchal system consciously forces unwanted populations to live with cockroaches. There are very few cities and towns that have laws to outlaw housing with cockroaches. When slum lords are cited for these violations (plus other vermin violations of rats and mice), they are slapped on the wrist and are easily "forgiven."

The "free" market forces demand a reduction in the "nonproducer" populations. Making those unwanted people live in the filth of vermin produces those kills for capitalism.

Extreme Violence in Language. Not only do a lot of the villagers curse, but they really curse each other by wishing death threats on each other. Keeps the village violent, degraded and chaotic.

United States of Wal-Mart and the Blight of Retail Sprawl. Surpassing General Motors, Wal-Mart is the largest private employer in America. Only working at General Motors pays a decent, union wage with decent fringe benefits. Wal-Mart pays slave wages and to keep

fringe benefits down to a bare minimum, including medical (if you are lucky to get enough hours at Wal-Mart to be considered "full-time").

Big box retailers are turning America into a continuous landscape of one-story, pre-engineered, windowless metal frame buildings that sit on concrete slab foundations. The construction of these land-devouring hulks of dead architecture proclaim the nuclear winter of economics to the villagers.

"Sprawl" is defined by the National Trust for Historic Preservation as "poorly planned, low Density, auto-oriented development that spreads out from the center of communities." It creates a doughnut effect in some cities where acrylic and asphalt suburban shopping malls form a ring around the dead center (where the old downtown sits decaying).

Sprawl is often mistaken (and sold) for economic development and the people it affects the most are least likely to understand it. Saturated retail markets bring deterioration and decay. Not only that, these giant corporate behemoths choke off local businesses until they disappear, thus making the villagers more dependent on the "company store."

Companies like Wal-mart cannibalize the retail food chain from the little "Mom and Pop" stores at the bottom and usually located in the center of town, to the mid-level and top national chains. These locust stores devour everything in their wake. Ironically, most of the profits leave the community for national headquarters. This leaves less money in the community.

For example, ten years after Wal-mark came to the state of Iowa, nearly half of the state's grocery stores and mens' and boy's clothing stores closes. Retail sprawl swallows the competition, while at the same time, destroys numberless local jobs. A Price Waterhouse report (<http://www.sprawl-busters.com/caseagainstsprawl.html>) says that by the year 2005, just ten companies, including Wal-Mart, will control 50% of food store sales in America.

Wal-Mart has successfully crushed efforts to organize the labor and has carefully cultivated a message and culture that it is not going to allow union workers. This means that not only is America's largest private employer a slave-shop, it has cultivated an environment to guaranteed that it remains a cheap employer for many years.

European and other world readers, who haven't been inside a Wal-Mart store, would be interested to note that being in a Wal-Mart store is like being inside an American flag. The decor is always red, white and blue, but there are little American flags everywhere. In a way, its a message that tells the villagers that they now live in a Wal-Mart world with Wal-Mart wage and Wal-Mart values (greedy, with the compassion of money and money has no compassion).

So how is retail exploitation and blight a method of coercion? Depressed wages doing labor intensive work in ugly, depressing-looking windowless buildings just degrades the life of the worker and the whole village in general. Any time the village is degraded economically, socially, so forth, it descends into greater hell. The greater the hell, the greater the social managers can control the sheeple.

Deficit in Pension Plan Funding/Attack on Pensions/The Destructing of Pensions. The total underfunding of pension obligations was \$400 billion at the end of 2002, up from a previous record \$150 billion in 2001. These enormous shortfalls result in large measure from losses on pension funds invested in the stock market along with record low interest rates. With the primary interest on the bottom line, companies have held back making payments to restore depleted pension funds.

The federal Pension Benefit Guaranty Corporation (PBGC) is in dire trouble with record losses. If the government has to bail out the government-insured pension system, it could make the savings and loan bailout of the 1980's pale in comparison. The record losses have occurred to the aggressive use of bankruptcy filings by major corporations to off-load their liabilities and sharply reduce labor costs.

For example, bankruptcy court judges authorized three steel companies, National Steel, LTV Steel and Bethlehem Steel to terminate their pension plans, forcing the PBGC to assume unfunded liabilities of \$7.1 billion for these three plans alone. Of course, the companies then sold their assets to competitors, free of responsibility for their former workers.

Workers of failed pension plans lose up to fifty percent of what they were guaranteed to retire on. Not only that, retiree medical benefits are reduced or eliminated when companies go bankrupt. The PBGC does not pick up these benefits, nor does any governmental agency.

So where did all the money go? Money is finite and it goes somewhere. An educated guess would be that the money somehow went into the ruling patriarchs pockets through a system of financial smoke and mirrors. But that doesn't matter as much as the meanness behind the attack on pensions. There's a more sinister reason why pensions and the quality of pensions is disappearing.

ed to learn that inactivity and obesity were the main culprits for the suffering and death. I knew immediately that all of this is related more to economics than genetics. Scientists and statisticians have long been able to connect health and illness to personal economics.

Inactivity and boredom are usually greatest in Ground Zero. Inactivity and boredom kill people prematurely, thus keeping the village in a negative state. Any kind of negative energy depresses the energy of the village, thus rendering it more controllable.

Cooking the Books. In a greed system, companies are always hard-pressed to produce bigger and bigger short-term profits. This pressures them to be "creative" with their accounting. Aggressive accounting measures occur every day in the corporate world on a grand scale and most are perfectly "legal."

Profit figures have a direct bearing on a corporation's share price and cost of credit. The personal fortune of executives are connected to profits. Many executives feel pressured to match the performance of their companies to the performance of their competitors. These are the catalysts behind the current wave of corporate crime.

There are many accounting manoeuvres that are "acceptable" until they are caught. For instance, while operating expenses can be reflected on the immediate profit and loss account, the impact of capital expenditure will be spread out. Loans are disguised as cash.

Driven by the compulsion to maximize reported profits, corporate managers have stretched the gray areas of "acceptable" manoeuvres. Desperate to keep clients, big auditing firms have been turning a blind eye to such scams.

Not counting profit-linked stock option incentives for senior executives is another significant and common way to enlarge the bottom line. Borrowing sales from the future and adjusting to bad-debt reserves are also common tricks to cook the books.

Cooking the books just turns up the violence of capitalism. It also makes the corrupt village more corrupt.

Mining Ignorant and Brainwashed People. Nearly 70% of the American public believes that Iraq was somehow responsible for attacks on the World Trade Center and the Pentagon, despite the fact there is no evidence tying the regime of Saddam Hussein to the attacks. Bush knows Saddam wasn't involved in the bombings, but Bush keeps emphasizing this in his speeches (to distract the sheeple from the fact that "weapons of mass destruction" were never found in Iraq).

Influence of Wealth and Power. In the 20th Century, George W. Bush's family mingled with presidents before taking over the White House for themselves and their cronies. Bush's great-grandfather was a steel and railroad magnate who became a personal advisor to his good buddy President Hoover. Bush's grandfather, Prescott Bush, was a favorite golf partner of President Eisenhower. Grandmother Dorothy Walker Bush's father founded a Wall Street investment house and was a close advisor to President Franklin D. Roosevelt.

George W. Bush spent his childhood between the Bush homes in New York, Long Island and Connecticut, the family compound at Kennebunkport, Maine, the 10,000-acre plantation in South Carolina and on the island retreat in Florida, where their neighbors were Doubledays, Fords, Roosevelts and Vanderbilts.

Bush's persona as a tough-talking, macho cowboy type is carefully sculpted to hide his social register blue blood. Bush landed in Texas for the same reason Jeb Bush landed in Florida: to hijack elections in large, populous states. This was evidenced in the last presidential election.

If social, economic and political forces can be marshalled to install "prominent" sons of a former president into the governorships of two of America's most populous states, then social, economic, political and media forces can be manipulated to make and keep the village violent, ignorant, wounded, chaotic, selfish and deadly to keep it under control for the sole benefit of the extreme top layer of wealth of society.

Project X. The US Army trained soldiers around the world in techniques of blackmail, kidnapping, murder and spying on non-violent political opponents. This mysterious training program went by the name "Project X." All this "training" was done to keep third-world

countries "friendly" to the aims of US capitalism/imperialism. Busted, Project X has turned into another name, but it is as deadly and covert as before.

Murder As An Instrument of Foreign Policy. Blood is all over American Foreign Policy and it always has. So much for the propaganda of "benevolence" of America that saturates the world's landscape.

Terrorizes everyone, including American citizens. Terror is a great control mechanism for violent people! It gets quick results, although they are bloody and messy.

Divine Right of Repression. Americans never did have much freedom and all that was curtailed after 9/11 and the subsequent Patriot Act. In the history of America, anything that might guaranteed equality, higher quality of living standards for the "sub-human" populations, progress for the least, so forth has always been repressed. This repression is always explained away as a "divine right" of the elite white male system that somehow mirrors God's "intended" system for the world. Of course, many "ordinary" Americans don't accept this, but the foot soldiers to the system-police-love this green-light to repression. That's because they get a legal license for violence.

A repressed village is a controlled one. When the village is repressed because of God's divine will, a divinely repressed village believes that it is controlled because it is God's express desire and wish.

Decline in Tax Audits for the Wealthy and Increase in Tax Audits for the Poor. The American tax system has been skewed even more to favor the rich at the expense of working and poor people. The IRS has sharply reduced audits of wealthy individuals and large corporations. Instead, it has shifted its focus to investigating low-income families applying for the Earned Income Tax Credit plus it has been cracking down on the working poor and unemployed who fail to file tax returns (I have a philosophy why the government wants to track these people-they want to know exactly who the "nonproducers" are so they can be quietly "disappeared" later).

Puts more jackboots against the necks of the least powerful in society.

Working the Workers to Death. Workers have been working longer hours and running up debt in an effort to keep up living standards and send their children to college. According to the Economic Policy Institute, between 1979 and 1997, middle-income families increased their annual hours of work by 315 hours (equivalent to nearly 8 weeks of full-time work).

Between 1989 and 1997, work hours increased by 129 hours. While work hours increased 4 percent between 1989 and 1997, median family income (adjusting for inflation) only grew 0.6 or \$284 to reach \$44,568. The added \$284 translates into \$2.20 for every hour of extra work. The Economic Policy Institute also reports that during this same period, productivity went up 9.7 percent. (Note, this is for the middle-class. It is much worse for the people born lower on the social scale).

According to a report issued by the Labor Department in September 2003, worker output per hour shot up by 6.8 percent in the quarter that ended June 30th. This is when employers cut

workers' hours by an average of 2.3 percent. The report cited an annual average increase in productivity since the end of 2001 of 5 percent, the highest posted since the 1960's.

Working people to death for pennies not only adds to a more miserable village, it entrenches the class lines and it keeps everyone so busy (either working or trying to bust out of class lines) that the village is perfectly controlled.

Disappearing Union Jobs. Only 14 percent of workers are union members, down from nearly 25 percent in 1973. Union jobs have been disappearing under the onslaught of downsizing, globalization and union busting. One of the big patriarchal voices of capitalism, Business Week, put it in 1994, "over the past dozen years, in fact, US industry has conducted one of the most successful antiunion wars ever, illegally firing thousands of workers for exercising their right to organize."

Derivatives in Violence. Dubbed Policy Analysis Market (PAM), the Pentagon had begun to establish a futures market in terrorist attacks, assassinations and military strikes.

The Defense Department planned to launch a futures market in which wealthy and anonymous insiders would bet on the likelihood of occurrences of the darkest side of humanity: the assassination of Palestinian leader Yasser Arafat, the overthrowing of middle-eastern governments, North Korean missile strikes, terrorist attacks, so forth.

The plan was thwarted after two Democratic senators, Byron Dorgan of North Dakota and Ron Wyden of Oregon called a press conference to denounce it. The senators pointed out that those with vested interests, including terrorists and big investors seeking to profit off of terroristic atrocities could utilize the government-run market to manipulate events.

The Pentagon initially defended the program. In an issued statement, it said, "Research indicates that markets are extremely efficient, effective and timely aggregators of dispersed and even hidden information. Futures markets have proven themselves to be good at predicting such things as election results..."

Something like this reveals how savage the society is while it terrifies the world.

Patriarchal Forgiveness. (Retired) Admiral John Poindexter was President Reagan's national security advisor. He was convicted on five felony counts, including lying to Congress and obstructing the investigation of Iran-Contra Special Prosecutor Lawrence Walsh. His conviction was overturned in 1990, along with that of Lt. Col. Oliver North, but a three-judge federal panel of which two were right-ring Republicans.

Elliot Abrams, Poindexter's partner in crime, was appointed by Bush to direct the Office for Democracy, Human Rights and International Operations at the National Security Council. Abrams pled guilty to lying to Congress in 1991. In 1992, in one of his final actions before leaving the White House in 1992, the elder George Bush pardoned Abrams. In fact, he pardoned a lot of people who lied about the Iran-Contra Conspiracy, including North.

Iran-Contra Conspiracy. This involved secret and illegal operations headquartered in the basement of the White House. Lt. Col. Oliver North, an official in the National Security Council, financed and supported the "contra" forces that sought to overthrow the leftist

Sandinista government in Nicaragua (for capitalist hegemony, of course). North recruited a network of ex-CIA and military men (particularly those who liked to kill), Cuban counter revolutionaries, fascists, drug-runners and other gangsters to assist in the Contra's war of terror and murder against the Nicaraguan people.

To finance the sabotage and overthrow of the Nicaraguan government and to secure the release of American hostages, North and his colleagues arranged an illegal, clandestine sale of missiles to Iran. Of course, American weapons manufacturers profited.

On top of all that, North and his neo-conservative friends were involved in the sale and distribution of drugs to American ghetto neighborhoods (where people are more disposable and so oppressed that they are ripe for drug addiction). Sales from drugs and weapons supported the illegal operations being carried out from the basement of the White House.

Most of the players in the Iran-Contra Conspiracy are visible and active in the Bush Administration twenty years later. Demonstrates how dangerous, controlling and violent the conservative males in the White House really are.

Military Spending. The Bush administration has carried out the largest increase in military spending since the Korean War. When a society spends 54.5 percent of its trillion+ budget on "defense" when it is surrounded by "natural" borders (peaceful Canada, impoverished Mexico, Pacific and Atlantic Ocean), it is automatically a Warrior Society, thus a Savage Society.

Military spending does nothing to increase the overall wealth of society and is helping to expand the massive US Budget deficit. This creates additional pressure for reductions in social services which in turn, degrade the whole quality of the village.

Neoconservatives. "Neocons" have been slowly gathering rank and power in Washington, DC. Privileged white males, they favor the use of US military power to spread American political values, preempt hostile nations' ability to threaten the US with weapons of mass destruction and to rebuild nations in America's image. In their minds, they believe that killing uncooperative world leaders is the best way to create "democracy" around the world. Most of the Bush administration is neocon.

Black-Out of Coffins Returning From Iraq. To keep the death of American soldiers hidden, thus sanitized and homogenized, the Bush administration has ordered the Pentagon to prevent any news coverage of the bodies of US troops being sent home from Iraq. For the most part, the big business media has complied, keeping its coverage of soldiers' deaths to a minimum and not dwelling on funerals or the suffering of families left behind.

Hides the human suffering, thus discounting it. Shows everyone how disposable and cheap life is in a warrior society. Masks the deaths behind male institutions. Terrifies the hell out of everyone.

Privatizing the Post Office. In early 2002, the Bush administration published a statistic estimating that commercial activities, such as payroll, occupied nearly 50 percent of all government operations. In the autumn of that year, Bush announced his plans to privatize 850,000 federal jobs. This includes the Los Alamos Labs, air traffic control, Medicare, and

Social Security. Now the Bush administration wants to privatize the US Postal Service, the last bastion where a regular citizen could get a job that paid a decent living.

I keep telling you: the world is running out of work! Capitalism-a male economics system, thus it favors male-can't put all the men of the world's villages to work, let alone make room for female workers except at the extreme bottom. Through downsizing, robotization, automatization, relocation of manufacturing jobs overseas, so forth, capitalism has wrought this workerless work world to us. Now that the capitalists brought about the shortage in work, they shamelessly want to exploit it. Nevermind that a shortage of decent paying work is destroying villager lives. The captains of capitalism offer no allegiance to anyone but the stockholders and the precious short-term profit.

Capitalism supposedly rides the tides of shortages and surpluses. Until the Phantom Patriarchs can devise a better scheme to kill the unwanted populations of villagers faster (poverty can deliver a lot of individual kills, but some people like me are resistant to social genocide), there will be legions of idle workers for years to come. In the minds of the capitalists, why pay a union worker \$15 an hour when there are plenty of people who will work for \$6 an hour, plus they are not in a position to bargain for fringe benefits.

Like other privatization schemes of public jobs, a "management" company would be "contracted" with to provide workers. It is up to the company if these workers are union or not. Either the old workers would be "rehired" at substantially less money and those who refused to work for less would be replaced with desperate people willing to be slaves.

Of course, the elite white males who manage the "management" companies always make a king's ransom and of course, a lion's share of the public money diverted into "privatization" of public services is guaranteed to find its way into the bank accounts of the elite, conveniently camouflaged as "investors."

President Bush's appointed Commission on the US Postal Service recently issued a 208 page report that examined the Postal Service in detail and made a series of proposals. In essence, the report calls for a systematic destruction of jobs and wages by taking "advantage of corporate best practices."

The report describes these practices as: aggressively outsourcing to the private sector, closure and/or consolidation of facilities into larger centralized operations, institution of a pay-for performance system to reward management (kinda like pay and stock options tied to "performance" of CEO's to boost temporary profit lines), the performance of pay comparability studies to enforce a pay cap and eliminate premium pay for workers.

The whole nation is becoming a Wal-mart worker in a Wal-mart world. Terrifying and it keeps the village impoverished and controlled.

Happy. After studying more than 9,000 over eight years, professor Andrew Oswald of the University of Warwick, UK, says that people who come into money are happier. He also found that the happiest among this group are highly educated, well-paid women who have jobs.

In essence, those people who can have a better quality of life through having enhanced income are happier. Of course, few highly educated women are allowed into well-paid jobs (unless you're a daughter from a rich family or your dad is a congressman).

Public Humiliation. This goes back to the puritanical culture-the primary bedrock of the hidden American culture: work yourself to death while at the same time, live a miserable life. Happiness is for those who lived "righteously" in this life and get to go to heaven to be servants to men and their male God.

The Puritans loved to put people on public display to be humiliated. Men, women and children were put in "stocks" (wooden restraints for the head and hands) and made to stand in the center of town like that. Other villagers would walk by and make fun of the person in the stocks. Sometimes, the villagers would throw things at the prisoner, although the prisoner was helpless to dodge the objects.

Public humiliation is one of the biggest things American secretly fear. It is something that people have been programmed to avoid at all costs, even if some of those costs are the truth or the exposure of it. Nobody wants the public spotlight on them for public ridicule and hate.

Public humiliation is one of the biggest reasons why homeless women are on the top of the Patriarchs' list for rape. In a "Christian" Patriarchal society, women belong to males from birth to widowhood. Women who refuse their socio-economic roles in American society of cleaving unto a man and taking whatever low-paid job and life they are allowed to take are a threat to the social order of males and must be harshly dealt with. Thus, they must be raped by the rogue rapist males as a warning to other women to obey patriarchal directives.

Crone Homes, places where American society allows homeless women to live, can be found in almost every city and town in America. These socially-sanctioned "homes" can be a park bench in one town, a certain neighborhood or like in Saint Cloud, Minnesota, the local Crone Home is the Eastside Bridge. Crone Homes serve a purpose: To publically display and humiliate homeless women because somehow they "failed" (male) society, thus they must be punished before man before they die, go to hell and sexually serve demons.

Public humiliation can take many forms. Sometimes, when the government or media wants to punish someone, they publically humiliate them. Disenfranchisement (work and voting) is another way to publically humiliate people.

Fear of public humiliation and scorn keeps most of the village obedient to the desires of the ruling males.

Assassinations/Don't Ride In Planes If You're a Democrat. Everybody knows that President John F. Kennedy and his accused assassin Lee Harvey Oswald were assassinated by the Phantom Patriarchs. I always believed both men were assassinated when I saw it on television when I was eight years old and I always believed this before I became good friends with Judyth Vary Baker, Oswald's lover and soul mate.

Judyth lives in Haarlem (another refugee-the CIA was hassling her) and she's one of the few Americans that will speak to me. Even over here, I am shunned by other Americans because I was born white-trash. Americans are too programmed to give up their class system, even

when they become ex-pats. Through my wonderful friendship with her, I have learned much about top-level patriarchal corruption and assassination.

On October 25, 2002, Minnesota Senator Paul Wellstone, his wife, daughter, three staff members and two pilots died in a plane crash by Eveleth, Minnesota. A week before the election, he was in a close race with Norm Coleman, a Republican who completely obeys the patriarchal directive.

Wellstone, considered the most "liberal" in the Senate, was always a thorn in the side of Bush. Although he was facing re-election, he voted against war in Iraq. Then there was the fact that the national Chamber of Commerce ranked him the least business-friendly Senator.

When Wellstone first ran for the Senate, he drove around Minnesota in a converted bus. He pledged that he would show the politicians how to be good politicians by only taking a six year term. His mantra was that there were enough "career politicians" in Washington, DC. Six years, he was running re-election again because his "work wasn't done."

In 2002, Wellstone was running for his third term. So much for people being "citizen" politicians and weeding out the "career" ones.

In 1993, I burned my master's degree in Wellstone's presence. I wanted to give him a message to take back to Washington, DC about educated people from the underclasses who were disenfranchised. He promised that his office would contact me. They never did.

And he didn't have the guts to tell me the truth about my predicament: . He was also gutless to me because he didn't tell me that now I was disenfranchised from the slave work I was born to do.

Right after Bush was recognized by the Supreme Court as the elected president, there was a little article in a Twin Cities' newspaper. Basically, it said that Wellstone's son had been slated for the position of director of the Federal Communications Commission. Now that Bush was officially president, Bush was going to appoint Michael Powell, son of Colin C. Powell.

Amazing how good, extraordinary-but-born-ordinary, can't get any decent work but the sons and daughters of the powerful and privileged just walk into all kinds of good jobs. If the playing field is so fair and wonderful as the media and government constantly tells us, why were we kept out of economics? Because it was and is now even more, corrupt and violent and tilted to favor the pale sons (and a few daughters) of the rulers.

When I heard that Wellstone and his entourage had died, the first thing I thought was that he was assassinated. Wellstone's death came almost two years to the day after a similar plane crash killed another Democratic hopeful, Missouri Governor Mel Carnahan.

From a historical standpoint, Democrats are twice as likely to die in air crashes as Republicans. Most of those who died in airplane crashes were known to have taken highly controversial positions in opposition to vested government "interests."

Sam Smith of the Progressive Review (www.prorev.com) published a story titled "Politicians Killed in Plane Crashes." He used a database found at <http://politicalgraveyard.com> for his source. Smith found that in 22 air crashes that involved state and federal officials, including one ambassador (Arnold Raphael) and one cabinet official (Ron Brown), 14 of those air crashes (64 percent) were members of the Democratic Party and 8 (36 percent) were members of the Republican Party. If this list was limited to only elected members of Congress, the total is eight Democrats and four Republicans.

Six of these air crashes occurred during election campaigns. Of those, four were Democrats and two were Republicans. Ironically, three Democratic senatorial candidates died in small, private airplane crashes just days before critical elections for the balance of power were to occur. These were Rep. Jerry Litton (Missouri), Mel Carnahan (Missouri) and Sen. Wellstone (Minnesota).

Republican control of the Senate made it possible to push through new tax cuts for the wealthy and other perks for American corporations worth billions of dollars. At the same time, schools remain underfunded and the people living in Ground Zero are dying in droves because they can't get any work and there are few social safety nets to keep them alive.

Mayhem. Although all the chaos and confusion in the village from the suffering, wounding, killing and terrorizing the villagers is organized civil combat, invisibly managed by social managers for the elite.

The legal definition of "mayhem" is: the offense of willfully maiming or crippling a person. The enormous volume of violence in the village cripples everyone before it murders them. There is nothing "natural" about violence for people and there never will be.

Uninsured. As of October 2003, the number of uninsured people rose to 43.6 million people in 2002. One of the key barometers of a society is its ability to provide for the health of its citizens. One in six men, women and children had no health coverage last year. This means that a whopping 15.2 percent of the American population have no insurance.

If being uninsured produces a 25% chance more for death, that equals a lot of dead Americans. And most of these people come from unwanted populations that capitalism can't provide jobs for. Packing US Federal Courts with Right Wing Ideologues. The Bush administration is packing the federal judiciary with extreme right-wing nominees. They are doing this to consolidate a sweeping legal retrogression, shredding the gains in democratic rights made in the 1950's and 1960's.

Tough Male Systems. Anyone who really goes up against the rule of the elites is crushed and/or killed in some way from the tough male systems that support the larger male system. Authoritarian, patriarchal systems do not allow dissention, no matter what the "official" language of the village is. Keeps most of the people under control.

Engineering Budget Crises. Forcing budget crises with giant deficits and giant tax cuts to the wealthy weeds out public services unpopular with business and neoconservatives, including environmental protection, workers' safety and social services for the poor. Once these services are gone, they are hard, if not possible, to restore. The neocons know this and that's why they do it.

Destruction of the Environment. The impetus of capitalism is to make as many profits you can as fast as you can. This philosophy has almost destroyed the earth and if left unchecked, it will destroy it all.

The Bush administration is pushing ahead with its agenda of gutting environmental protection at the behest of corporate interests and right-wing ideologues. This includes blatant efforts to roll back environmental protections, deliberate neglect and sabotage of existing regulations and so-called "reform" measures aimed at obtaining big business goals through indirect methods.

An analysis conducted by the Sacramento Bee (June 1, 2003), Environmental Protection Agency inspections of businesses have decreased by 15 percent (compared to the final two years of the Clinton administration), criminal cases referred or federal prosecution have dropped 40 percent and the amount of pollution prevented as a result of the agency's legal actions has, "plummeted to 921 pounds, down from 7.5 billion pounds."

The assault on environmental regulations is part of the effort by the political elite to remove restrictions on the profit drive of giant corporations. Opponents of regulations on business argue that they hinder corporations from being "competitive" in the world economy. According to their arguments, US corporations can only remain in operation only if they can contaminate the water and air, wantonly destroy wildlife, maim and kill workers.

Every time billions of tons of extra pollution are pumped into the village, every time the village's forests are sold and stripped, every time species are driven to extinction, every time big business can drill for oil in delicate, natural environments, the village becomes more downgraded, thus the people are more easily controlled.

Use of Depleted Uranium Munitions. It is estimated that US-led military forces used between 1,100 and 2,200 tons of depleted uranium during the invasion of Iraq.

Depleted uranium (DU) is a heavy, radioactive metal which is chemically toxic. It is the waste product left over after the isotope uranium-235, used in nuclear power plants and nuclear weapons, has been extracted from natural occurring uranium.

The Pentagon insisted on using DU munitions because they confer a significant military advantage. DU is 2.5 times denser than steel and 1.7 times the density of lead, enabling shells and bullets tipped with the substance to easily pierce most armor and concrete structures.

DU is also relatively cheap to manufacture because it is essentially a waste product from the US nuclear industry and weapons program. When introduced into the environment, DU causes all kinds of pollution and toxicity.

Not only is this a war crime, but it is a crime against humanity. Because the "leaders" of America have chosen to act so recklessly with this lethal, indiscriminate weapon, it terrifies everyone on the planet. It also terrifies everyone because it is a cheap way to get rid of some of the most poisonous stuff on the planet (put it in someone else's backyard and justify it because of war).

Mass Murderers. There are definitely more mass murderers in America than any other industrialized country. Why? Because the American society is more savage, thus more violent.

The media, government and politicians constantly exploit tales of mass murderers, recent or not. This drives terror into the very heart of the village, thus making the villagers more willing to hand over their rights to the patriarchs for "protection" when mass murderers are usually a product of a patriarchal society. Because the message of mass murderers is so terrifying, it becomes more of a method of terror than a message of it.

Keeping Women and Minorities Out of Public Life. In a savage, warrior society, women and minorities are second-class citizens at best. Both are expected to be subservient to the ruling white males and their institutions.

In a modern warrior society, the system has to look "fair" (especially if it espouses works like "equality" and "democracy"), so a few women and minorities are allowed to be players in public life. When you look closely at some of these females players-Elizabeth Dole, Christine Todd Whitman and Katharine Harris (Florida Secretary of State)-all come from wealth and power.

The patriarchs at the top of society are conscious of their own isolation and worry that the public will finally wake up and learn of the vast wealth and power they have amassed. They live in fear that any political issue that is seriously proved will result in revelations of corruption and criminality that might spell their downfall. Thus, the patriarchs support every attempt to exclude the broad mass of the population from political life.

One of the ways to do this is to make it impossible to run for public office without corporate sponsorship. Everybody in America knows that it takes a lot of money to run for office. The amount of corporate campaign funding can determine an election.

During every big election, political candidates pledge to clean this corrupt, racist system up if they are elected. Of course, after the elections, this pledge is the first one to be forgotten.

Keeping women and minorities out of public life tells the village what the hidden culture really is.

Overlooking Reality. The government, media and cultural managers dwell on how things are supposed to work, completely ignoring how they work. This teaches people to see a carefully scripted reality instead of the real one around them.

Searching. Because most religions in America are authoritarian and patriarchal, they demand that people become complete slaves to God and to the male regents who officially "represent" God. Already oppressed and slaves to the patriarchal, authoritarian male system, many people begin to revolt against patriarchal religion.

Social managers know this, so they allow this large minority of people to search for spiritual answers. At closer look, most of the "alternative" religions and beliefs in America are still centered around phallic beliefs and "spiritual leadership."

When people are busy "searching," they are kept busy from seeing the real truth of their realities and spirituality. Although seemingly small, allowable spiritual searching keeps the elite in control.

Sensationalizing "Celebrity" Trials. Right now, basketball Kobe Bryant is going to court in Colorado for rape and Scott Peterson is going to court for murdering his wife Lacey is on trial for killing his wife. Rich, famous people and "beautiful," this "news" has been dominating the Larry King Show on CNN and American news in general.

Sensational "news" likes this takes center and the real news is diverted from human memory to the back page. Important news that affects the village is truncated, changed or disappeared. Besides, the villagers aren't in charge of their village, the hidden Patriarchs are. They are the ones who control the news and they are the ones who try to hide the news.

Social managers can always depend on diverting most of the peoples' attention with gossip. Diverted people waste their time and energy following crimes like this instead of using their time and energy to find out what is really going on inside their village.

Tabloids. Tabloids gather and disseminate gossip in the village. I imagine that my name is going to pop up in them soon because I wrote this book. The Patriarchs are going to try to use every device they can to attack my character and testimony. There is no way they can explain their way out of what happened to me except to attack my good character and reputation.

National tabloids in America can be very powerful. They can praise people into heroes or they can demonize them into pariahs. They also raise public support for obedience to patriarchal directives.

As with sensationalizing celebrity trials, people waste their time and energy on worthless "news" like this when they should be "on the watch"-being good citizens by watching and working to make sure the village is liveable and incorrupt.

Government Reports. Government reports always conveniently avoid reporting adverse facts of its activities and the activities of businesses. The "official" reason for this is because they don't want to "disturb" the market (stock markets can "lose" a lot of money when bad news is announced regarding the government or corporations).

For example, the Justice Department always issues a yearly report on crime. In its report, Crime in the United States, only "street crime" is included: burglary, robbery, murders and theft.

There is nothing in this publication about corporate crime, including price-fixing, corporate fraud, pollution or public corruption. This is because the patriarchs want this important news hidden. The crimes and violence of the government and its economic system is kept hidden to keep the villagers believing that America and capitalism will save the world when in truth, America and capitalism is destroying the world for most of the worlds' citizens.

Loop Holes. Except for the Patriot Act, most laws are written so attorneys can find loop holes. This is why most "progressive" laws for any real equality in America have no teeth and

thus are hard to enforce. Loop holes stall or stop any real justice, thus keeping control of the citizens in the hands of the patriarchs.

Guardianship of the "Child" Adult. Anyone who is disabled, sick, weak and "vulnerable" are considered as children or "child-like" because of their powerlessness. In a patriarchal society, when you are considered unable to make personal life choices, the society gives your life to someone else to manage. This person is usually a relative or court-appointed guardian.

In 1984, I had cervical cancer. Another woman I know, Carol, also got it. I lived and hers got worse. When she got too sick, Carol's mother gained all control of Carol's life. The first thing the mother did was cut off Carol's best friend, Mary from seeing her. The mother determined that, "it was best." Underneath, Carol's mother just did not like Mary.

My friend snuck into the nursing home to see Carol, anyway, but she should never have had to sneak into the home to see her. Just because Carol was dying, she lost all control of her life. She didn't get to see her friends for the last time to say goodbye.

My mother is rabid about believing in Jesus Christ as the answer to all of the world's problems. If I got sick and had to go back to America, when I became too incapacitated, the court would probably give guardianship over to my mother. It could also give guardianship to my husband, too.

If my mother had guardianship of me, the first thing she would do was take me to church unless I was too sick. Then she would bring her church to me. But somehow, they would try to force me to believe their negative, impoverished, male-worshipping religion. Instead of listening to rock and roll, the only thing I would be allowed to listen to would be Christian songs. She'd dress me in clothes to her taste, not mine.

If I could type, my mother might let me write, but then she'd censor my writing. Probably destroy it since most of it is considered "anti-Christian" because it is feminist or because it is critical of males and their institutions. The list of a forced misery of my mother allowed legally to manage my life is endless. And of course, my mother would have the legal right to choose which friends I could see.

If I was still married to the husband who raped me to oblivion, he could legally get custody of me. That would be hell upon hell. I used to imagine what it would be like if I was stuck in a wheelchair, chained to home. I once asked him and he confirmed my worst fears.

He told me that my writing would be over-that he would stop that first thing. Then he told me that I wouldn't be able to leave the room anymore (when I felt threatened or I couldn't take his bitching anymore--he is so dominant that he won't let anyone speak one word in their defense). This meant that I would have to sit in that wheelchair and listen to him caustically complain and criticize all day and night. I would be a forced audience to his evil, private theater of control, suffering and violence.

Then he told me that when he wanted sex, that he would just roll me over on my tummy and have sodomy with me any time he wanted to. He confirmed my worst fear! All he wanted was anal sex. He wouldn't stop bothering me for it. He gave me all kinds of excuses for it, but the real reasons for it was that he needed violent, degrading sex to defile me and dump his anger

in. Then he confirms my worst fear that if I were incapacitated, he would take advantage of my powerlessness and do anything with me that he felt like doing. Of course, he would have isolated me from my friends and denied my boyfriend from coming to see me.

People like my mother and if I had a husband have "legal" custody of their relatives all over America. In these people's dying days, they are forced to serve the needs of their custodians. Worse, the patriarchal society, anxious to keep family members in the hands of family members (modeled after the Bible values), turns a blind eye to abuses all the time, in every state.

Sick people are least able to speak for themselves, thus they are unable to defend themselves or seek any kind of "justice" they can find in a land of little justice. This means that they become trapped in an unimaginable hell until they die.

"We live in a world without any real heroes. Name me someone with integrity. Most are false prophets underneath. Foes of mercy, foes of peace." This comes from my new song, Always the Hard Fight. Unfortunately, my song is true.

Real heroes are the people who defend the helpless and the powerless without wanting sainthood or other recognition for doing it. Nobody defends the weak anymore. They defend the rich and powerful. They defend economic systems that enrich only a few at the expense of the many.

My point? Few people really defend the defenseless, impoverished, helpless, sick and/or dying in America. These are the people who need heroes most of all. It is only citizen-heroes like me who care. Those who are comfortable and safer in the Savage Society just want to sleep and savor their privileges over the other villagers, instead of carry the banner for justice.

If someone really wanted to make a horror movie, then it could begin with black fading in to red ambulance lights, then fading out to black. The "eyes" of the camera wakes up in a hospital (the person in the accident is the storyteller) and through those eyes, the audience sees the control and manipulation of caretaking adults and caretaking relatives. Now that would keep people from sleeping for days! Unfortunately, this is the story too many times for Americans who gain the legal status as child adults.

Legally controlling adults as children terrifies the village and a terrified village is a controlled one!

Keep 'Em Numb. The constant socially managed violence, threat of violence, confusion, chaos, wounding (physical and psychic) and the legion of other ills that arise from violence and the threat of it keep everyone so shocked that many become numb. This keeps everyone under control.

Keep 'Em Dumb. From the onset, American schools have always tailored their educational programs to meet the needs of industry. Industry doesn't need any more workers to perform thinkers especially since these kinds of jobs are disappearing and these jobs are traditionally, historically and politically filled by the middle-class.

Despite the rhetoric, schools with large populations of undesirable populations are graduating illiterate students. There are many reasons for this, including egregious underfunding, but these schools are also delivering the type of people who don't have good thinking school.

Back in the plantation days of the Old South, slaves were forbidden to read and write. There were many reasons for this. One was that an education was deemed a privilege, thus it was only allowable for whites to have. Another is that the slave owner didn't want this slaves to think but obey.

People who are educated and have higher thinking skills don't easily vote or do what they're told to do. Education becomes a problem in an imperial patriarchal empire, especially when there are too many educated villagers. It gives people too much power.

Keeping the villagers illiterate and dumb keeps them under the thumbs of the rulers.

The Worthlessness of Many "Living Wills." Because the tenet of the Puritan and other evangelical settlers of America believed in working until you dropped and that life should be as painful and miserable as possible before a person died, living wills fly in the face of the dominant patriarchal religious philosophy.

That is why when the families of terminally-ill people try to help them die because they had previously signed a living will stipulating for mercy if they are too ill, some religious person files a petition in court to keep the sick person artificially alive. The religious philosophy goes back the early Church Fathers who thought too much on the suffering of Christ until they came to some "mystical" conclusion that if Christ had to suffer a terrible death, then Christians should try to emulate that. This philosophy is sick, sick, sick. But it is also useful. It keeps males in power in all spheres because this philosophy is also connected to misogyny.

When people have to needlessly and wastefully suffer instead of peacefully die with dignity, it terrifies the whole village because no one wants to die a prolonged death filled with suffering. It pushes the puritanical religious agenda of the patriarchs down everyone's throats. It also reaps extra profits for corporate-managed hospitals and hospices.

Laws Against Begging. People too poor or socially ugly to get a job are expected to die for the hive. That is what the forces of the free market demand. There is no mercy in a ruthless, cut-throat, selfish, me-first, racist competitive market, nor is there no mercy for those non-producing people who cost more than they produce.

It doesn't matter that capitalism causes most of the world's poverty, if you're not a "winner," a healthy slave or have a sponsor, you are expected to go permanently away. Since there are no more frontiers to ship the socially unwanted to, they have to permanently go away another way and death is that way.

Laws against begging force poor people to die from poverty. Since poverty is intended to kill off unwanted people, anything that relieves poverty is really not wanted in the patriarchal village (again, you have to look at how it works, not what the laws say or how its supposed to be).

A society who refuses to feed, house and clothe its poorest citizens and at the same time, forbids them to beg, is a society that is purposely trying to force these people to die or become criminals (and once caught, are put in a state of suspended death called prison).

When a society is not benevolent or honest enough to allow legal beggars, it show how mean and cannibal it really is. Terrifies everyone and a terrified village is a more controllable one.

Merciless. Mercy doesn't make any money in a merciless, patriarchal, raptor-vicious, cutthroat-competitive, greed-based, economical system. Mercy also prolongs the lives of the socially undesirable when the forces of the free market demand their permanent elimination because they cost more to society than they produce.

Very little mercy exists in the social fabric of America. When mercy is dispensed in the village, it is usually done in the name of God by a religion so those who are born privileged can buy their way to heaven by their good deeds.

A merciless village is a wounded one and a wounded village is a controllable one.

Military Recruitment. The system recruits soldiers to defend its economic interests abroad. Young, innocent lives are recruited to be soldiers with false promises, uses them for false pretenses and then leaves them with no way to rationalize what they did (helping in suffering, killing and destruction).

Leaves a lot of wounded villagers. Adds to the suffering of the village.

Family Values. Republicans and other right groups claim that they believe and stand for "family values" when one in every five child in the village lives in poverty and goes hungry. If families are so important to the rulers of the village, why do the children suffer? The righteous right will say that the suffering of children is the parents' fault. Of course they always ignore the fact that the system creates huge pockets of poverty so the rich can receive the lion's share of the village's wealth.

If politicians and church leaders and the rest of the vocal proponents of "family values" really cared about family values, then they would launch international campaigns to stop sexual slavery, mail order brides, domestic abuse, child sexual abuse, child labor, rape and pink ghetto/Ground Zero wages.

On the surface, the nation cares about its people and families. The reality is that it doesn't because it works that way. The only families the nation cares about are the privileged ones. All the other families, who fail the invisible, socio-economic litmus test, are not valuable.

The righteous right's battle cry for "family values" shows the whole village how hypocritical the whole system is and how disposable families of low socio-economic value are. Sickens the whole village, thus making it more controllable.

Desegregation in Schools. More than fifty years has passed since Brown vs Board of Education (Topeka, Kansas) and children from ghetto areas still receive an inferior education compared to the other village children with perceived socio-economic value. Like an other

progress in "equality," the change has been on the books for fifty years and America's schools are still not completely desegregated.

Discrimination in education tells the villagers that although there are all kinds of laws on the books for fair treatment of all citizens, these laws are toothless. It tells all the villagers loud and clear that the class system still exists and that it is entrenched throughout the village.

Cyberterrorism. This is a new method of patriarchal and locust control. Agents of American government agencies harass people they don't like with constant computer virus attacks.

One of my best friends in Holland is Judyth Vary Baker. She was Lee Harvey Oswald's lover the last seven months of his life (they had a real hot affair and they were really in love). Anyway, Lee sent her to Florida before the assassination of President John F. Kennedy. If she had hung around New Orleans and Houston in that window of time, she would have probably been killed like the 160+ people connected to Lee and the assassination. For obvious reasons she kept her affair a secret.

In 1999, Judyth came forward to tell the world about what she saw and what she knew. She began to be harassed by the CIA until she almost lost her life. After she got out of the hospital after her last mysterious auto accident (white vans with untraceable license plates kept hitting her), she got on a plane and came to Holland for safety.

Anyway, she's been writing a book and she opened up the Lee Harvey Oswald Museum in Harlem. Unlike me, Judyth has some money for luxuries like Internet. She uses the Internet to research and for email, so forth. At the beginning, her computer used to get hit with approximately 6,000 viruses a day. Now it gets hit with at least that many an hour. If she didn't have some state-of-the-art software, she would lose her computer files. She's already had a problem with a worm that sneaked in. Both of us suspect the CIA or some related agency is doing it because it takes government super-computers to harass someone like this.

My point is that if the American government thinks that you are a problem, they will attack you anyway they can, including cyberspace. If you don't believe me, read about the Project for a New American Century. American domination in cyberspace one of the stated goals of the writings of this "think-tank."

Scandal. Scandal is one of the premiere tools of coercion for control and few realize this.

What helped me remember this was the big media hoopla about Michael Jackson turning himself into police authorities because a warrant had been issued for his arrest. That same day, Bush was being trashed in effigy in London, 27 people were killed and 400 injured by truck bombs in Turkey, plus more troops were killed in Iraq. Few Americans heard that news over the media spectacle and orgy about Jackson.

It was predictable. When things get tough in Washington, D.C., some scandal erupts somewhere and the attention is diverted to it, instead of the important things (like an unwinnable war, the rich getting richer, the destruction of jobs, so forth).

Not only does celebrity scandal get the public's attention (through the media of course), but sensational news topics block out the real news. These include: pretty female teachers who

have sex with their students (of course male teachers do this more, but this is rarely scandalized like female teachers' affairs); mothers who kill their children (again, males do this more, but its rarely scandalized like women who do it); and, babysitters and nannies from hell (again, the focus is on women).

The media also sensationalizes serial murderers and rapists. These people are usually male.

Scandal wastes the villagers time and energy like gossip. The loss of time and energy divides the village and keeps it conquered.

Make Believe Murder and Mayhem. American television viewers can watch this every night of the week during prime time. All this violence desensitizes the village to violence, thus the villagers begin to believe that violence is normal.

No Animal Rights. It makes sense that the most helpless of all-creatures-have no rights. In America, animals suffer from human violence all the time in America and few really defend them. That is because the hidden society believes that man is superior to animals because the Bible says so (besides teaching violence against enemies and women, the Bible also teaches violence against animals).

Anything that adds violence, suffering and death to the village, makes an easier village to control.

Black Rage. There is rage in black communities against the racism and lack of opportunities blacks face every day of their lives in the land of the American daydream. Rage has existed for a long time and is explored in Black Rage by William H. Grier and Price M. Cobbs, first published in 1966.

Rage doesn't get anyone anywhere. That's probably why this important book has been neglected (it is usually used for college classes by students from the elite who will soon forget anything they learned about social justice once they get their first "professional" job and become guards of the patriarchal system).

Social managers know about black rage, so they use it and mine it to undermine the black community. Remember, feuding keeps everyone divided and conquered!

Intellectual Freedom. It doesn't really exist in America unless you are born a male member of the master race.

If you have a great intellectual mind and you are the wrong color and/or gender, there are no official arenas to meet other intellectuals. If there is no place to take your intellect, then freedom for it doesn't exist because it is restricted.

The only real persons licensed to have intellectual freedom in the savage society are privileged males. In the patriarchal mind, only white men have the divine and other qualities required for higher thinking.

Intellectual freedom suggests a village where people are free to think as they please, when people are really free to do as their told. This drives down the quality of the village for all and a run-down village is a more controllable one.

Choices. If you ask any black man or woman from an underclass what kind of life choices they have in the savage society, they will tell you few or none. That's because the patriarchal system is set up to keep all groups of people in their socially and gender-allotted place. Maybe that's not the official picture, but that's exactly how it works.

When you are a child in school, the teachers, clergy, politicians, so forth will tell you that you have all kinds of choices if you get an education and work hard. That's the lie to keep everyone from seeing how it works. Amazing how well it works, too!

Like legions of others, I believed that lie. In the end, I had fewer choices than I ever had. This is because the savage society punishes those who actually ask for their "rights" after they work hard to get them.

But wait a minute, if you look closely, I had two choices when I lived in America: either I stayed home to be raped and possibly killed or I left my abusive husband to end up living in a Crone Home (under a bridge) where I would be raped and possibly killed by violent, stranger rapist males who believe it is their sole social duty to "punish" problem women who refuse to accept their "place" male system.

When people have no choices, they have absolutely no quality of life.

Patriarchal Social Services. The face of most public social services is feminine. That is because most positions in this field are filled with middle-class and other privileged women. Underneath, they are the handmaidens to patriarchal directives.

These patriarchal directives are to be cheap, to discourage people from applying for help, to be apathetic, to blame the victim, to force people to pull themselves up by the bootstraps when they own no boots, and to force people to work dirty, dangerous, humiliating jobs for minimum-wage when they would never have to do such a task themselves.

When social services are run with the values of patriarchs, people are not served or are barely served. Poverty kills. Some people would rather risk their lives with poverty than lose their dignity because they must obey the impoverished, negative value system of greedy patriarchs.

Its the greedy, selfish patriarchal system that causes the needs for most social services. By blaming or railroading the victim, people are not served and thus the village falls into more chaos and ruin.

Stealing Food. My mother recently wrote me a letter and told me that a clerk at a convenience store in Houston told her that there was a big rise in stealing food. The clerk told my mother that people were so poor and hungry in the local area that they were constantly stealing food from the store.

It doesn't make sense that in the world's most richest country that people have to steal food from the stores because they are hungry, but this is what happens all the time-in good economic times and bad. That's because good economic times exist only on Wal-Street. If you are born into poverty, poverty is all you will probably ever know in either good times or bad.

A security professional, I've seen lots of people steal food in the store. Born to inescapable poverty, I never told any store staff or made a "citizen's arrest" because if people are stealing food, it means that they are hungry. Which is the greatest crime? Corporate loss because people stole food or people going hungry? The latter answer is the better one.

When villagers have to steal food to live, it reveals a hidden society of extreme wealth that deliberately chooses to let its poor citizens go hungry. This is terrifying! What makes it more terrifying is that at least 30 people a month starve to death in the most abundant nation in the world.

Cover-ups. Everyone in the world but Republicans will argue that the American government is corrupt. Representatives of big oil, "defense" contractors and other representatives of big business are currently running the government. For these guys, war in Iraq has brought windfalls to their former employers and financial interests. Big Daddy Bush (Dubya's father and former president) is a senior advisor for the Carlyle Group, who is rolling in profits and paybacks from the war.

The Bush administration knew about a big terrorist attack looming on America before 9/11. I know this because I was on the security staff of the US Embassy in Den Haag and I was told the beginning of August that I had been hired without a work permit (they were going to get me one) because America was expecting a big attack and America needed as many security personnel as possible on the job.

Of course, they fired me two weeks after the attack because I had predicted it in several memos (I had decoded this by decoding recent world events). Worse, I had predicted two airplanes and said it would happen on September 13th. Later, I found out other female security employees for the federal government had predicted something similar. They, too, lost their jobs or were transferred. We lost our jobs because of the big cover-up. That, and because some of us were (and are) incorruptible and thus won't serve with blind obedience.

Now the Senate committee that is in charge of the investigation about what the Bush administration knew is stymied and at dead ends. Of course the Bush administration is not going to divulge what they knew because they knew a lot. In fact, they waited for the crime of opportunity so they help big business live their financial fantasies in Iraq.

And whatever happened to the Iraqi prisoner abuse scandal? It's conveniently gone away, too.

Whenever corruption is exposed in America, it is quickly covered up instead of exposed and publically dealt with in a fair manner. A corrupt village makes everyone sick and when everyone is sick, they are easier to control.

Questioning Authority. Patriarchal authority is not to be questioned in the savage society. Although the official rhetoric is that everyone has the right to question authority, the reality is that you can't. If you do question it, nobody listens to you. That's because they must obey the same authority you are questioning or lose their privileges. When you can't question authority, you are a powerless pawn of the patriarchs.

Pork. One of the biggest reasons why there is so much corruption in the government is because to keep themselves on the pedestal of power and wealth, politicians are always trying to get sweetheart deals for their constituents.

One of the bigger, more recent examples of pork is when Bush refused to abide by the World Trade Organization's trade rules and imposed a tariff on imported steel to protect steel producers and workers in key election states (Ohio, West Virginia, Michigan, so forth). A proponent of "free trade," this flew in the face of those ideals. Pork always benefits a certain few while nobody tries to score pork for the least of the village. Pork degrades the village and a degraded village is a perfectly patriarchal controlled one!

Tune Ups. When someone without power and privilege doesn't toe the mark, either privately for a husband or publically for a savage society, people will say that person needs a "tune-up."

A tune-up is a beating. The philosophy of the patriarchal village is that beatings can be "good" for the victims because like a car, sometimes they need a "tune-up."

People get tuned up all the time in America. The beating I received from the stranger male in the grocery store right before I fled is an example of a partial "tune-up." The man told me that I was fat and disgusting and someone had to teach me a "lesson." That is why he hit me so hard that I felt my bone crack underneath my coat.

Any kind of violence makes the village more violent.

Local Patrician Families. Every town and city has them. These are the wealthy, powerful families headed by a scion whose energies are directed to keep as much money and power in their hands.

This means that they are constantly seen in City Hall. Many times, these people work at City Hall, either as Mayor or they sit on the City Council or the County Commissioners. In Saint Cloud, at least two patricians were members of the exclusive, "non-profit" organization called The Partnership.

A "branch" of the local Chamber of Commerce, the thrust of The Partnership was to promote the Saint Cloud business environment for recruitment of new business. This is true to an extent, but the underlying motivation of the "members" was to bring in only low-paying, no-thinking jobs into the area.

That's because if a big firm came in and started paying decent wages, local patrician businesses like Coborn's (the local grocery store monopoly) would have to raise their wages past minimum wage and that would be a big bummer because it would interfere with that precious short-term profit.

The local patricians sat on these boards as gatekeepers: to keep any real work with real wages out of the area. These people don't care about the quality of life of others. They don't care that social and economic forces push women into minimum wage jobs that can't support them. The patricians only care about their fat bank account getting fatter. Remember, in a greedy world, nobody (not even Steve Forbes) can never have enough money.

The local patrician system supports the national patrician system because it shows everyone in the village that the system is paternal to the core. Privileged, paternalistic control starts at the local level and ascends to the national level.

The local patricians monitor capitalism on the local level, keeping it violent and anti-human to all except the masters and guards it serves. These patricians are also the local disseminators of the national Patriarchal and Locust messages of "free markets," destruction of social safety nets, let those who lack "initiative" suffer and die from poverty (never mind that most of the time the system created those victims), so forth.

Tough Paternal Love. In the Bible, a patriarchal God had to sometimes "punish" his own people for their own "good." Preachers and others like to call this "tough love." I call it abuse.

Because the Patriarchs believe that they have the right to determine the lives of the villagers, it is only "tough love" when the patriarchs let people live, suffer and die in poverty. That's because, according to the propaganda, capitalism has yet to come into its zenith-a zenith that has been denied because governments and others have regulated those fabulous, raptor-vicious, human-shredding market forces.

It's "tough love" when the patriarchs treat women and minorities like children because we don't have the abilities and faculties of our God-like male masters. A graduate of Deep South churches, everyone knows that God is white and that his chosen people are white people, unless of course, you are born one to one of those wretched white groups that I was born into.

One of the biggest explanations for paternal actions in society that result in suffering and death is blamed on "tough love." The people are starved in the ghettos and reservations because of "tough love." See, because the patriarchs love everyone in the village so much, they have to "let" suffering and death happen in certain communities so the people will become "self reliant." Kind of like the Reagan-era ideal of everyone pulling themselves up by their bootstraps, even if they are too poor to own bootstraps.

When my husband was raping, terrorizing and abusing me, he was only doing it because of "tough love." He kept telling me that he was just trying to show me what I really was-that I had no real value to the village, that the village wanted women like me dead, and that he was the only person keeping me alive in the village because he was sponsoring me.

It was his "tough love" that tried to force me into a ghetto job that didn't pay enough to live on and that crippled many of the people who worked them. It was the lesson of his "tough love" that tore my bowel that required two surgeries in 1995.

"Tough Love" makes the village more violent and meaner than ever, plus it eliminates those pesty unwanted groups of people that capitalism can not provide for, including those problematic women who don't want to obey their social, biblical roles of obeying the male directives of the village.

Whore. In a warrior society, women are whores at all lower levels of society. That is how they are treated. I know this because this is how I was treated and what I observed for the general population.

Over seventy-percent of all minimum wage jobs in America are held by poor women (who usually have to pay \$2-\$4 an hour for childcare out of their \$5.15 an hour). In Holland, mostly teenagers and young people are the only ones who work for minimum wage.

In America, poor women make up the rank and file of prostitutes. Ironically, poor women are not only treated like whores, but are forced to become them.

The social demonization to subjugate any group, including women, creates a negative, evil village. A village like this is easy to control.

Privatizing Medicare. The purpose of "privatizing" any government agency or service is a smoke and mirrors device to transfer public wealth to the wealthiest tier of society. That is the sole purpose of privatization and nothing else.

The US Senate passed President Bush's Medicare legislation on November 25, 2003. It provides for a partial coverage of prescription drugs for seniors and marks a significant step toward the privatization and ultimate destruction of government-sponsored health care for those over 65.

This law was written with the help of the medical and pharmaceutical industry and they are the only ones who really stand to benefit. The law is tailor-made to allow the drug companies to continue their practice of price-gouging while guaranteeing windfall profits from the unhindered exploitation of an expanded market for their products. One study estimates that the legislation will add \$139 billion to the coffers of US drug makers over the next eight years. And these guys are such responsible corporate citizens that they've cut tens of thousands of jobs world-wide just so they can tease out that last penny of profit for the short-term profit line.

The law allocated tens of billions of dollars in federal monies to subsidize private health plans and insurers, who otherwise would refuse to cover most senior citizens. The actual prescription drug coverage provided by the legislation is very limited. The program doesn't go into full effect until 2006. According to a number of studies, the new law will cover less than one-quarter of the total drug costs of elderly and disabled people.

For seniors with annual prescription costs of less than \$1,000, the majority of medicare recipients, or those who cannot afford the new premium and deductible, there are no savings under this program. Those who decide to sign up for the plan incur drug expenses that amount to less than the cost of the deductible and premium would actually lose money.

According to the Center on Budget and Policy Priorities, a liberal think-tank, 75% of the 6.4 million low-income seniors who qualify for both medicare and medicaid will end up being charged more for drugs than under current law. This is because the law eliminates the so-called "Medicaid wrap-around" that helps the poor pay for their drugs.

Of course the Senate and Congress know this-they're counting on it-because it will force more premature deaths of those pesty sick poor people. America loves sick people only if they have money to pay for their illness.

With people living longer and with the number of jobs drying up everywhere on the planet, there is less money to subsidize these socially and economically undesirable people. The patriarchs prefer that these people die instead of costing the money. In all warrior villages, people who don't produce or own more than they consume are set up for social genocide by the rulers. That's how it works.

This bill is another disguise for the Patriarchal GOP agenda: exploiting the needs of senior citizens for help in paying for drugs while bankrupting Medicare, ending all regulation and control over insurance, pharmaceutical and health care industries, while at the same time, rationing health care along class-lines, thus extracting extra death from the pariah people groups.

I can smell the blood and death now. I can see all those bright orange body bags (deaths from poverty) this law has created. Capitalism needs many of the elderly people with few or no resources to die. This is because good medical care and prescriptions prolong life. In a warrior society, only the patriarchs, their loyal servant guards and people with property and money have the right to a prolonged life.

My mother is elderly and I can tell you for certain that she avoids visits to the doctor and doesn't buy prescriptions because of the costs. She is one of legions of people like this in America.

Nationalizing News. Since a handful of media conglomerates own most of the airwaves and cable lines-locally and nationally-they have been slowly nationalizing the news. There are two reasons to do this: (1) reduce costs of local news departments and, (2) to avoid reporting important local socio-economic news.

To save money by eliminating much of the local news bureaus, corporate media managers have decided that a "one-size" news fits almost all. This means that local viewers are served with homogenized, sanitized versions of national news accompanied with homogenized, sanitized local news (weather, high school sports, business openings, "charity" campaigns, so forth). All "news" is packaged aesthetically and none of it really questions authority (all patriarchal) nor does it investigate anything that might interfere with the status quo.

For example, in Saint Cloud, everyone saw the massive homelessless of women and children, but the newspaper was lethargic to report about it. That's because the Saint Cloud Times is owned by Gannett, a big corporate media organization. Corporations exist for one reasons: to make money for its owners.

Capitalism, racism, hatred of women, social genocide policies and just plain lack of opportunities put women on the street with their children. By ignoring the suffering of those chosen to be sacrifices of the society's economic system, those people and their suffering doesn't exist except for them. A big blizzard, a neglected illness from lack of insurance, so forth, and these despised poor people will die and/or go away.

Keeping the villagers ignorant is important for a fascist, patriarchal system to continue to exist. That is why it has existed this long! That is why the Saint Cloud Times never really did any real investigative pieces on bummer subjects like quality and quantity of work, opportunity, racism, homelessness, economics (half of Saint Cloud's families lived on

\$25,000 or less a year), how the community was locked into poverty wages by the constant efforts of local powerful patrician families, so forth. These kinds of subjects would make capitalism-the God of America-look bad.

To criticize or utter an evil word against capitalism is worse than cursing God in America. So instead of reporting the real economic picture/reality for many villagers, the Saint Cloud Times ran with "happy" financial stories that didn't tell anyone anything except how great capitalism was, how great it worked and how much better the community was because of it.

They also ran constant stories that there were more jobs than workers (this is what would make the violence in my household rise), but the paper never explained where these jobs were. The Saint Cloud Times ran stories about how "everyone" was prospering in the local economy, but most of us never experienced that.

In a city of 55,000 in 1995, there were over 2,500 chronically unemployed college graduates and there were 1,500 chronically unemployed graduates with master's degrees. I and the others were chronically unemployed because we were either females and/or minorities. It seems like that would be newsworthy, but it wasn't. That's because these statistics show that the system works only for the powerful and privileged, not for people born at Ground Zero.

Socially-managed ignorance results in the sanitization/elimination/partial reporting/non reporting of news or the homogenization and nationalization of it (forcing the public's focus on prepackaged national news than investigative reporting on the local front), just keeps everyone controlled in the perfect patriarchal police state! Worse, facts about the society and economy were purposely skewed/eliminated/disappeared so the patriarchs could secretly restructure the American village into a modern plantation system.

Elimination of Bureaucracy. Privatizing public jobs and programs is just a transfer of wealth. Instead of paying middle-class people a comfortable wage with decent fringe benefits, these wages and benefits are cut for "efficiency" so the CEO's and investors continue to reap kings' ransoms while continuing to plunge the world further into the abyss of powerless and poverty.

The world is running out of work. There are many more workers than there are good jobs in America. The reality is that desperate people will perform a challenging, white-collar job for less money and low/no benefit because the alternative is worse: a minimum-wage job that doesn't pay enough money to rent a cockroach efficiency apartment for the month, let alone pay for food, transportation to work, clothes, so forth.

The Patriarchs know this because they are the ones who created the workless situation. In a market "philosophy" of surpluses and shortages, it is the Locust's divine job to recreate/de evolve the current pay structures in America because they are not realistic. Of course, CEO pay will remain high because of all the "savings" that are created for capitalism when almost all wages fall in the village because of the shortage of work and the giant surplus of workers.

Less bureaucracy means less oversight, too, so companies can charge what they want and no one will know the difference. Less bureaucracy also guarantees that there is less oversight for corporate polluters, human rights abusers, so forth. All of this adds up to hell descending into greater hell while the Patriarchs at top reap huge profits and power.

C.Y.O.A./The First Tenet of American Business. On the first day in my first college level business class, the instructor wrote "CYOA" in large letters across the blackboard. All the students were asked what it meant and no one knew. A twice-graduate of business college, I will never forget what it means: Cover Your Own Ass.

This is the first tenet or law of American business and of the military. This teaches selfish, me first messages that CEO's and military officers carry with them when they work. If things go awry, instead of fixing them, you save yourself first by covering your own ass. That is why Kenneth DeLay and the others raided their corporate coffers. The ship was sinking and the captains were saving themselves first.

C.Y.O.A. is a large piece of America's hidden culture. Not only is it a message of me-first, but it is a system of me-first. When the village descends to this low level, it just reeks of corruption. Social managers know this and work very hard to keep it corrupt because all invisible, but tangible rulers know: a corrupt village is a more controllable one!

US Silencing of Iraq's Most Popular News Channel. The US-appointed, puppet Iraqi Governing Council shut down the Baghdad bureau of the country's most watched television news channel, Al Arabiya, on November 24, 2003. They were closed down because they broadcast an audio tape purported to carry the voice of ousted Iraqi president Saddam Hussein. The tape urged the Iraqi people to wage war against US-led coalition troops and their Iraqi collaborators. The voice on the tape also called armed attacks a legitimate and patriotic duty.

This reveals the real agenda of the Great White Fathers that run Iraq and America: control by media suppression/oppression so the elite can continue to fill their coffers. Iraq has turned out to be a cash-cow for politically-connected firms, including the oil industry.

Patrician Citizen Lobbyists and Environmental (Socio-Economic) Monitoring. There is a chain of command to this and all players write reports and send them up the chain of elite male command.

There are basically three levels to this. The first level is the local level. There, you will find patricians indigenous to the local halls of power and chamber of commerce. These guys labor endlessly to entrench the oppressive system while watching for signs of unrest and other similar signs. They watch for the cracks in the dikes and when they spot them, these guys rush in to smooth things over so the system can continue.

The second level is the regional level. More elite patricians prowl the state halls of power and state business associations including the state office of the chamber of commerce. They persuade, pressure or push those in political power to help them keep police-state patriarchal control over the villagers.

The third level is the national level. These rich white guys swim constantly like sharks up and down the national halls of power and national business associations. Their assistants are always reading the reports, checking the socio-economic weather from below (local and regional). These patricians can fix almost any crack in the dike--usually with violence and/or murder which is then covered up with propaganda if discovered.

Patrician Public Lobbyists. They're the (mostly) privileged white guys who are paid kings' ransoms to represent the interests of big business and big religion. They're also liaisons for campaign contributions.

Many politicians are more keen to side with the interests of money and power (for political and personal reasons), than to carry banners of justice and equality for all citizens.

Campaign Contributions. The ruling elite control the "democratically" elected politicians through campaign contributions, thus they control the country. The Titans don't get every thing they want, but they get most of it. That is why they are getting richer every year. That is why the purging of the dispossessed continues.

No normal citizen can run for president and win. That is because all structures, systems and channels are purposely built to put people from the higher tiers of society into that position. Remember, George Washington was the richest man in the new country. George W. Bush has over 200 million dollars for his re-election campaign.

Corporations control the country, just as the Merchant Founding Fathers envisioned for the future of their merchant utopia. Bush and Cheney's corporate friends tossed them a million dollars for their election campaign and ended up with billions of dollars worth of government contracts (Bechtel, Haliburton, so forth).

The campaign contribution system in America is institutionally built to keep the elite in power. It is corruption that is impossible to hide. A corrupt village degrades the quality of life for everyone. Corrupt leaders are role models for the behavior of the villagers; thus the villagers emulate corrupt behavior on a lower level. Corruption spreads, infecting everything and every one. Corruption weakens the village and makes it easier to control for the puppet masters above.

Big Religion. As with big business, big religion also wants a say about how the country is run, particularly in the "morality" arenas. They believe that it is their patriarchal, biblical duty to control everyone for God, even if they have to "punish" people like parents have to "punish" children.

Control is very important in soul-harvesting, thunder-God, male-dominated religions. This is because the ownership of the harvested soul can change when temptation strikes (in their linear thinking, only God or satan can own our souls, never ourselves). In other words, a "saved" person is never really saved until they die "saved." While they live, people are always walking a tightrope to be "holy," and thus "pleasing" to a patriarchal God.

Thus, the religious slave masters must constantly keep people under the spiritual whip. Otherwise, they may "stray" away, stain their spirit with sin and end up in hell. Also, the patriarchal priests and pastors will lose some of the "points" they earned if they "lose" souls. These points are important because they will determine the size and locality of mansion the regents are going to live in after they die from a righteous life serving God.

The two largest religious denominations in America (Catholics and Southern Baptist Convention) deny priesthood to women. This alone forces a seen and hidden agenda of misogyny in the general society. It also forces the agenda of a male-centered culture.

Men's Only Clubs. These are country clubs, fancy watering holes, members-only clubs, official elite mens' clubs, the floor of the NYSE (few brokers are women), clandestine offices of banks, clandestine halls of power, so forth. This is where the real communication between and/or for the Phantom Patriarchs happens. Decisions for the social management of the nation's people begins here.

Land of the Killers. BBC World keeps showing a clip of one of their recent news programs where two men are debating how the world sees America. One of them says people of the world view America is the Land of the Killers, not the Land of the Free.

What does America do for the world besides force its selfish agenda down the rest of the worlds' throats? Worse, American will torture and kill anyone who gets in its way.

The largest thing that America exports is a sick culture of paternalistic greed, selfishness, violence, suffering and death. It tries to sell the world its evil economic system, knowing full well that capitalism kills--either indirectly when it runs the quantity and quality of jobs into the ground or it kills directly by forcing legislation to produce village deaths of non-producers without sponsors.

Nonproducers consume more than they produce, thus they are liability to any greed-based economic system. The consciousness "market forces" demand the removal of these people. The apathetic, anti-human, only-money-counts market forces get this removal. This is an axiom of capitalism.

Everybody involved in the economic system knows this as a principle. Adam Smith, Karl Marx and Friedrich Engels wrote about this. Of course, economists, politicians, urban planners and the rest won't talk about it openly, but all of them know about it. Its one of those pesty byproducts and problems American capitalism causes but has no solution for.

Remember, look at how something works, not at the package they sell it in. Look at how it works, not at the fancy propaganda designed to dazzle and hypnotize.

With a good diet, medical care and a decent place to live, these economically-unwanted people can live a long time. In warrior societies, the old (except for the old chieftains, the weak, the sick, the lame, the poor widows and other nonproducers without sponsors (like husbands or sons) are expected to die for the tribe. This is the hidden directive of the American warrior society. That is why certain villagers are forced to die by the invisible, but tangible-thus measurable levers of social genocide.

Taxes, paid by individuals and businesses, support social services. When business taxes are reduced, even when social services are gutted, there is more money left in business' coffers to "invest." The reality is that with the increased pressure by "investors" for the bigger, short-term profit, any "savings" by management is "returned" to the investors.

In other words, when social services for non-producers are terminated so businesses can pay less taxes, many times the money is not invested but distributed. Termination of public services is just a gluttonous transfer of wealth to the top elite tier, while eliminating public jobs and turning the social canvas into a hellscape.

A History and Tradition of Rape. American history is full of rape. Early white settlers were surprised that Indians didn't rape their captive white women when they were raping Indian women. Later, Indians would imitate the white men and learn to rape.

Desensitizes the village to the rights of people. Sanctions rape.

Planted Hysteria. The terrorist alert (Homeland Security) is a good example of this. At Christmas 2003, the alert went to "orange," a color next to red, the top color. When it gets this "high," it creates hysteria in the village. The "color" system is all show-there's very little you can do to stop terrorism except to leave Muslim states alone and help the Palestinians get their own country.

Watch the "alert" system declare all kinds of emergencies close to the presidential elections.

Already trained to give their power to a powerful patriarch and the paternal system, people will give their power to Bush and his cronies because of the socially-managed, planted hysteria.

Looking for Lice. When Saddam Hussein was captured, the US military showed pictures of his hair being searched for lice and his teeth being examined (like a horse's teeth or slave's teeth). Once a ruler in thousand-dollar suits, he was reduced to rags and dishevelment. The great patriarchal military reveled in this.

The guy looked beat-up, too. Did anyone else see the cut above his eye? Let me guess...He cut his eye as they were dragging him out of the hole he was found in. Lee Harvey Oswald was beat up before he was posed before the reporters. He also had a cut above his eye, too.

Geneva Convention prohibits this kind of trophy display of fallen kings (and soldiers), but the only super-power in the world doesn't have to go by international law, nor does it care about what other nations think about this.

Not only is this a message of coercion and control, it is a method because it terrorizes the world by America's arrogant, savage attitude.

Public Gloating of the Warrior Kings. When Saddam Hussein was captured, Bush and his entourage gloated publically.

The Public Execution of Saddam Hussein. Bush announced to a reporter that he wanted Saddam Hussein pay the "ultimate price" (e.g., executed), but then he said that an Iraqi court would determine that. Not only was this a Supreme Patriarchal message to the US-friendly Iraqi Council, it sends a message to the rest of the world.

Remember, Hussein used to be a good friend to America for many years. When he chose not to obey America, he fell from grace just like former Panama dictator Manuel Noriega.

No Tolerance. There's no real tolerance in America. The class system remains entrenched despite all the laws passed to proclaim that America is "tolerant." A village without tolerance is an intolerably suffering village, thus one ripe for control.

Cultivated Culture. The American culture is carefully cultivated by social planners and managers-white male guards and a few of their female representatives-who are rewarded handsomely for shaping culture to the dictates of the ruling male elite.

Short-term Political Fixes and Short-term Corporate Profits. This is what's impoverishing everyone on the planet. Only living for today and not worrying about tomorrow until things begin to hemorrhage makes most of the village suffer. These people are day players in an infinite play. Following the philosophy of instant self-gratification and greed, politicians and corporate players know that they are killing people and the world, but they feel (or want to believe) that everything is out of control, so it doesn't matter. At the same time, they are handsomely rewarded in their help with the destruction.

Politicians and corporations are always betting that things will hemorrhage long after they have squeezed every profit they can (and lived a luxurious and privileged life because of it). Politicians and corporate officers know that they can get away with any crime if it is discovered long after they are out of office, after they are dead or the witnesses begin to die off.

Also, when crimes are pack crimes (e.g., Republicans vote together on a law they know will result in citizen deaths/social genocide kills), the blood disappears behind institutions (e.g., government legislation passed by the "will" of the patriarchs, not people). The laws on earth are carefully framed and enacted to keep the Patriarchs and Locusts from being accused or responsible for their crimes against humanity.

Ironically, the people who benefit from this system will benefit from it when it collapses and falls. They're the captains of destruction because the cycle of destruction-construction destruction makes more money than constructing things to last for many lifetimes.

Somebody Else's Wealth. Many of the great US fortunes are based on somebody else's wealth: the natural resources of Native Americans. The theft and dispossession of Native American lands and resources is historic and ongoing.

But the theft of resources doesn't stop at the national borders. American corporations steal natural resources from underdeveloped countries as well, while exploiting their poverty and labor pool.

Because the tenet of capitalism is to reduce costs by any way possible to maximize short-term profits, theft is a way of doing business for many corporations. Theft may involve waiting for an inventor to die so their patent can be taken over without paying royalties, dumping peanuts full of aflatoxin in Holland, stealing hundreds of millions of barrels of oil and gas from American Indians, so forth.

Morality of Money. Capitalism operates on the morality of money (money has no morality). It is a ruthless, cut-throat system of destruction, violence and waste. It has no morality when it chooses to destroy the natural environment, human and/or animal life for the instant, short-term profit.

Moral Authority. Because some males have seized power and authority over other people's lives they have no right to seize, they believe they have the right to decide the morality of

others. The conservative right believe they have the high ground on morality. They profess moral virtue, political decency and leadership when they force legislation to force the early deaths of unwanted citizens.

Of course, the morality of kings is always different from the mortality of serfs. There is something called the Rights of Kings and most little kings demand these perks including debauchery, unfaithfulness in marriage, extra wives (mistresses), excessive wealth, drunkenness, excessive privileges, so forth.

Double Standards. People with wealth and power never have to go by the rules or the morality they force on the "little people." They don't have the same rights as kings, but they have the Rights of Mini Kings. This means that rich males can have mistresses, they can live "immorally" and they can break many laws without state interference.

At Ground Zero, people are expected to obey every law, including ones against stealing. The villagers are told that it is better to starve to death than to steal even an apple to save your life. If you steal to eat and get caught, no one in authority cares that you were hungry. All they care about is punishing you for disobeying laws that primarily benefit the elite.

But if you're a CEO of Halliburton and steal up to \$60 million from the government in overcharges, all you have to do is pay it back, give extra millions to the Republican Party and Dick Cheney and you don't get punished for anything.

No Fair Play. The ruling patriarchs, media, so forth, tell the villagers to "play fair," when these same people play as dirty as they can to keep control of their wealth and power. Some elite patriarchs will go as far as assassinating a president (Kennedy) to get what they want or to suffer blows upon their enemies.

Cronyism. There is a saying that goes, "It's not what you know, but who you know." Basically, unless you are lucky or have a skill that nobody has, you can't get a good job unless you are perceived to be someone important/valuable and/or you have friends in high places. In an entrenched class system, cronyism is the perfect racist tool to keep people from undesirable groups out of spheres of wealth and power.

A Theater of Violence. "Average" life in America for people born female and/or at Ground Zero. Violence thins out as it advances up the social class ladder.

Rewards from Kings. An elite layer of males in society are given rewards from the Patriarchs to protect the social structure of the empire from cracks. These rewards are prestigious, well-paid, celebrity positions to oversee society from these positions to make sure the class system stays in place. This is why almost all executives in the media, high government, business, so forth, are white males who come from upper-class (not mega-class) homes.

Every year, Forbes Magazine publishes a list of the Top 1000 executives in America. It shows their pictures and gives a brief biography about the person. If one woman's face appears in the list, it is a miracle. Any more, an anomaly.

I used to read the bios, every one of them. In fact, I studied them and I did this for years. I wanted to see if any poor boys had made it out of Ground Zero. I also wanted to see what the common threads these people had and if these were trends or established methods.

Almost every single one of these executives came from a privileged class and many of them had graduated an Ivy League university. To my surprise, not all of them had M.B.A.'s In fact, many of them didn't have degrees in business at all.

It is these elite guards of the patriarchs that keep the savage society continuing. They wear expensive business suits and wash the blood of innocents off their hands in executive bathrooms. Worse, most of them know what they're doing, but they believe that they have a divine right through the negative reasoning of racism to continue the destruction of people and the earth.

Trained Invisibility. Americans are trained from birth to ignore the suffering of others. Pity is seen as a weakness in a warrior society where everyone is expected to be cut-throat competitive for the few economic and power scraps the mega elite warlords allow them to have.

To teach apathy, racism and patriarchal class structure are taught at an early age. Hidden messages throughout the social tapestry constantly reinforce these messages.

Trained invisibility is why villagers can walk by hundreds of homeless people on their way to work and not see one of them except maybe the bothersome one who refuses, either by desperation or by the need of human dignity, to force the apathetic to see them.

People who are trained not to see the human suffering of the village around them are controlled people puppets in the patriarchal police state.

Testosterone Causes "Natural Violence." This goes back to the ancient patriarchal phallic theory that semen is mystical, thus (thunder) God-like. I heard this thousands of times in my life in America. Men mostly talked about it to brag about their might as men, but the message was everywhere in the media, the culture, so forth.

Violence is not natural. Testosterone does not make a man "naturally" violent. Violence is a learned behavior, not an instinctive one as with animals. It doesn't matter that animals eat other animals, that fish eat other fish or that birds eat other birds. People are not animals: They have the intelligence and tools to rise above all violence. More importantly, the survival of the human race depends on this ascension. The Patriarchs know this, too, but the Patriarchs would rather see everyone on the planet die before they give up their power over us.

Telling a nation of males that they are "naturally" violent and aggressive means that the culture programmers are continuing the hidden American tradition of savage society propaganda. Re telling and embellishing Americanized, Teutonic Knight, warrior-world myths like this seduce and recruit males into the savage mind of a savage, warrior society.

This is a big method of how a nation of males become ultra-violent. This is why America is a Rape Nation and the Land of the Killers.

Emergency to Emergency. People at Ground Zero live from one emergency to another. This keeps them running and in a constant state of chaos. When chaos is that great, it is easy to eliminate unwanted people from the social tapestry and control who's left.

Hiding/Separating the Victims of Social Genocide. This has been explored all over the book, but because it is a distinct method of coercion and control, it needs to be given its own listing.

Of course we know the benefits to the patriarchal empire of hiding and separating victims. It hides the blood behind institutions so the murder can not be attributed to one person/group or spreads it out to the Collective. This thins the blood out so that it is difficult to see on the spiritual hands, thus sickening the collective from the homicide. A sickened village is a weakened one. A weakened village is ripe for patriarchal control.

Rotten Teeth and Bad Gums. Most of the time, the elite tries to keep the professional middle-class in work. Not with dentists. Unknown to many of the world's citizens, there is a great minority of citizens who receive poor or no dental services. Like medical care, dental care is a fundamental human right, but the ruling Patriarchs believe that dental care is a luxury, deserving only of the better classes. Only they have the right to be beautiful. The people born to serve them are only human-looking beasts with low-grade souls.

Forcing groups of people to have oral sicknesses benefits the Patriarchs in many ways. First of all, rotten teeth and bad gums are related to diseases like heart disease. Thus, it is a culling tool for social genocide. It doesn't kill everyone, but it chips away at the groups of villagers the patriarchal and economic market forces demand eliminated.

This is a modern world so modern methods of social genocide must be utilized. To hide the blood and deed, people must be killed one-by-one by male institutions, including the patriarchal institution of choice: poverty. Even if one person dies of heart disease related to bad gums, another from gunshots, another from asthma from breathing cockroach feces and still another from a drug overdose from despair because of impossible-to-escape poverty, its still social genocide. Its still deliberate social murder. And for what? So a few kings can own and control everything during their tenure on earth.

This method of control is the perfect social sorting tool. Rotten teeth and bad gums strikes marks in the victims' faces. These marks invisibly and readily identify people from being undesirable groups. This guarantees that a upper-scale landlord will see the red flags of lack of dental care and will interview the people better before he rents to them to make sure they "fit" in the neighborhood. This guarantees that someone "undeserving" (no or low socio-economic value) won't slip in and get a job they're not socially allowed to have. It sorts like this to infinity...

Puts a savage face on the lower classes to hide the real savage faces of those at the top of the savage society.

Functional Dysfunction. Some parts of the System are deliberately designed to dysfunction because when they dysfunction, energy/forces/consequences/reactions occur that benefit the hidden rulers.

Disposable Pariahs Are Always Memorable to the Patriarchal Police. When I was researching my directories on American Indians many years ago, if I had a hard time finding someone, most of the time, all I had to do is call the police station of the city/town/Indian reservation where they lived and if the dispatcher didn't know the address, they'd ask a policeman and I usually got my address information within 5-10 minutes.

In America, the police in every community know a lot about people under their "charge," including detailed information about every minority and other "problem" or pariah person in the community. Now that America is on lock-down from the "terrorist threat," police know more than ever about all the villagers, but particularly those groups of people who might become a problem when they discover that they have been selected for social genocide.

Most people won't die for the hive if they know exactly what's going on. Also, they want to know why they must die and answers like "the market forces demand it," "lack of socio economic value," "ugliness inherent to a group," so forth, will not be received well by the human sacrifices.

Beauty Pageants. A great method of coercion to control women. The hidden messages of these pageants forces women to be sexually attractive to the males of the village. Upholds the patriarchal beauty standards conveyed by cultural managers.

There are also beauty pageants for babies, where the elite patriarchal beauty tastes are upheld. This teaches girls early how they are expected to look their whole lives in a male system that rewards women for their youth and beauty.

Killing Nits and Their Nitmakers. Nonproducers, women/children without socially licensed male sponsors, so forth, are considered parasitic people in a warrior society and capitalist economy. It doesn't matter that capitalism causes the unemployment, low wages, broken families and other legion of social ills upon the most powerless villagers.

When someone doesn't produce more than they consume, the Patriarchs and Locusts consider these people parasites. That is because they still have to eat, they still have to have shelter and they still have to be seen by doctors in the emergency rooms of hospitals. This support has to be paid for by someone and the money from this comes from taxpayers, including corporations, who, in that Great Race to the Bottom, must extract every percentage of a penny to boost the short-term profit. Therefore, corporations are loathe to paying taxes of any kind.

In the patriarchal culture, males are loathe to support women whom they are denied personal life interventions (dominance) and traditional female services (servitude), including sex. Weave this patriarchal "morality" into the rest of the patriarchal world, and you find a hidden society unwilling to support the victims of its social and economic order.

A "nit" is a lice egg and a "nitmaker" is the adult female lice that produces the filthy, parasitic vermin that is a problem to all and that is difficult to eradicate, even with the most lethal of poisons.

When I was a child, I didn't understand the term "nitmaker." I was always so good, intelligent and spiritual. Concepts like that were beyond me and the holy world I lived in. After I gained maturity and learned its true meaning, I would always recoil when I heard that terrible word.

See, although I was told that it was a white racist meaning for black women, I saw the transparency. It meant other things, other women. Hidden under the old-as-time racist joke that young white children are first indoctrinated with: When is a nigger white? (When it is a nit), the transparency was apparent.

Underneath, smart women of low birth know what "nitmakers" really means: it means them. "Nitmakers" is the word elite men used to designate and label all women of the lower classes, including hillbilly, white-trash women like me. Fertile women of undesired groups are hated by the more elite groups of males. That's because these women "spawn" unwanted children that most poor and/or minority men can not support because of social and economic forces seemingly beyond their control.

All my life, I always heard the term "nitmakers" discussed by various male groups. Even my American Indian husband used to use that term. This showed me that he embraced this idea although it is foreign to American Indian culture and its love and respect for all life. It is amazing how the dominant, elite white male warrior society has slowly recruited other warrior societies to its allegiance. A direct descendant of Chief Little Crow, my husband knew better, but he benefitted by assimilating this negative philosophy.

Unfortunately, many American Indian males and other minority males are this racist to females as well. Racism against women by minority males is extremely important for social genocide. The disappearance of women (nitmakers) can not happen without their males assisting the system. A common, all-male racism against women is the perfect tool for this.

On January 7, 2004, the World Socialist Web Site (www.wsws.org) ran an articles, "Nearly half of New York City's homeless are children."

Although the American economy is "improving," the lives of people born of low or no socio-economic value, hasn't improved at all. More people are homeless than ever before in New York City, in all other cities and in the "heartland" of America. New records for homelessness were set in mid-2001 and has continuously risen since then.

Homelessness inflicts great damage upon children and it erodes their health. Homeless children have twice the health problems of children who have homes, including higher rates of asthma (many homeless children have to stay in shelters with cockroaches-their feces aggravates asthma), ear infections, stomach problems, nervousness, so forth. Factor in the fact that many homeless children do not have health insurance, many children will die, thus more kills for social genocide.

On January 11, 2004, there was a news story on Dutch television about how mothers suffer high statistics of "unnatural deaths" up to ten years after their children die. It is a phenomenon where mothers are four times as likely to die of suicide, accidents and other deaths following the deaths of their children than mothers who did not experience the death of a child.

I instantly thought of my step-daughter Joannie and I worried if she is going to make it. Her five-year-old son Marcus was shot in the eye and killed while he was sleeping in his bed on September 25, 2003. A gun went off in a robbery attempt and the bullet found him.

Even now, three months later, I can barely write about it. I get emotional about this and I am emotional now. During Christmas, I worried about Joannie and her children. I wondered and worried how dark their Christmas was without Marcus. Sick from an infection, I had little energy but I tried to pray for them as much as I could. And in my heart of hearts, I worry if she will be able to live through his death. He was her baby, her shining light. A sweet child, his death left big, black holes in everybody's lives, including mine. I can't even begin to imagine how big the hole is in her life.

Poverty and its legions of ills, including childhood homelessness, is the perfect patriarchal method for social compliance of the favored groups and social genocide for the powerless groups of the village. The Patriarchs and their social managers know this and count on it. That is why they allow poverty to continue. Not only that, they're purposely turning up the heat.

American capitalism can't provide enough paying work for all the favored male workers because an ever-increasing, critical shortage of work in America. Unwilling to support the victims, the "market" forces demand the elimination of unwanted groups, including "nitmakers" and their "nits." Besides, these people have no future in the New Jim Crow Society.

Gospel and Adoption of Corporate Modern Management Practices in All Areas of American Life. Starting in the 1970's, patriarchal institutions began spreading propaganda that all businesses and institutions, even public administration, should adopt modern corporate management practices that were beginning to evolve. Touted as the "best way" to eliminate redundancies and other "waste," adoption of the new corporate management practices promised "efficiency" (savings) and more profits.

Part of the new corporate modern management practices was idealizing the CEO who got the "job" done. This new CEO didn't ask questions about the hidden effects of destructive actions or worry about powerless and helpless people who would be destroyed in capitalism's relentless drive to the bottom. All the new CEO cared about results that financially favored the organization. The new CEO wasn't afraid to get things done, even if it meant breaking the law or causing human suffering.

Before long, city and state governments had begun to adopt these "practices." Even colleges and universities began to manage their institutions like corporations. Worse, these non-profit bureaucracies and institutions began to run themselves on a "for profit" model.

Running everything in the village like corporations turned the village into one giant corporation that benefits the elite few. Profit and profitability became the overriding goals. Money and power became more important than people.

Makes an apathetic village plus it results in stricter, hierarchial, patriarchal control because the whole village is structured to mirror the corporate model.

Temporary Employment Agencies and "Management" Companies. To avoid paper work, hiring women and/or minorities, paying fringe benefits that permanent workers are entitled to, paying vacation time and other legal responsibilities (the contracted employee can not sue the company they work for when they are injured, sexually harassed, so forth). Contracted labor

firms drive down wages, benefits and working conditions because contracted workers are cheaper than hiring permanent workers.

These "companies" degrade the quality of life for many of the villagers while at the same time, propping up profits for the patriarchs.

Think India. The World Socialist Web Site reported on January 10, 2004 that IBM (the great paternal fathers behind the holocaust Hollerith machine that helped Hitler kill his millions) is exporting as many as one-fourth (40,000) of its US jobs overseas. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j10_prn.shtml)

According to the report, "US job growth virtually zero in December," millions of white-collar jobs will be lost to offshore outsourcing in the next decade. It also quotes a prediction by researchers at Gartner Inc., who believe that 40 percent of companies with more than \$100 in revenue will be trying out or using offshore services by the end of 2004.

IBM has told its management to "Think India" because many of them are going to relocate there.

Why India? Like America, Indian graduates about a million college/university graduates a year. Educated Indians speak English. Unlike America, Indian college graduates will work for very little money. I have read that American companies can get the services of an Indian Ph.D. for as little as \$10,000-\$15,000 a year. Not only that, these desperate, unemployed, educated people will forgo those pesty perks-those pesty fringe benefits that include basic human rights of medical care, so forth, that American white-collar workers have become to traditionally expect as a condition of employment of American companies.

Its *deja vu*. Columbus "discovered" the New World on his way to exploit Indian of her spices and gold. His second and subsequent voyages was to exploit the new world Indian for slaves and gold. With the sudden rush to exploit India of her human resources, the cycle is complete.

After the Locusts destroy everything-including the infrastructure of that society with the negative, violent, hidden American culture-India will also become a desert just like Saint Cloud and the rest of the cities and towns of America became. East Indians will become puppets to the elite patriarchs of America just like everyone else.

Predictions of a Coup. Several American journalists have predicted that a terrorist attack is either going to thwart the 2004 presidential race by either tipping it in Bush's corner (an attack would make the sheeple gather around the tough talkin' cowboy president for "protection") or suspending the elections under a "national emergency" (some kind of modern, ultra-right, patriarchal Marshall law).

The latest prediction I read, "New York Times' Safire predicts major terror attack in the US on eve of 2004 election" (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/saf-j03_prn.shtml) is a repeat of other warnings. Safire has deep connections in the centers of patriarchal power. Either he is selling the idea for the patriarchs before it is enacted upon, or he is critical and cautious of the whole process because of the presidential coup of 2000. Either way, these predictions terrify everyone in the world.

Getting Their Due. In the biggest Bush Administration scandal so far, former Treasury Secretary Paul O'Neill revealed that when Cheney pushed for a second round of tax cuts for the wealthy after the mid-term elections that put the Senate in the hands of the Republicans, he told O'Neill that they were getting "their due." Ironically and conveniently, Minnesota Democratic Senator Paul Wellstone, his wife and entourage in a plane crash days before the election. This handed the Senate seat over to the Republicans by the election of Norm Coleman, the Minnesota Republican candidate. This seat helped give the Republicans control of the Senate.

When the GOP pushed the tax cuts down the throats of the American people, they said it would create hundreds of thousands of jobs. According to "US growth virtually zero in December" (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j10_prn.shtml), only 1,000 new jobs were created for December. The Economic Policy Institute reported that since the recession began in March 2001, the US economy has seen the "greatest sustained job loss since the Great Depression," including 2.9 million jobs in the private sector. The tax cuts only made things worse for the working people, while the cream-the elite-have made volumes of money from the tax cuts. Remember, the wealthy view tax cuts as a way of getting back their own money.

Everybody in Bush's cabinet and almost everybody elected to Congress or appointed to the Supreme Court is mega-wealthy. Everybody in power saved a great deal of money from those tax cuts. "It was their due."

Erodes the quality of life for the village, thus making it easier to control. Terrifies everyone because it is so apathetic to the suffering and deaths of others. These people make money in good times and bad.

Media Circus. Just when people are starting to notice corruption and lies in government, a celebrity court case and the media make a big event of it. The bad economic and social news are put on the back page of the newspaper or are reported briefly because all the energy of the media is concentrated in a media circus.

The media circus regarding the Michael Jackson trial is taking precedence over other news in America. Even people in Europe are being bombarded with "news" about it.

Sensational, scandalous "news" covers or diverts attention to the bad news so the Patriarchs can continue their looting and murder without media or public scrutiny.

Selective Recovery. The media in Europe is calling the economic "recovery" in America "selective." In other words, the number of jobs are declining but corporations are making lots of money. This alone shows the truth about the Locust system of American capitalism. Terrifies everybody in the village and world village because of the relentless spread of capitalism is taking over the world. This means that death and destruction is in the disposable peoples' wake.

Competition. Corporations (most of them multinationals originating in America) justify the destruction of jobs, lives, natural resources, so forth, as necessary because the "market forces" demand that they stay "competitive."

Competition doesn't have to be ruthless and cut-throat. For example, nobody would tolerate it if the winner of the tennis match jumped over the net, cut the head off of the loser so the loser would never compete against them again. Unfortunately, corporate competition works like this, only the sanitized, homogenized destruction and deaths are conveniently hidden behind male institutions.

Competition can be polite where everyone is expected to "play fair," "not cheat," "follow the rules," so forth. Americans even have a hypocrite saying that is supposed to encourage fair play in society by its citizens, "It's not who wins or loses the game, it's how you play the rules." For CEO's, the saying is the opposite, "It's who wins, not loses, and how you break the rules to win."

Selling the culture of aggressive, cut-throat competition is anti-human. An anti-human village is a controllable one!

Constant Worries About Money. While the Patriarchs work ceaselessly with their guards to find new ways to siphon as much wealth and power as they can from the villagers, the people in Ground Zero are always worried about money because they never have enough to even meet their basic needs. This loss of time and energy keeps the people at Ground Zero divided and controlled.

System of Privileges Based on Cronyism/Nepotism/Favoritism/Racism/Gender. This is fascism, not democracy because democracy is based on principles of equality and fairness.

Privileges in society determine the quality of life the Patriarchal system will allow you to have. Women, minorities, the poor and other ethnic groups have no decent quality of life and never will have it because it simply is not allowed.

Puritan religious thought, the foundation of the nation's philosophy, believes that people should suffer in life while working themselves to death. This benefits God and commerce. Of course, like the desert Patriarchs of the Desert, the ruling "elders" and their dynasties are exempt from the same kind of life they impose on the villagers. Their "divine" status gives them "divine" rights. I'm not saying I agree. I'm saying how it works and what its hidden effects are.

The current social system continues to guarantee hidden complete power and wealth for a few, elite white males while continuing to guarantee all males of the village hidden dominion over females. Keeps everybody in their socially-assigned place.

Arresting/Disappearing American Citizens Who Are A "Threat to National Security." In its "War on Terror," the Bush administration has arrested and disappeared American citizens without charges or releasing their names to the public. This flies in the face of their "Constitutional Rights," but nobody in a patriarchal police state ever had any rights. They were illusions and propaganda to tell the villagers "how free" they were.

Rhetorically, anyone could be determined a "national security" risk. They could name me as a threat to "national security" because of this book that may actually make a positive change for people, individually and collectively. The status quo doesn't want that kind of change because

they reap their benefits by keeping the world ignorant and hypnotized, particularly the American village.

Right now, there's a hidden restructuring of the world going on for that benefits the world's ruling elite Patriarchs and Locusts (most of them American). They want to keep the all the villages sleeping until their social and economic agendas are in place.

I'm not the only one who sees and understands this restructuring plus the suffering and death that results from it and/or will result from it. That is why people are protesting so passionately at World Trade Organization and other similar meetings.

Shows the public and the world that in reality, the president has unlimited presidential power to imprison people without charges and then hide its operations from public scrutiny. Punitively and harshly punishes dissent in the village, particularly those people who are deemed threats to the patriarchal system. Quashes dissent. Forces people to obey the patriarchal police state.

The Hidden, Patriarchal Restructuring of Society. Some villagers didn't sleep and/or trusted their intuition. Others had intuition so strong that it wouldn't let them sleep when they wanted to sleep. Some of us couldn't sleep for other reasons. For me, I couldn't sleep because my husband beat, burned, raped and sodomized me for something I had no control over (not getting good work) and because I wouldn't surrender my dignity to him and the male institutions that demanded it.

A trained researcher, I wanted to know why I and other educated people were not getting work. I started to ask questions everywhere. At the same time, I was writing grant proposals for local government agencies and had access to documents (studies, surveys, so forth) that did not support the facts that the media and government was giving the villagers about work, opportunity, homelessness, economics, so forth.

When I discovered all the corruption and lies, thus the secret restructuring of the whole system, beginning at the local level, I tried to warn my sleeping village. Only a few people listened, including the politicians who were helping turn the village back into a patriarchal paradise for the elite. Then the threatening phone calls started, someone put a bomb in my car, someone painted by the Star of Davids on my house, the illegal kidnapping by the patriarchal police and then the attack in the grocery store by a strange man. It's pretty obvious that the people in power wanted to shut me up.

But the greatest crime of all that was committed against me was the betrayal of my husband. He knew what was going on, but he was so defeated that he didn't care. All he wanted was his spoils, his reward for serving the patriarchal masters: dominion over me-body, soul, sexually and psychologically. He wanted his own personal slave to be part of his dark, psychological theater of violence, suffering, helplessness and hopelessness. This illustrates that others knew, too, but didn't want to do anything about it or wanted their "cut" for their help.

As mentioned in other parts of this book, the patriarchal orders came from the top. After people were constantly bombarded with pro-patriarchal messages (only the "elder" males of the village can save the villagers) and pro-corporate management practices for all facets of community life, people became desensitized and started believing the propaganda.

Great social changes have to occur if American capitalism is going to maintain its power and wealth grip on the world. Since it can not serve all the villagers with jobs and job benefits, and since it is against "market forces" to subsidize non-sponsored, non-producers (those people who cost more than they produce), the logical conclusion for capitalism is to permanently remove nonproducers from the social tapestry.

Culling the "citizen cattle" is in line with the hidden wishes of the patriarchs. Too many people, particularly if there are too many living at Ground Zero, are difficult to control. A long time ago, before the Civil Rights era, people at Ground Zero died in greater numbers per population, thus ridding society of some unwanted people. This helped keep the Zeroites in more manageable numbers. After Civil Rights and President Johnson's "War on Poverty," the unwanted people in Ground Zero became healthier and began to live longer. This became a threat to the control of the patriarchs.

Like the local Minnesota politician told me, politicians are elected to legislate the death of fellow villagers. They are elected to make "executive decisions" about "thinning out the herd" and the people always targeted for social elimination always come from the bottom. That's the way it works in the American "democracy."

In the restructuring of the patriarchal order, people have to be eliminated, so this happens very gradually while the village continues to sleep. Eventually, as the village becomes desensitized to the deaths and suffering of the poor, the pogroms will escalate. Many people on middle and higher levels will welcome the deaths because it will mean more community resources for them.

Myth of the Corporate Citizen. With most giant corporations being multinational, they are not citizens to anyone, not even the world. Their propaganda says that they are good "citizens," but the hidden effects show otherwise. The only people corporations are responsible to are the investors.

Not Pretty and Not Fun to Watch. This is what a TV news commentator said about watching court cases in America. He is absolutely right. Nobody but ghouls, students of law, watchers/witnesses for justice, the morbid, so forth, watch them. This because under all the flags, pious sayings about "justice" engraved in the marble walls, and behind the fancy suits, its a predatorial, gladiator arena where the stakes are high because of the harsh and punitive punishments given those found guilty.

Not only do many errants get long prison sentences and large fines, many lose their right to vote and when they leave the criminal justice system, they will never be employable again (its the puritanical-inspired, punitive punishment that never ends). Factor in all the hidden effects of other things like prison rape and beatings and yeah, watching court cases in America is not pretty and not fun to watch. Terrifies everyone.

Masters of Deceit. The patriarchs pass tax-cuts and sell them as necessary to "create" jobs, when in reality, jobs will be lost. Premeditated war is justified as "pre-emptive" war. The patriarchs will lie to you until they have tricked you into helping them and they will lie to you as they are killing you.

Guilt and Mining Insecurities. Religion perfected the way to subjugate people by causing them to feel guilt and mining their insecurities (plus keeping people ignorant and superstitious!). Cultural controllers and social managers do the same thing, as well as advertisers.

Guilt is spread many ways, from the preacher spreading it from the pulpit to women's magazines making women feel guilty for the way they look or because they work and have small children.

Guilt is a negative, impoverished male concept designed to destroy all facets of individualism. It is a premiere control mechanism, just like mining insecurities are.

Kicking Ass. Ask any American: Americans "kick ass." They're the tough guys and they're taught to be tough from childhood. They're taught to resort to violence to solve problems and never to complain about anything. Keeps everybody violent, wounded and sick.

20% Factor. Most big corporations have shed their workforce by at least 20% in recent years or they are in the process of doing this. On January 22, 2003, CNN announced that 186 million people in the world are unemployed. Of course that figure is much higher, but they don't factor in people like me, many women, underemployed people, prisoners, so forth.

If the world's population is growing and the number of jobs in the corporate arena is shrinking by 20%, where are the unemployed supposed to work? They either have to find a sponsor or they die of poverty.

Stakeholder, Proactive, Streamline, Paradigm, School-to-Work, So Forth. Modern words and ideas give the illusion that the society is modern and progressive, not modern and savage. Pretty, cutting-edge, speculative, modern words and ideas make the villagers feel safe so they can sleep.

Everything is Wonderful. During the late 1990's when the stock market was at its peak, the media and government kept telling the villagers how prosperous they and the village was. I never saw one news segment that investigated the rising homelessness and joblessness of that period. But the Great White Grandfathers want everyone to sleep, so they lull the villagers into sleeping by constantly telling them that everything is wonderful. After enough repetition, most of the villagers believe the propaganda and go back into the Collective Sleep.

Paying for Jail. Many local jails and even some state prisons insist that prisoners pay part or all of their incarceration if they can afford it. Makes the puritanical, punitive punishment more punitive. Especially if you are innocent to begin with.

Mad Cows for More Cash. The first case of bovine spongiform encephalopathy (BSE) was found in the US on December 23, 2003. It is also called the Mad Cow disease.

BSE is usually caused by feeding cows feed with scraps of other cows in it. It is cannibalistic (cannabovinitic) and worse, cows aren't meat-eaters. Its unnatural. Its like feeding cows a modern "Soylent Green" especially designed for them

Wait, it gets better. Cow blood, which can also carry BSE, continues to be widely fed to calves as high-protein "milk replacer" to encourage quick growth.

Then there's the fact that American beef processors put beef from "downer" cattle (cattle too sick or injured to walk). Between 150,000 and 160,000 of these animals are processed into hamburger and other meat products. Only 1-2 percent of these cows are tested for BSE. Worse, approximately 0.03 percent (20,000 out of 40,000,000) of all slaughtered cattle in America during 2003 were tested for the disease. In comparison, western European countries tested ten million cattle and Japan tested each of the 1.2 million cows it slaughtered.

The meat industry in America is owned by a small group of conglomerates. They include: Iowa Beef Processors (now part of Tyson Foods), ConAgra, Cargill, Farmland and Smithfield. These account for 80 percent of all cattle slaughtered in the country and 60 percent of hogs.

Over the past decade, the USDA has presided over a vast and steady deregulation of the beef industry. Over \$41 million of beef industry money went toward buying those deregulations by paying legal "bribes" called "campaign and party contributions." Eighty percent of the money went to Republicans, but Democrats from beef industry states also got their cut.

According to the Center for Science in the Public Interest, a consumer advocacy group, a dozen of the top officials Bush appointed as top officials of the USDA have worked or lobbied for the beef industry or for industry trade groups. They include Jim Moseley, the deputy agriculture secretary, who was managing director of Infinity LLC, a hog farm; Dr. Chuck Lambert, the deputy under secretary for marketing and regulatory programs, who was chief economist of the National Cattlemen's Beef Association; and Mary Waters, the assistant secretary for Congressional relations, who was senior director and legislative counsel for ConAgra Food.

In 1997, the USDA banned the practice of feeding copped up bits of cattle and other ruminants (mammals with multi-stomachs) to cows. Enforcement was lax given the lack of a sufficient number of inspectors, but the USA continued to allow meat from other animals including chickens and pigs to be included in cattle feed.

While cows are being fed other cows, chickens and pigs, at the other corporate farms, chickens and pigs are being fed cow parts, some infected with BSE. When the cows eat the infected chicken meat, they are infected with the disease.

Why does the meat industry continue to feed bovines their own special soylent green? Because this feed is cheap and thus, produces "efficiency" for the precious, short-sighted, short-term profit. The unholy alliance between government and the meat industry terrifies the village.

You Can Never Leave Home Until You Die. Americans are encouraged everywhere in the social tapestry to stay home.

All Americans are taught from an early age that America is the ultimate social and natural utopia on the earth. They are told that the country has so much beauty and variety that they don't have to go anywhere else. Also, Americans are encouraged to see America before they

go outside the country. Its a big country and it takes a long time to visit 50 states. In essence, Americans are urged not to leave the country.

Under the bootjack state, airline passenger lists are now approved by the US Department of Transportation. Comparing the traveller's name against records, including credit records, they determine if you are the person you say you are and give you a "threat" rating. But they're not just looking for terrorists. Dozens of peace activists and critics of the Bush administration have been denied the right to fly. This makes them prisoners in their local area unless they decide to drive. If they need to leave the country, they can't because they can't fly and their names are flagged at border crossings.

Worse, if a person seems out of "character," (e.g., a traveller's credit report says that they are extremely poor), patriarchal police will detain and hold that person to find out why they are travelling out of the country. The poor aren't supposed to leave their neighborhoods, so they're not supposed to go to other countries. Travelling outside America is a privilege for the privileged.

This system also roots out people who may have warrants for their arrests (they'll arrest you for old parking fines in America), so the patriarchal police know where to find them to arrest them. This makes a bigger prison nation.

People born at Ground Zero are not allowed any privileges to leave the country at any time unless the reasons are "socially approved," such as serving in the military overseas, winning a trip in a contest, you are on a honeymoon or religious pilgrimage (Lourdes), so forth.

I was never supposed to leave my front yard except to go to church and to the factory. That is the way it is for most people born at the bottom. They want you to stay confined to the country until you die a premature death from poverty. Why? Because they think they own you and because they don't want anyone from Ground Zero getting out and telling the world what real social hell is like, not when the Locusts are trying to sell capitalism and American "democracy" to the whole world.

Being unable to go anywhere outside the United States tells the villagers how imprisoned they really are to the patriarchal police state.

Permission to Travel/Restricted Travel. A long time ago, a woman could not travel anywhere without a male escort. Otherwise, it wasn't "proper." This kept women under complete control of males and restricted their travel.

As mentioned in other parts of this book, poor people were never supposed to leave the country. The patriarchs don't want them to get out of the country and tell the world what life is like for the people who live at Ground Zero. Remember, these guys are trying to sell the world on the idea that capitalism is going to save the human race when in reality, it only benefits one group of people while creating huge pockets of poverty and suffering.

The Department of Transportation (Patriot Act) insists that it be provided with airplane passenger lists. They can either approve or disapprove the people's travel. Amazing that dozens of peace activists and critics of the Bush administration have been denied the right to travel.

Patriarchal permission to travel and restricted travel depresses the quality of life for the whole village because it makes the village a virtual prison for everyone but the elite.

Pious Statesmen Elders. These people are terrifying! They are "religious" men, but at the same time, are corrupt. They hide this corruption behind the institutions of government/law. At the same time, they tell and/or project the image that they are doing "God's will."

Bush Jr., and Dick Cheney are "religious" men. Both are considered "elders" in their Methodist. Both are projected by the media to be pious and devout in their religious beliefs.

Connecting mortal men with God seduces the population to believe that men like Bush and Cheney somehow have an inside track with God. Keeps a lot of people controlled. Remember, not one method works on everyone. That is why the villagers are inundated with a cocktail of methods. This guarantees the surrender of self to state and organized religion.

Modern Patriarchal Plantation Paradigm. The hidden restructuring of the society brings back the patriarchal plantation paradigm (model), only now the plantations are corporations. This guarantees a system of power distribution among privileged males so the elite males can stay on top. It also guarantees a system of power distribution to all men as men are given domain over women.

The New Corporate Colonialism. The modern patriarchal plantation paradigm is hidden behind the new corporate colonialism. The elite of the world found a legal (and oppressive) way to win, own and control the world. Hidden behind bureaucracies and multi-national corporations (most of them based in America) they bombarded the world with selected messages about capitalism, thus desensitizing people and mindcontrolling them with the repeated messages.

World-wide media (e.g., CNN), movies/TV programs from America, the daily business newspaper in almost every country, so forth, repeatedly bombs the world with the message that capitalism is the holy grail that is going to save us all. Of course, these same media people usually never explore the destruction capitalism causes. These patriarchal, media/propaganda structures never examine the social fallout of the powerless or how many deaths capitalism causes. Like everyone else involved in the corrupt system, they're only interested in the bottom line: that precious short-term profit line while secretly helping change the whole world culture into a corporate-friendly place which will guarantee even more short-term profits!

A Culture of Fear. I can never remember when America wasn't under some kind of "threat," either from abroad or inside the country. There was always a new disaster looming, always a new enemy. Crime statistics and germ scares are overblown. Killer bees were supposed to invade America years ago from Mexico and Y2K was supposed to stop all the computers in the world, thus forcing technology back into the dark ages.

A wide array of groups, including businesses, advocacy organizations, religious sects, think tanks, patriarchal clubs and political parties benefit and profit from promoting fear. Fears find their way into the public psyche through a process driven by power, greed and money. Marketers of products and services from car alarms to political parties to TV news programs

have all become savvy fear mongerers. Vendors tap into the village's moral insecurities to supply the village with symbolic substitutes.

Social managers plant and cultivate fear and insecurity in the society to make the villagers buy (over consumption), but most importantly, to obey all patriarchal directives. Human energy, when manipulated by fear, can become distorted, destructive and self-destructive. Fear incapacitates, paralyzes and keeps the villagers' energy in check. Addictive consumerism, adherence to narrow, negative, impoverished beliefs about the nature of reality and desperate clinging to what deadens us are some of the negative results from being terrorized. People also conform to fabricated, programmed and obsolete worldviews or they give in to despair and are thus rendered incapable of resisting corrupt rule or injustice.

Modern Witch Hunts. Leona Helmsley and Martha Stewart are examples of modern witch hunts. Whenever society has a crisis (e.g., corporate scandals, illegal wars, illiterate presidents, so forth), it diverts the attention of the villagers by burning witches. Leona Helmsley was convicted of income tax evasion and sentenced to prison, while her male contemporaries committed far greater crimes and got away with them.

Kenneth Lay, former CEO of the failed Enron Corporation, still hasn't been charged with any crimes three years later. Untold billions of dollars were lost and countless lives were ruined. At the same time, Martha Stewart is on trial for insider trading for a paltry \$43,000 profit. She's facing prison time, huge fines and loss of her company.

Women are always punished to cover up the crimes of men. These two recent tales of modern witch hunts/burning prove this, plus it shows everyone that elite males (particularly ones who are personal friends of the president and the Republican party) can commit all the crimes they want as long as the Alpha Patriarchs get their cut.

Bad Nutrition. Most Americans, whether privileged or poor, have bad nutrition. A lethargic village is easier to control.

Three Workers to One Job Opening. In October 2003, there were 2.8 unemployed people for every job opening, up from 2.51 in 2002 and 2.25 in 2001. The rate of "labor underutilization" (combining the unemployed, those who have given up seeking work for lack of prospects and those working part-time involuntarily, rose to 9.9 percent. Factor in three more percent for the all the people in prison in America, and you have a 12.9 percent of labor underutilization. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j23_prn.shtml)

Decline in Wages. An Economic Policy Institute study found that the nationwide wage has declined an average of 21 percent. This keeps the villagers fighting among themselves for jobs in a society with no social nets. Villagers have to fight for the few scraps available or they will die. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j23_prn.shtml)

Lack of Federal Funding for Training. The Bush administration has slashed nearly \$1 billion from Labor Department job-training programs over the past three years. Patriarchs don't want to fund something that the market forces have no value for. There is already a surplus of trained workers that capitalism can't place in jobs. Training more workers for nonexistent jobs is wasting money. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j23_prn.shtml)

Unemployed College Graduates. One-third of college graduates were estimated to be unemployed six months after receiving their diplomas (John A. Challenger, USA Today Magazine, May 2002). This is because of there are fewer openings and a big pool of candidates, plus outsourcing ("Think India"), record downsizing, automation and other technology, so forth.

When so much talent, skill and education goes unused, it makes the whole village sick. And a sick village is what the elite want because people are easier to control when they are sick.

Doomed Dinosaur. Before, many people born to the fringe of the reserve army of labor, could work in agriculture and later, industry. Now, many farms are corporate and there is no need for any extra workers. There are too many workers for the market "forces." The Locusts want a surplus of unemployed workers so they can drive wages and benefits down, but too many unemployed workers can start riots and demands for reform. That is why nonproducers and unsponsored women and their children must be permanently culled from the citizen cattle. The surplus worker is a dead dinosaur.

Sexual Harassment. One of the greatest weapons in American society to terrify women while degrading, defiling and demeaning them. It often leads to rape. Sexual Harassment is everywhere and it is a lighter form of "The Hunting." It exists in many forms. It can be "catcalls" and whistles from males on the street. Sexual harassment can be inappropriate talk or unwanted touching.

Sexual harassment can be power or exploitative rape. Workers at one Saint Cloud factory, told me many stories about pretty young women sleeping with plant managers so they would be assigned soft jobs (factory work that doesn't bust backs and/or give you carpal tunnel syndrome). When I tried to investigate this, I couldn't find anyone to verify it.

When I was a young woman, I lived in Rapid City and my husband left me with two small children. To buy milk and diapers for my children, I got a job as a waitress at an Italian restaurant. I worked there for over two weeks and had begun to develop customers who wanted to be waited on by me.

There was another waitress and she had worked there for about a year. A sweet pretty girl, she needed her job as badly as I needed mine.

One night, when I was cleaning up the restaurant with Gino, the one-eyed cook, he told me to give him oral sex. I laughed at first until he got very angry. His ugly, greasy face filled with more grease and the whites of his eyes became yellow and bloodshot. Then I understood that he was serious. I told him, "NO." He told me that he would have me fired if I didn't get on my knees and service him. I refused. Then he told me not to bother coming in the next day because I wouldn't have a job. When I came in the next day, I was fired. When I tried to tell the owners what had happened, they refused to listen. Now that I look back, that poor girl that I worked with probably to get on her knees a lot to keep her pitiful job.

Not only are women relegated to low-paying, dirty work in America, but they have to have sex as the guards for the status quo. This means that their families are more important than those families below them on the social ladder.

Saving America from Sodom & Gomorrah, Thus God's Wrath. Pastors in pulpits of evangelical churches all over America always threaten the ignorant, superstitious villagers that if the "population" falls into "sin" like Sodom and Gomorrah did, that God will "judge" America like He did with those cities. According to the Bible, God flattened both places to the ground. According to archaeologists, earthquakes helped.

Keeps the religious obedient to church and state, plus gives them a harsh, punitive life with few pleasures.

Goon Harassment & Beatings. Its part of the hidden vigilantism that's been secretly programmed into the American male mind.

There are certain violent males in the village who are always eager to volunteer to punish problematic citizens, whether legally (the overzealous prison guard, the executioner, so forth) or illegally in goon capacities.

Groups of males meet together and gossip about "problem" people who need "a tune-up" so they "will get their minds right" and "go along with the program" (become better obedient to the males of the society).

Once targeted for a "tune-up," males gossip and gossip about these people until the gossip and all its justifications comes to an ear of a goon. Males know who the goons are in society so they make sure the gossip goes in the direction of the goon.

Without any more directions, the goon begins his plans to "tune-up" the person. After he's figured out how he can do it and get away with it, he "tunes-up" the person on behalf of the males of the society.

I am the victim of a goon beating. In fact, it was so traumatic for me that it caused my amnesia. It was bad enough that I was being beaten at home by my husband, but it was worse to be beaten by a stranger. Although I will never know for sure, I am pretty sure the police sent him. He was pretty clean cut and in good health. I had stood up to a police officer the week before when he started abusing me with my husband.

A prime example of gang goon harassment is what happened to actress/model Anna Nicole Smith. She was a guest on the Howard Stern show and immediately, he began to harass her about being fat. Stern (the leader goon) wanted her to weigh herself on a scale and quipped all kinds of fat jokes. Male callers (goons) called in to harass her with Howard Stern. It was hateful, vicious and mean. It was not "entertainment," but a platform of patriarchal messages hidden/disguised in primeval comedy. In the end, Smith dieted and lost weight. Although she gained a smaller body, the goons won. Everyone knows it, too.

Lack of Any Real Hospitality. Hospitality has been programmed out of the American people. That is because hospitality is in the realm of compassion and friendliness. A savage society is hostile to both virtues. It needs suffering, chaos and hatred of others to keep the status quo in power.

Ushering the Working-Class Into Job Training. On January 21, 2004, President Bush made an appearance at the Perryburg Township campus of Owen's Community College, near Toledo,

Ohio. Addressing an invitation-only audience, Bush pushed his plan for community colleges to become less academic and more focused on job training. He offered the example of Owens Community College as a model for other community colleges to emulate because they usher working class students into low-paying jobs. His message reinforced the existing social message for those in power to enforce the social class system.

Academics was never meant for the lower classes. Before those pesty things like "equal rights" and ideas that everyone in the society should have access to a higher education, only the middle and higher classes attended universities and colleges. After graduation, they were guaranteed "winners" because they were granted better jobs than the working-class.

After the educated subhumans started competing against the better classes for those better jobs, the better classes began to complain to the elite. They have rights when no one else does. To keep the status quo, they and their heirs have been guaranteed comfort and comfortable work. They are politically and historically entitled to better treatment than the rest of the citizens.

Bush's speech is one piece of the propaganda pie to force a new plantation system, but it all adds up because everyone gets the verbal and non-verbal messages.

Ushering the poor/minorities/women/working-class into job training forces them into low paying jobs with no or low benefits for the rest of their lives. Worse, many of these students will owe student loans for the rest of their lives because they won't make enough money from work to be able to pay those loans.

Like World Bank loans to third-world countries, the interest begins to escalate. I owed \$25,000 in student loans and in four years, I owed \$77,000. The interest "snowballed" legally. Not only that, my student loans were sold from the original local lender to other international lenders.

Ushering the Working-Class into job training forces the old social class system. This terrifies everyone at Ground Zero because hell is about to become more unbearable. Everyone with a conscience from the higher classes are afraid to say anything least they "fall from grace." So much for free speech. So much for trying to prosper in a game that's rigged to make you fail.

Culture Shock. The violent American culture shocks everyone-its citizens and the world's. This shock stresses people out while at the same time, desensitizing them to patriarchal police control. This makes the world ripe for harvesting by the Locusts and control by the Titans.

Mothers Who Kill Own Children. This was the title of a Larry King Live program aired in Holland on CNN March 30th. Sensational title, huh? "Guests" were David Smith and Rusty Yates, both white, middle-class males whose wives killed their children. To further sensationalize this "story" the whole program was peppered with family photographs, family videos, news clips and other video clips.

Its tragic that Larry King must drag so low for a "news" story. Why didn't he do a story about Fathers Who Kill Their Own Children? Because its not sensational. Men kill their children by the tens of thousands in America and when a few women kill their children, it becomes "news."

Although there are big control messages in this patriarchal television program, it is more of a method than a village. Why? Because of the devastating power of the messages.

The males were presented as "righteous" and "victims," but the women were basically presented as cold-blooded killers. The social forces that were shredding these women were barely explored and when they were explored, they were basically ignored.

After the program was over, it cast a negative shadow over all women. Why? Because the method and delivery of the program makes the whole world think that pedicide by mothers is more common than pedicide by fathers. Absolutely not true: Almost 99% of pediticides in the world are committed by males. Fathers are still drowning baby girls in wells in India, baby girls are still being dumped on garbage piles in China and thousands of female, sick or deformed infants are smothered every day by fathers. But two women convicted of murdering their own children eclipsed all the other facts about parents who kill children.

Larry King's show fabulously covered these dynamics up. First, by making the world feel sorry for the male victims. Second, by not exploring child murders done predominantly by fathers and provoking sympathy for the victim fathers, it makes women look bad from every angle.

No wonder American society and the rest of the world remain prejudiced and racist against women! As for Larry King's show: They'll air anything "scandalous" for a profit.

Shouting and Screaming. I was babysitting for a Dutch friend and she told me not to let her children watch cartoons on the Fox Channel. She told me that there was too much shouting and screaming in the cartoons. There is too much shouting and most of the shouting and screaming is done by male characters.

I should have recognized this, too, because my former boyfriend has a TV that always started on the first channel and its Fox. Every time we turn the TV on and there's a cartoon on underneath the fading black screen, the first thing you hear is screaming and shouting before the picture comes up. Its startling and hard on the nerves.

My friend's comment helped me remember all the shouting and screaming in America. Its everywhere and most of it is male voices. Bingo! A big method of coercion and control. Constant screaming and shouting by males is particularly grating and irritating. All screaming and shouting frays the nerves, disables (if even for a moment), wounds, confuses, and even desensitizes the legitimate shouting and screaming of the village (the victims of social genocide).

Worse, when everyone is weakened by the energy and power of the shouting and screaming, they are open and vulnerable for negative, patriarchal messages including those of dreams of power (by violence), to obey the status quo, male systems are the best, violence solves all problems, legalized violence (police/military) is the ideal violence, females are secondary persons, wealth and power is the ideal, dissent is wrong, so forth.

Children do not shout and scream on the playground like cartoon characters do on Fox. Many of these cartoons come from Japan.

Constant Mantra for "Reforms." On CNN in Europe, there are always financial "experts" who drone on and on for universal Western European reforms of pensions, age of retirement, so forth.

These American-modeled "experts" slightly hint for national pensions to be invested in stock markets. This is the same war cry of capitalism in America. Bush & Company envision the replacement of Social Security with private investment in the stock market. Because "playing" the stock market is very risky and requires a great deal of education and research (time and resources most working people don't have), management of portfolio pensions would end up in management companies' hands.

One of the few least-corrupt parts of American government is about to fall into the hands of market forces whose players only have the morality of money. This means corruption—little and big. This means corruption of society and business, thus everything else.

And if these management companies are caught in Enron-style fraud, who picks up the pieces? The government who is so ready to shed its responsibilities of its aged and/or disabled citizens? Ask the people who lost all their retirement money because of Enron. Many are shipwrecked and broke and no one cares. Where did the money go? It went into the pockets of the elite and no government in the world is powerful enough to make them give it back (if anyone could prove where the money went).

There is also the male business directive to raise the retirement age to save money for government and pension plans. That would be a fabulous idea if there were enough jobs for everyone, but there are over three unemployed people for every job opening in America. This problem in being mirrored elsewhere in the world.

Why is it that capitalism in all its forms and voices always calls for "reforms" of pensions, pension-funding, age of retirement, private ownership of public property, social services, welfare, so forth, but never even hints of "reforms" for itself? Even in the midst of scandals, calls for reform of the system are barely touched upon. Capitalism will do anything to keep itself alive.

And remember, capitalism works...for those its designed for. Although the poor of the nation and the world are getting poorer and poorer, the ultra rich are richer than ever.

Calling for the citizens to tighten their belts hides the true inequity.

Avoiding Negative Statistics. When elected officials meet to legislate genocide, they purposely build in mechanisms so statistics aren't counted or realistically counted. This skews and clouds the truth. For example, when welfare in America was eliminated, legislators built in a few "measuring" devices, but no money for the measurement. This means little will be measured until some enterprising graduate student develops an evaluating device and measures the social fallout. By then, it will be years in retrospect and the major players will be gone, retired, more entrenched in power, so forth. Of course, their progeny will inherit the power and wealth they got in exchange for making those "executive" decisions that evil economics demands.

Hides and/or sanitizes and homogenizes citizen casualties. Puts off learning the chilling statistics for years or decades, thus fading the chances that anyone previously in power will be answerable for their crimes. Besides, the murders are hidden behind institutions and homogenized inside the Collective.

Legislating Failure for Exploitation and/or the Hiding of Negative Statistics. The welfare "reform" measures of 1996 and "Leave No Child Behind" Act are premiere examples of this. So are the Bush tax cuts.

When people protested that welfare reform would cause all kinds of social suffering and death, lawmakers promised that these things would be statistically measured by the government. Of course, there has never been any money provisioned for this.

Thankfully, there are left organizations measuring the fallout. Otherwise, the real truth would be hidden for decades until some enterprising young graduate student decided to do a body count. By then, all the major players will be dead or retired and although their children will be running things, the (privileged) child is not answerable for their fathers' acts.

The "Leave No Child Behind" Act is so drastically underfunded that it fails to reach the children it needs to reach. Instead, inner-city schools and some rural schools are failing to reach the "goals" set by the Act and thus are ripe for privatization. Edison Schools and other "private" schools are store-fronts for capitalism. Basically, this is a transfer of public wealth to private hands.

The first thing private schools do is cut the already-poor wages of teachers, thus cutting away at quality. Good teachers are usually portable (once they get in the system) and usually can get jobs elsewhere. They'll go somewhere else and work than work for a big discount so nameless and faceless "investors" can reap a tidy short-term profit.

Besides, good teachers and the philosophy behind most private schools clash. Most private schools have uniform curriculums full of patriotism, obedience training and paternalism. In the cases of religious private schools, these factors magnify, plus they teach blind obedience to their faith and God.

Private schools don't want students to think: they want students to believe what they're told and obey the whole patriarchal system. Good teachers are a threat to that philosophy.

The Bush tax cuts were mandated to repay the wealthy elite for their political support, make the wealthier more wealthy (so everyone in Congress, the Senate and the White House became richer) while at the same time, hemorrhage the existing budget for those things not high on the Patriarchal list of priorities.

At the top of the Patriarchal list of priorities is the purging of unwanted villagers. Forced hemorrhages gut those pesty social and environmental programs the Patriarchs and Locusts hate so much because those social programs help to sustain life instead of let the "natural" forces of the market cull the citizen cattle while they make optimum profit from it all. Of course, Patrician and Locust families are exempt from these forces because they are the controllers or helpers of this system, plus they are the ones who directly and indirectly benefit from the permanent elimination of unwanted villagers.

Looking Out for Number One. All the time, I think about how apathetic the people of my village were. I always think (and mourn) about the fact that so few people stood up to the social forces that were ripping away at the disposable people of the village during the last twenty-five years. Lots of people cared, but few stood up. They were afraid. They were afraid that they would be selected for purging or they were afraid that they would fall from grace and lose their middle-class (or better) privileges.

Then I wonder how it got so apathetic. I think about the civil wars the social controllers and managers sowed and cultivated. I count the winners and the losers and then I look to see exactly what the "winners" actually won: the Damnation of Cain's Nation. The blood is still on the Collective's hands. It can be hidden behind institutions, but murder is murder. It doesn't matter that the village was manipulated to kill its fellow citizens. They participated. They are guilty. When I was a participant in the Savage Society (a fellow villager), I was also guilty of being part of genocide. Worse, I was selected to be a victim if I did not find a male sponsor, so in a way, I was also my own executioner.

One of the big reasons why America became so apathetic to its fellow citizens is because of patriarchal books written in the last few decades. Five come to mind immediately: Looking Out for Number One by Dr. Wayne Dywer; Virtues by William Bennett; The Bell Curve by the late Richard Herrnstein and Charles Murray, Jr.; Iococca by Lee Iococca; and The Art of the Deal by Donald Trump.

All these books (plus all the other similar books written by males to promote the patriarchal vision) teach the patriarchal "values" and "virtues." These values and virtues include: apathy; selfishness; greed; racism; myths of the master race; the "high-risk" society of the capitalist deal; ruthlessness in business deals; so forth. The ideas in these books mined peoples' hidden desires, prejudices, racism, beliefs, selfishness, so forth, and built on them. This is called Apathy Training.

These books were bestsellers. Copies of each book still sit on library shelves from sea to shining sea. Ideas, even negative ideas, once distributed widely, can and will affect, shape and change culture.

The Hidden Viciousness. If you push against the patriarchal forces too much, they will crush you. That is the shadow everyone lives in. This is why there is little publically-exhibited dissent.

Vanishing And Changing Bad News. One of the biggest methods to keep the village sleeping and obedient so they can be perfectly controlled.

On January 8, 2004, CNN ran a quick story about how the world's scientists said that in 50 years, one-fourth of all the world's animals and vegetation are going to disappear forever from the earth. A little later, Dutch television ran a longer story about this and it said scientists said that this was going to happen in 35 years, not 50 years. Right away, the bad news had changed. Someone lied-CNN or Dutch television-and it was probably CNN. Softening the news to protect capitalism is lying.

A pro-capitalist media outlet, CNN has no social responsibility to warn the world any more than it has to. This is because male institutions need to keep everyone calm until capitalism is finished raping the world. Panics from SARS, terrorists, bank failures, corrupt government exposure, asteroids hurtling towards earth, so forth, are bad for capitalism.

The Locusts, poisoned by the filthy and lethal poisons of selfishness, greed and power, will not listen to reason. It may not be too late to save the world if everyone worked together to save it, but to save the world would require a change of economics and a new respect for life. If it was too late to save the world, then the world could work together to build a liveable world into a Great Renaissance until the end came.

Capitalism is a runaway train seemingly out of control, only it is in control. It is in the control of the hands of the Patriarchs and Locusts who must tease out every profit and iota of power they can in their Race To The Bottom. Drunk and mad on wealth and power, they don't care if the world dies or not, as long as they get their euphoric highs from those precious short-term profits and the power to make decisions that literally decides who's to live and who's to die.

Sudden Interest in Mars Exploration. Right after the "Vanishing Bad News" (above), President Bush announced American interest in sending astronauts to explore Mars. Right away, it hit me that its going to take a lot of oil (rocket fuel) to do this. And they're going to need lots more oil if the Locusts are going to strip it down like they did to the earth. Maybe that is the real reason behind the illegal invasion of Iraq: the Locusts and the Patriarchs need lots of rocket fuel to get out of Dodge.

And like I wrote much earlier in this chapter about the desire of some males to hold onto the reins of power until the end (control), even if there was an asteroid (Asteroid 2002 NT 7) hurtling towards us, the cruel, ruthless men in power would insist on keeping everyone ignorant of the impending death. The impact date predicted by scientists in mid-June of 2001 is February 1, 2019. Ironically, the Mayan calendar ends at 2018. Minutely accurate, the ancient Aztecs probably figured that if people in the last years can't figure it out, then they need to stay reckless and ignorant until the end.

Even my old boyfriend got the ironic connection between the "Vanishing Bad News" and the sudden interest in Mars exploration. In fact, he's the one who pointed it out to me. He also said, "I bet Bush and his family will be on a rocket ship to Mars when the earth is hit..."

Double Standards for Patriarchal Justice. On Thursday, January 22, 2004, Bill Janklow, 61, a Republican political titan from South Dakota was sentenced to serve 100 days in jail for manslaughter. Circuit Judge Rodney Steele sentenced him to 100 days in jail and three years probation for his conviction on charges of second-degree manslaughter, speeding, running a stop sign and reckless driving.

Janklow's political career began in 1974, when he was elected attorney general. He served four terms as governor of South Dakota before he won the state's lone House of Representatives seat in 2002. Because of his conviction, Janklow gave up the House seat.

I lived in South Dakota when Janklow was governor. He was a real wild-west cowboy governor who was tough on crime. So tough that under his leadership, people like Homer Chief Eagle were given ten year sentences for stealing a can of beanie weenies. The prison

population swelled under Janklow's leadership of the state for zealous prosecution of horrendous crimes like Homer's.

Then Janklow gets in trouble with the law. He takes a life and gets 100 days in jail. But if a person of color steals a can of beanie-weenies from a sack of groceries in a parked car with no person in it, expect to go to prison for ten years or more.

When the prescribers don't have to take their own medicine, it shows the village that there are two sets of laws: one for the elite and one for the others. Terrifies everyone and terrified people are easy clay for control.

Trophy Pictures/Blatant Abuse of Iraqi Prisoners. Its May Day, 2004, and the news channels are full of stories about how American and British soldiers abused Iraqi Prisoners. American and English leaders are explaining these abusive soldiers as "rogue elements" of the military.

Wait a minute...Soldiers are taught to be killers. Killing is against the moral compass we are born with so it takes a lot of persuading to teach "average" people to become killers, especially women who are usually more psychologically inclined to be against violence of any kind.

These soldiers had commanding officers whose biggest commanding officer happened to be the president of the United States. Basically, these representatives of the warrior society were acting out the hidden viciousness laced in every thread of the social tapestry. The males at the top are much more vicious than the foot soldiers at the bottom.

Then there is morale to look at. It doesn't take long to figure out the American invasion of Iraq was to plunder the oil for corporate interests (all the people in the White House become literally richer from it), to plunder Iraq for other corporate interests, for geopolitical hegemony in the Middle-east, to keep Iraqi oil sales in dollars instead of euros, so forth. That would be demoralizing to any American soldier, especially after they look around and find out that they all come from the same class levels. The children of the rich don't serve as foot soldiers. Neither do the children of politicians. Maybe these soldiers took their anger out about this on prisoners.

Many American soldiers come from the South where racism is still as prevalent as ever. Trained to see anyone who was not born a white person as a nigger, racist soldiers got their own little private theater of acting out their racial hatred on brown people.

This scenario is nothing new to the bloody, savage, American culture. Rape and torture is as American as apple pie. Despite the "official" rhetoric of human rights and justice, American male institutions abuse their own prisoners all the time. They just got caught for once. And they got caught doing it on the other side of the world. Big method and message. Strikes terror (and outrage) in all the world's villages because it shows everyone what the real savage culture and society is.

Imagine what they're doing to Saddam Hussein right now. I bet he's been "riding the lightning." No one will ever know because officials will never allow any kind of real access to him.

Break Your Own Laws By Hiring Contractors. American society is run on a platform of violence I call the patriarchal authority of violence. Although bloody and messy, violence gets quicker results than talk and understanding. Besides, there is no compassion in the warrior village. Compassion is viewed as a weakness and a personal defect, not as an asset.

Brutally violent male social forces have no respect for anyone's rights. In fact, they reject the idea that anyone has any rights. So the patriarchs look for legal ways-loopholes-to break the laws about those pesty things like human rights and get away with it.

The recent expose of the abuse/sexual abuse of Iraqi prisoners exemplifies this, although Americans know that the American government has always broken their own laws through institutions, particularly contractors or secondary persons.

Lawyers call the intentional abrogation of law "loopholes." In American circles, including leadership and industry, there is a saying, "There's always a loophole..."

The military justifies abridging human rights as an effort to "save American lives" against terrorism. That is why everyone in the world got to see the assholes (proverbially) of a lot of prisoners. That is why the prisoners in Guantanamo are kept without charges or decent means of trial.

But wait a minute, the American government has been treating its own prisoners like they did in Iraq, only prisoners aren't allowed cameras to record abuses. No prison guard would give an inmate a camera to record the "gladiator" fights at Concoran (California) or the rapes and sodomies that happen regularly in all jails and prisons in America. There's no evidence of goon beatings (beatings of inmates provoked or arranged by guards) but everyone knows about them.

Like the Rodney King beatings, the military guards got caught in Iraq. For every time the true face of the Savage Society is snapped, there are tens of thousands of similar crimes that go unknown.

Savagery is nothing new to the Savage Society. Like I keep telling everyone: They kill their own people (those Engels called the "fringe" of the reserve army of labor) because it is cheaper and easier to kill their powerless citizens than subsidize them like any real democracy would do. Through institutions like laws or through premeditated inaction, politicians and others unleash social forces that rip people to death.

Now news desks in Europe are announcing that because some of the rapes/torture of Iraqi prisoners was done by "contractors," many of the people "responsible" will never be held accountable for their actions. So what if a bunch of military brass was demoted or discharged. The big question is why did the US government contract with outside contractors who "extracted" information from the prisoners? Because it was the only way America could break their own laws about human and civil rights and get away with it.

The Patriarchs are the most violent people in the village. It is male rule by male violence. A warrior society doesn't have the time or values to embrace the rights of others. Human and civil rights distort the carefully-drawn class lines and thus end up giving the subhuman

villagers some of those highly-desired federal and state jobs that are designated for the guards of the status quo: middle-class white men.

In order to break the laws they made to "protect" the people (particularly fairness in hiring), the Patriarchs have devised ingenious ways to get around EOE laws and thus re-clarifying those precious social lines. They are going to contract out federal jobs to hundreds of "management" or contracting firms. There will be no way of determining if they are hiring fairly because they are private firms who can hire who they want to hire and because there will be no main oversight agency. If there is, the Patriarchs in Congress will make sure that it is underfunded so that it won't work very well.

An ingenious method of terror that is almost too horrible to face and name.

American Mean/A Picture Says Billions of Words. The "trophy" pictures of Iraqi prisoners tells the world about the savage society Americans born at Ground Zero (poverty line) know all too well: American Mean. Again, this is part of the phenomenon called the patriarchal authority of violence.

For the first time, the world gets to see the kind of bullying, humiliation and meanness I observed all my life in all the communities I lived in. Each one was corrupt because each one was built on an invisible, but oh-so-tangible class system that was claustrophobic (and impossible to escape) for those at the bottom and euphoric for those at the top.

The messages of these pictures are such messages of horror that they become methods of coercion for control. Many people are so terrified of the American ruling machine of terror that they are willing to be controlled than fight against it.

American Prison Guards As Iraqi Prison Guards. Many of the "guards" who participated in Iraqi prisoner abuse were prison guards in America before being called up to serve in Iraq. Seems they were "professionals."

Since the beginning of the neo-Puritanical, merchant-centered society, prisoners in America have been raped and tortured. Nothing new. Five years ago, I read an article that over 1,000 prisoner deaths in America are "unexplained."

One "loophole" in getting around prisoner rights is having "contractors" do the dirty work for them. In other words, prison guards use a system of rewards and punishments by having other inmates "punish" prisoners looked upon as "difficult."

The world is flush with reports about prisoner abuse in America, including the Amnesty International report published at the end of the last decade. The media is always careful to bury "unpleasant" news like this, so few Americans ever hear about it unless they run into it by accident or subscribe to news carriers that carry this sort of news. Unfortunately, social controllers have been successful in categorizing/stereotyping any news that does not hold up the current prison system as "left." That's because the Patriarchs want Americans to be "Tough on Crime."

Again, crime benefits the Status Quo, especially in times of shortages. The world is running out of work and the elite must support the middle-class guard if it is to remain in power. The

needs of capital come before the needs of people. Thus the unwanted groups must be eliminated because it is cheaper and easier to kill them than it is to feed and subsidize them for possibly their entire lives (capitalism can not provide enough "opportunity" for everyone--not when its sole purpose is to funnel most of the village's wealth to the elite).

Poor people have a vote until they are convicted of a crime. If enough of them get together, they could actually vote someone good in. Poor people, when faced with survival needs and disenfranchisement that is hopeless to overcome, are often forced to commit crime.

High imprisonment numbers are good for the ruling elite: less voters from Ground Zero; more prisoners means the need for more prison guards who happen to come from the middle-class; with the young men gone from neighborhoods, its easier to kill the women and children with social forces; ex-cons are locked out of the workforce for the rest of their lives so that eliminates any threat that they will compete with middle-class people for the last of the jobs; so forth. Even more ingenious, many states and the federal government are outsourcing their responsibilities to prisoners to "private" prisons owned by corporations whose primary responsibility is to make money for the shareholders. More people in prison means more money and power for the whole selfish patriarchal system.

Brutal, humiliating and violent treatment of prisoners-Iraqi or American-shows the true, mean face of the merchant machine. Its message is so great that it becomes a method. Images of bootjack philosophy and culture like that make everyone in the world frightened of American "justice."

Tear It Down/Get Rid of the Evidence. I was watching Larry King on CNN on May 11, 2004 (May 10th in America). He was focusing on the Iraqi prisoner abuse and he had a panel of elected officials that included Sen. McCain of Arizona and Chambliss of Georgia. Both are Republicans and then there was Lieberman (he ran for Vice President on the Gore ticket).

McCain is calling for the razing of the Abu Ghraib prison in Iraq. Of course many legislators want it vanished. It doesn't just represent brutality and abrogation of human rights under the Saddam Hussein administration, but it represents the real face of the Savage Society.

The Nazis tried to tear their monuments to their brutality down before the Allies came. That is why the physical face (e.g., buildings including crematoriums) were dismantled and/or disappeared. These places needed to remain as a testament to fascism (government and industry ruling together) and to man's insane purging of unwanted peoples. I say, "man's insane purging," because like today, the world was run by men back then. Murder is the culture and values of men, not women.

Vaporizing any negative/disparaging evidence of systemic and cultural corruption that is the bedrock of society is definitely a method of coercing the population into obedience. Its about damage control for the status quo, not about preserving the truth. The social managers of a society built on a platform of violence and the philosophy of miserable, pleasureless, work-til-you-drop lives for the common folk are not going to let any bad news about their system change it. At least not without a fight. A ferocious one. And they're the ones with the money and the power. Its going to take a lot of votes and then a lot of restructuring of government to even get it fit to call itself a "democracy."

Back to getting rid of the evidence. If you watch closely, most of the patriarchs in power are calling for the complete removal of the prison.

Pentagon Culture. Some in the media are blaming the Iraqi prisoner abuse to the systemic Pentagon culture of arrogant militaristic thinking. They're right. But it goes further than that. The Pentagon culture is a tributary to the biggie: the culture of the Savage Society.

Basically, this is a message of such great magnitude that it is a method. Everyone in the world is getting the message of how violent Americans really are. Remember, in male-centered societies, its usually the most violent and power (including economic, male force support, so forth) male that gets the money, power (built upon) and privileges.

My friend Judyth Vary Baker attributes this behavior to animal kingdom behavior. I'll never buy into that. God raised us above animals. He expected more. Much more. Instead, the negative male system prefers to pride itself on its animal male prowess and justify the impoverished world they created on the animal part of people, not the Divine.

Want to further understand how savage the society is and where it begins? Ask any fat, extremely skinny, extremely poor, deformed or ugly child how they are treated socially in school anywhere in America. They will tell you that they are mercilessly bullied, taunted and teased behind teachers' backs and that their lives are made living hell. I suffered that as a child but I also saw it when I was a substitute teacher in eleven school districts and five Catholic schools.

The Pentagon culture of male brute savagery runs through every facet of American culture. It keeps everyone ugly to each other so the ruling elite and capital can stay in business as usual.

And remember, the pentagon is really a pentagram and a pentagram is a magical symbol.

Obeying Orders. CNN has been running an interview Lynndie England, one of the military personnel who posed in those famous "trophy photos" of Iraqi prisoner abuse on May 12 & 13, 2004 where she tells a Denver TV station that she was just following orders and told to pose for those pictures. Military brass are trying to blame the lowest-ranking soldiers (the fabulous scape-goat-burn-someone-at-the-stake-game) but they're defending themselves and the media is actually listening!

Still, there is a message under this. A message of great power that it instantly becomes a method. The message is that no matter what these soldiers were ordered to do by the sadistic, patriarchal, militaristic directive, they obeyed. They obeyed! Big message in this. It reinforces the social training to obey ruling patriarchal directive no matter what.

"The World Has Seen Enough." On May 12, 2004, Larry King did a television program about the abuse of Iraqi prisoners. Senators Liberman (D), McCain (R) and Chambliss (R) were giving their quiet, calming, patriarchal "advice" and desires (paternal directives) to the public. All of them were basically in agreement that the release of any more photos and videos wasn't "necessary" because (in Liberman's words), "The world has seen enough."

These wise, gray-haired, grandfathers-know-best were telling the public several messages while at the same time, trying to control damage. The messages were (paraphrased), "the new

pictures are just more pornography" (tells evangelical and other religious groups not to look at them because it is sexual sin), "the world has seen enough" (tells the village that it knows enough-now its time to ignore it so it will go away and everyone can go back to sleep), "it was only a few bad apples" (those soldiers were using the patriarchal authority of violence that is dominant in the American culture-remember, some of those guards in Iraq were prison guards in America), "enough unhappiness and worry, lets celebrate all the good things about America" (convinces many villagers to forget this and go back to dreamland), "these are isolated cases because we always treat our prisoners good" (not true-they mistreat prisoners in America all the time and through legislation like the Patriot Act, they take away everyone's rights), "we're really nice people with hearts on fire for democracy" (tells the millions of viewers all over the world that Super Power, Super Brute Force America is really a good guy, that their patriarchs really want what's best for the world), so forth.

As mentioned above, at the same time the social managers were giving the villagers the patriarchal messages, they were working on damage control. They were trying to pacify the national village as well as the world one. They tried to lessen the damage by using phrases plus semantical and rhetorical tricks to lull people into both confusion (yes it happened but it doesn't really mean anything because we're really not that savage) and resolution (now that everyone knows, all of us should forget it for the sake of the victims and for the sake of the nation).

Slick, fancy damage control is a major method the social controllers use to control the village. Like all the other social problems the elite doesn't want solved (human rights saves lives, thus people with human rights cost money and anything that costs money negatively affects the profit line), the social managers put the problem "on hold" and never solve it.

"We Must Think of the Victims." Again, this refers to the May 12, 2004 Larry King show. The wise, snowy-haired grandfather "panel" of elected social managers tried to bury the scandal about the Iraqi prisoner abuse by saying that the information about this needed to go away for the "sake" of the victims. Someone cited that public nudity was against Islam (its also against other religions as well) and the victims were being publicly embarrassed about their nudity seen around the world.

This is what happens with rape and rape of the spirit. Everybody, including the victim, wants to bury it so it will go away. But it never goes away. It keeps coming back because nobody will look at it for what it is. Typical male way of avoiding facing the truth of our reality.

I feel sorry for the victims. I'm also a rape product of the US government. The whole society is a rape environment. This has to be left on the table and not put away. This has to be decoded properly and fixed.

Ingenious method of trying to get the world to forget about those photos!

"Society of States." Senator McCain said this on Larry King (May 12, 2004) said this. Recently, I wrote a song poem called Fifty States of Hell. A Turkish man asked me if life was so bad in Minnesota, why didn't I move to another state? Then it occurred to me that the culture-the savage culture of America-would follow me wherever I went. For example, no matter where I went, I would be locked out of decent work because I wasn't young or had a flat belly. Social forces would push me into the arms of a male sponsor or they would punish

me for not having one (poverty, homelessness, hunger, vigilante rape called "the hunting," so forth).

Cloned from the federal model, consistency of a hidden, generic, violent, patriarchal culture in all states guarantees coercion and control of the citizens.

"Open and Transparent Society." I've heard a lot of American lawmakers use that buzzword in the past week since the big scandal about the Iraqi prisoner abuse. Basically, the social managers are delivering this message over and over until people begin to believe it again.

There's no open society in America. The whole country is run on the patriarchal and capitalistic authority of violence, hence there are lots of casualties, including dead villagers. If the society was so transparent, why are the statistics hidden or buried under other things, including trash television and trash news reporting? Because anything that negatively affects the status quo is quickly quieted and disappeared. Is that transparency?

The selling of the idea that America is an "open society" reaches farther than a message. It becomes a method. It assures everyone that everything is really "fair" in the country and lulls them to sleep so America is back to being run as business as usual.

CAN DO! On Sunday, May 16, 2004, CNN's Tim Russert had Senators Lieberman and Chambliss as guests to discuss the Iraqi prisoner abuse. Hey! Those were the same guests that were on Larry King this past week! Don't they ever get fresh guests? Why must they keep dredging up the same patriarchs?

Anyway, Seymour Hersh was also a guest. He wrote the new breaking article for the NEW YORKER where the abuse was a clandestine plan starting at the top with Donald Rumsfeld and like all US military and covert actions, it had "Operation" at the beginning of its name: Operation Copper Dream.

Seems that Rumsfeld embraces those ambitious, American principals of management where in the maverick spirit, the CEO gets the job done quickly and as cheaply as possible. He doesn't ask questions, particularly ones that beg the question if the action/s to achieve the goal was moral or even legal. He's the guy the Board of Directors have hired to get the "hard" jobs done. Then he delegates these jobs to guys that he knows personally will get those dirty jobs done (e.g., layoffs, outsourcing, internally pressuring employees to take less pay and benefits, bribes to foreign officials, kickbacks and contributions to American politicians, so forth).

The CAN DO! corporate executive doesn't worry about things like pesty laws or social fallout. He doesn't worry about pollution or destruction of the rain forest. He doesn't worry about the suffering he forces on the world in his quest to get jobs done as quickly and efficiently (cost effective). All he cares about is getting labor and resources as cheaply as possible (exploitation through manipulation) so he can deliver that precious short-term profit to the investors, of whom most are wealthy and privileged individuals or mutual funds whose rank and file benefitors are white, middle-class and higher. Mutual Funds represents very few percentage of fund contribution from Ground Zero.

The CAN DO! executive's direct underbosses are ruthlessly ambitious and will do anything to get the job done. They are not squeamish to "bend" or break the law. Besides, they operate on

a CYOA (cover your own ass-first thing I learned in my first business class) mentality , so its their underlings that will go down before they do if they are caught.

As for breaking laws, skirting them, unleashing violent social forces on helpless people, so forth, all of the big corporations are multinationals. Some are "headquartered" in a remote island like the Caymans, whose laws of business operation are more relaxed than most countries's rules for regulated supervision. Its all dirty, but its all operating on the morality of money, of the fastest, easiest buck: there is no morality because money has no morality.

Then of course, all big corporations have their own legal teams, if not departments. There, some of the brightest lawyers in the world figure out how to get around laws, how to force changes to them to make them "pro-business," how to legally unleash social and economic forces to put their company in the best possible position, so forth.

Like I keep trying to emphasize in this book is the phenomenon of violent, narrow and impoverished male thinking and action that is destroying everyone. One of the primary principles embraced by those who follow the road of male violence is that albeit messy and painful (to the victims and their families only), you get what you want and you get faster, quicker and cheaper if you use force to get it.

The hidden justification for the policy to use brute force, humiliation, electrocution, rape, so forth on the Iraqi prisoners was the following: it would save more American lives because they would get the information, plus they would get it quicker. Of course violence and sexual violence of prisoners got them what they wanted! Everyone knows it works but its unjust, unfair, uncivilized and unacceptable. It is one of the ultimate terrors of human beings: Control by overwhelming brute force. That is why people got together for the Geneva Convention.

The CAN DO! Corporate executive never bothers much about human rights except to see how he can get around them to get labor and resources as cheaply as possible. American citizens have few real human rights and those from the underclasses (Ground Zero) have no human rights at all. If they did, then so many of them would not be rotting in prisons all over the country. If women had any real human rights, they would make as much money as men and have the same opportunities that men receive.

Since government and capitalism is intimately in bed together (American fascism), of course the political leaders are going to embrace the same culture, especially since has been so inter married and corrupt that it is almost impossible to distinguish the difference between the two anymore. Factor in the push of the leaders of the federal government constantly urging that all departments of the government be run on American management principles.

The culture's the same. Rumsfield represents that CAN DO! spirit of a ruthless, selfish, male system determined to run the world on its model. Terrifying. Terrifies people into obeying the American government, even overseas.

False Positives. There's more than moral and legal reasons why people shouldn't be tortured. Torture results in a lot of false positives. This means that many people will confess to anything or point the witch-finger at anyone to make the torture stop. Torture garners a lot of false confessions. But tell the corrupt representatives of the patriarchal system that...

Gives everyone in the world another snapshot of what the real American society looks like.

Declaring the Geneva Conventions Outmoded/Give It A New Name So the Law Doesn't Apply. The efficient, CAN DO! American manager gets the job done. He doesn't hesitate, because in his thinking, hesitation costs time and time costs money. The short-term profit supersedes all other interests, so when something costs money (even lost time in a fast track system), the executive (public and private) unleashes violent forces until he gets the problem "solved." He doesn't let pesty things like laws or morality or public consensus get in the way of "getting business done." Instead, he finds ways around the law or gives things new names in efforts to nullify legal problems and justify illegal force.

Third-Party Torture. Mentioned above in the other Iraqi prisoner items. Still, more information is coming to light that high officials all the way up to Bush circumvented laws and oversight checks and balances by unleashing their violence through third-party contractors and shadowy figures in Special Access Programs (black op stuff).

Tells the world what the dark side of the American heart is like.

Third-Party Rape and Murder. Also mentioned above in other Iraqi prisoner items. It has a proper name so it is listed as a method by itself.

Social forces are also third-parties. They are constantly released on the villagers. This is what happened to me and others like me. This way, the rapes and murders lead behind murky institution doors and not to the elite male intelligences behind the crimes they instigated.

"It Wasn't Me"-Surrogate Forces and Social Forces. The elite use surrogate forces and/or social forces to get their dirty work done. That's how they can use brutality and death to get their will done. This way, the blood and suffering is done by others, institutions or the energy of social forces so blood doesn't lead directly to their clean white hands.

This is how the unwanted people born in Ground Zero are forced to die or die prematurely. On the surface, it doesn't happen. That's the illusion. Destruction comes by the law or failure to enact laws. It comes by the media ignoring the truth of the realities of those targeted for social genocide.

I can not emphasize enough that when the destruction of groups of people happen within a society, that someone benefits besides the death industry. When the poor and/or minorities die, it benefits a host of people besides the rich. For example, the inherited, white middle-class feel less threatened. They get to keep their privileges at least for the moment.

Workers believe that their taxes will go down with less poor to support. This usually never works that way. Instead, the money is diverted into corporate coffers as grants, subsidies, loans or in contracts for goods purchased by the government, including armaments.

No Paper Trail. Secret black-op programs and Special Access Programs (SAP) never have pesty things like paper trails. That's why it's so hard to bring George Bush the First to trail over his secret program of bringing crack cocaine to the American ghettos when he was

director of the CIA. Of course, the abuse of Iraqi prisoners doesn't have a paper trail, too. Fortunately, it left a photograph trail.

Tells the world that the American Patriarchs will do anything they want. Terrifies everyone because America is very well-armed and very determined to force every country in the world to do what they're told to do.

Plausible Deniability. That's the "official" excuse for everything when officials are busted for doing something wrong, including the abuse of Iraqi prisoners.

All leaders have to do is claim plausible deniability to crimes and the news stories begin to evaporate. A quick fix is introduced and justice is never served.

Using Shame to Recruit for the Bootjack System. I can't emphasize enough about the Puritanical/evangelical roots of the nation and how their narrow, negative, impoverished, patriarchal thinking and culture still guides modern American culture. The pilgrim past of the country is celebrated in a yearly, national holiday called Thanksgiving Day.

One of the greatest things people fear is shame. Puritans loved to shame people. They liked to put them in stocks in the town square. Then all the townsfolk would come by and heckle the person, spit on them, throw rotten vegetables at them, so forth. Yeah, the Puritans loved to shame and humiliate others. It helped make the village mean. Remember, life to those guys was supposed to be miserable, obedient to the patriarchal hierarchy and full of hard work.

Now it has come out on the news that the Iraqi prisoners were photographed naked and in compromised sexual photos as an effort to blackmail then into being part of a snitch network. It must have worked because they took thousands and thousands of pictures to blackmail the prisoners with.

Federal Law Supersedes State Law. This is absolutely true and it keeps state and regional culture in check with the guidelines of the ruling patriarchs at the top.

Consistent, authoritarian, patriarchal control guarantees control of the villagers. Micro control that mimics the macro control at the top (federal level).

American Obsession With Flat Bellies/Hooters. I have been thinking a lot about social forces lately, including the beatings I received as a child from boys because I was fat and about how I was ostracized socially later (disenfranchisement, lack of other opportunities, so forth). It is still difficult to face the fact that I suffered all that social abuse only because I didn't have a flat belly! A flat belly!

Male obsession with flat bellies (with big breasts) is typical of a warrior society. Women exist to serve males and their institutions, including the production of warrior sons to resupply/energize the warrior machine. Since they have no other value than that, they are property. When people lose their humanity, sick and distorted values are pushed on these people to make them "prettier," thus more valuable. Its kind of like the Chinese male thinking of feminine beauty that forced many millions of women to have bound feet over a century ago.

The ancient Greeks were obsessed with flat bellies on males. It was the Greek ideal and the gay/bi-sexual Greek ideal as many Greek males had sex with other males.

When women are property in a warrior society, males constantly obsess about the sexual "value" of women. Even men who are not directly connected to the woman. Since many men think about sex thousands of times a day, they worry about the size and tightness of women's vaginas. Hence, all the invisible myths and control levers to control women sexually.

Many American men believe that a flat belly gives women the "virgin" look. Always wanting the rights of kings, males want the same kind of women kings get to have sex with. This doesn't mean that the kings take these women as wives-most blue-blood males usually marry blue-blood females to maximize power and wealth between rich families. But kings have access to the beautiful, virginal, young ones and the young lions want to have the same kind of rights. Thus, they become obsessed with the negative beauty standards of the ruling and merchant elite.

When women have children, their value to men diminishes. The child is a negative because most men think that children make women lose their sex appeal. Women are no longer considered young, but matured. Then there is the male obsession with vaginal grip. They think that after a child has gone through the birth canal, a woman loses her "tightness" and thus is less sexually desirable.

Forcing women to have flat bellies is a major method of coercion for control. Most women can not get decent employment or other opportunities unless they have that crucial flat belly. Even women in their 50's and 60's. Many wealthy males will not date a round-bellied woman.

All of this does is start invisible civil wars between women and between women and men. The negative energy keeps cycling, picking up steam like a hurricane until everyone gets sick. A sick and weakened village keeps the status quo in power!

Acclimating Society to Social Genocide by Changing Public Opinion. By Goebbels's actions, other propagandists learned how get any population to accept any kind of social genocide. You just have to follow the rules: keep repeating the BIG LIES against the group/s to be purged; keep those BIG LIES simple and shocking; tap into ancient/tribal racism and hatreds; accuse the people to be purged of great crimes and don't allow them to defend themselves; whip the people into a blood-thirsty frenzy so they will allow the genocide to begin. Once the genocidal genie is out of the bottle, it takes a long time to put him back in it.

The New Purging in America began in the late 1970's. The conservative right wanted to bring American back to the vision of the "founding fathers" (wealth haven for the elite). Those pesty Civil Rights and Equal Rights were gumming up the system that used to run so smoothly for the wealthy elite. Something had to be done. They started a culture war through a network of public relations ploys.

The cultural war the patriarchs started was really more of a slaughter because the poor/minority/ women they attacked didn't have the money, friends, politicians and power to fight back. It was like the conservatives were using nuclear weapons against a group defending itself with sticks and stones.

Very few people defended us. I tried and so did others, but we were overwhelmed by the social forces these patriarchal conservatives unleashed against the most helpless and powerless in the village. When politicians saw how the conservatives were changing public opinion with their well-funded "think-tanks" and their control of the media, many democratic politicians became republicans overnight.

This is what happened and this is a big thing that my poetry has been trying to show me. It's taken me over nine books of poetry to understand what the New Purging was all about. I am horrified beyond belief. Like I wrote in my song My Christian Village, "They did it to save themselves, they didn't care about anyone else..."

This method alone deserves a book written about it. I'm going to write it. I'm going to call it CAIN'S NATION.

The Teaching of Scapegoating. The ancient Romans learned a long time ago that if rulers handed over a human scapegoat to the crowd/mob/village that they would vent their anger and frustrations on the sacrificed person/s instead of mobilize and overthrow the elite that were at the root of their social problems.

Scapegoats are usually always chosen from the bottom. They're the ones with the least socio-economic value, thus they are less likely to successfully fight back or get public sympathy. Sometimes, they're high-profile people like Martha Stewart. At the time of this writing (May, 2004), it has come out that one jury member and one investigator perjured themselves. Still, the district attorney guarantees the village that she received a "fair" trial and will still be sentenced on June 17, 2004.

When the Patriarchs want you crushed, they will keep doing it even when they are discovered doing it. Also, its pressure to apply CAN DO! American management principles and techniques to every facet of management in society, including public attorney offices.

As for Martha Stewart and her trial, it was a modern witch burning. Things were going bad in the village because some elite white male corporate executives shipwrecked their companies. The people on the ships-employers and stockholders went down with the ships, while the captains sped away in luxurious speed yachts filled with enough wealth to last them centuries.

The villagers were angry and someone had to be fed to the crowd. Martha had done some things to anger the Patriarchs, plus she was a woman. Women are more disposable in a warrior society, thus they are more scapegoatable.

All over the consistent, uniform society, the same messages of scapegoating are taught. The villagers are taught to blame each other for the crimes of the leaders and the elite. Because violence against each other is not only allowed, but encouraged, village anger is expelled fast thus it does not build enough to turn into the collective outrage needed to force the necessary changes needed.

Higher Moral Ground. Americans always believe that they have the higher moral ground on everything. This is because they are taught this message from the day they are born.

Basically, its a false message to distract the villagers from fact that their own society is extremely corrupt and violent. Because higher moral ground is used as an excuse for the ruling elite and industry to do anything violent it wants, the message of higher moral ground becomes a method of coercion for control.

Social Engineering to Force American "Democracy" (and Capitalism) on the World. Because the violent males at the top of government and industry believe that they own the higher moral ground (see above), they believe they have some kind of divine right to force American "democracy" on the world. American democracy is a Siamese triplet: it comes with two Siamese heads of capitalism and evangelical religion, and all three heads share the same male body.

By now, everybody should understand that American "democracy" is not democratic at all, nor does it represent anyone but the wealthy and powerful elite white males. The American style of democracy creates the right social and economic conditions for capitalism (legal violence). The American-specific, Puritanical/evangelical value of a pleasureless, miserable life of hard work helps to justify capitalism's exploitation of workers.

There are paper and electronic papers trails everywhere linking the American government with the social engineering of countries so they will be more "American." Social managers do this to force America's culture of selfishness and violence on the world, thus making it ripe for American control, dominance and exploitation.

Moneyless Economy. The elite Paternal mind constantly worries about the control of the village. They know they can't keep everyone sleeping all the time and they know that too many votes from the Lower Realms of society could quickly curtail their system.

Economics are the main puppet strings of the social managers, but people find a way around economics if they are shut out. This stops a lot of premature deaths by social forces sent out to get rid of unwanted villagers and groups of villagers.

As long as there is money to physical trade, victims selected for purging can try to subside on begging or working black (under the table). Take away money and the target citizens have no way to live and die faster.

When you control the flow of money, you control the village. Its easier to control the money electronically because you can oversee where its going and make sure it doesn't get to the people who must be sacrificed to keep the status quo going.

Sin Taxes. To extract more suffering and taxes on villages, "sin taxes" or surcharges are introduced on "sin" items like tobacco, alcohol, motel rooms, concert tickets, restaurants, so forth. If it gives you pleasure or represents pleasure, then the patriarchs will tax it. Like speeding tickets or other uniform fines, the people who suffer the most are the people at Ground Zero.

A rich man can write a check for his speeding fine. A poor man has to make arrangements to pay it off in payments and all his other bills suffer from those monthly payments. A rich man can afford to pay excises but the poor man can't.

Its the patriarchal, puritanical mind of making people pay for their "sins" while directly benefitting from it financially and in misery. By now, all readers should know what a miserable village is: one that is ripe for control.

Bully and Goon System. One of the big fundamentals of how the patriarchal authority of violence of the real, hidden, savage society works. I was a victim of bullies and goons all my life only because I didn't have the flat-belly, virgin look that the social managers have decreed as the ideal for feminine beauty.

Like I wrote earlier in this book, I was beaten every time I went to school as a child-on the way to school, during school and after school. The bully boys (who probably grew up to become goons-the savage guardians of the savage system) beat me because I was fat.

Ask fat people what its like to eat in a restaurant in America. Other patrons will watch you eat just to show you their disapproval of your weight and what you're eating. Before, I used to think it was peer pressure, but it goes beyond that: its bullying. Most of these people who have taken it upon themselves to judge and pressure others know that most obesity is inherited, but they want to believe the lies of the Patriarchs so they can justify their meanness.

The bully and goon system is recreation and/or occupation of some predatory males of the Savage Society. Its part of the "license for violence" males are given in the American society. Sure, males bully each other, but most of the time, they bully the weaker (females, the fatties, the uglies, the sick, the lame, minorities, so forth).

Bullies and goons are predators for the predators that own it and control it all. Bullies are the unofficial representatives (thugs) of the Patriarchal System.

They force the hidden patriarchal culture and agendas on people. They teach forced obedience by terroristic, predatorial means and meanness. Although this behavior is "officially" denounced, it is bedrock to the business-as-usual male management of the villagers.

The Big Grab. Everywhere in America, people are trying to grab as much money, power and privilege as they can. Competition is ruthless and violent. Everyone is trying to get as much as they can so they can hedge themselves and their families from the purging social forces unleashed by the social managers/controllers. They don't want to be selected for sacrifice.

During the 1980's, when the conservative right began it public relations campaign to legitimize its civil wars against the poor and minorities, the middle-class saw the storm clouds to come. They also heard the constant mantra of the right that "something had to be done" about the nonproducers and if it wasn't done, it would come out of the hides and wallets of the middle class. So much of the middle-class with consciences lied to themselves that the New Purging wouldn't come true, that somehow God would intervene, so forth. While at the same time, they grabbed as much as they could.

Blame it on the leaders. Villagers emulate the behavior of their leaders. Business buddies of Ronald Reagan stripped the savings and loans clean. The taxpayers had to clean this up at the tune of 86+ billion dollars. Former high officials of the American government (and the father of the current president) are raking in incalculable tens of millions for serving and holding stock of companies heavily embedded in the implements of war (Carlisle Group).

What about Cheney? He's bed-buddies with Haliburton and its subsidiary Root and Brown, not to mention Bechtel. He and his friends have made a shitload of money from "defense."

The members of the Congress and Senate were more than happy to give Bush his two tax cuts. Almost every one is at least a millionaire, plus every one of them is in the top five percent of the nation's wealthiest people because of the large salaries and perks they are paid to "serve" as social managers. Two tax cuts that basically benefitted the cream of society screams the Big Grab to me.

Its like a riot underneath the skin of society: Everyone pushing, hitting, fighting, clawing to get as much as they can in the shortest amount of time. Hey, that sounds like the behavior of corporations pushing relentlessly for the biggest profit in the shortest amount of time. Again, leaders have given the villagers negative behavior to emulate.

When everyone is fighting each other for the few scraps they are allowed to have by the ruling elite, it makes a very violent, cannibalistic, chaotic, wounded and sick village. Plus it is exciting entertainment for those elite watching from their box seats in their ivory towers.

Rhetoric of "Short-Term Pain." On May 23, 2004, I watched a Dutch program called TegenLicht. It was basically a discussion between three business guys without a moderator. Clever. Although the American businessman seemed to try to direct the conversation, the two European guys held their own.

I won't divulge their names because I won't promote their snake oil. What caught my attention was the agreement between the three that Western European countries were going to have to "reform" their welfare systems to "meet the demands" of industry. One European business man kept emphasizing that it would cost "short-term pain" but as competition increased, there would be "higher prosperity for all." The other two agreed with him.

Higher prosperity for all? Who is included in the word all? Excuse me, but I never saw prosperity for all in America. Instead, I saw pockets of poverty that rival some of the worst poverty in the world. I saw people dying prematurely from being sand-blasted to death by the violent forces of poverty purposely hurled at them by social managers.

The only people who prosper from "reforms" are the elite, plus a few of their middle-class guard. Although some populations are dying off in Europe (e.g., Russia and Spain), it seems that the capitalist machine is poised and ready to get rid of the non- and low-producers of European society. The Minnesota state representative called it "herd management."

The three successful business men on the program will never suffer, but they can advise and prescribe suffering ("short-term pain") on the others. Arrogant and illusionary. And they made it sound so easy, too! Its always easy for guys like that to promote suffering for others if it will help their world of high finance. If it looks like shit and smells like shit, its usually shit.

Not only is the American capitalist system being sold in Europe, its gospel about "short-term pain" (because everyone will eventually prosper from the system) is also being sold. Terrifying. Although it doesn't directly terrify Americans into obedience, its messages, instructions and predictions terrified many of the Dutch watching.

America Manipulates to Distort Its Economic Statistics/Figures in Their Favor. On the TegenLicht program (see above), all three business men agreed that America distorts its economic statistics. That was the only thing I agreed with them on and to my surprise, it was the first time I have ever heard fat-cat, elite, tycoon business men say that anywhere. They validated what I tried to tell my village so long ago . . .

When you manipulate facts, you manufacture your own world. When you manufacture your own world, you control it. Keeping people dreaming by giving them false statistics keeps them calm when the social forces are unleashed on them or their neighbors.

Lame Excuses of Capital for Their Destructive Behavior. Earlier, I wrote the Lame Excuses item. I wrote that capitalism is always saying that it will serve everyone after it has gone through its "revolution" or "transition." It has been using that lame excuse since around 1875 and now George Bush is still promoting it. This is what he said in campaign speech, May, 2004 in LaCrosse, Wisconsin:

"This is called a period of transition. That's an economist's word for things aren't going too well for you. And I understand that. I understand that people are worried about the job they have. They're worried about whether their children can stay close to home where they were raised and find work. A productive society is positive in many ways, but for the worker who needs new skills, it's not so positive in the short-term. So we have to do something about it. We've got to deal with the economy the way it is. Many people are working, and more and more people are working, but there are some who, frankly, feel like they're being left behind, and that's not right."

Umm...First of all, it sounds like political mumbo-jumbo. He's stating facts he can't avoid in a bland way that goes no where and offers no real solutions to the problems. He jumps from the idea of a productive society to a worker who needs new skills. This is all goobley gook that doesn't say anything except trying to shift the blame of a jobless society to the worker who needs "new skills." What kind of skills? Nobody seems to know that answer. That's because the world has enough educated and skilled people to do the business of capitalism at the moment.

Careers in the bootjack industry seem to be the only "careers of the future" in America. The Savage Society always needs more prison guards to lock up its disposable populations. The Patriarchs want spy networks to control the villagers, so they have come up with an ingenious way to develop block spies under the guise of "Homeland Security."

"We've got to deal with the economy the way it is." Bush never builds on that concept, so it sounds more like a hidden message. What could it mean? Does it mean that like it or not, job/opportunity or not, we have to accept it the way it is? I think so and that fills me with terror for the people I left behind.

Paycheck to Paycheck/Global Oppressed Class. Americans are becoming what most of the world citizens already understand too well. According to a CNN report, "Half of all Americans are living from paycheck to paycheck - effectively one paycheck away from poverty."

If capitalism is the utopian economic system, why is it impoverishing most of the worlds' citizens, including American citizens from where it was allowed to incubate and grow into the Behemoth it has become? Wait a minute, I remember, industry is going through a "transition." Bush said that on his campaign tour of Wisconsin in May 2004. Industrialists said this over a hundred and twenty five years ago.

The business tycoons on television warn the world that there is, "No gain without short-term pain." Gain for whom? They're the ones who keep prescribing "reforms" on all social safety nets. They're the ones who evoke a romantic past (that never existed), when people "relied" more on themselves or turned to their family members in hard times.

Yeah, yeah, yeah. I've heard it all before. We've heard it all before. Of course, these paternalistic Gods of the market can offer up easy-sounding solutions. They're above the regular people so they have no idea what life is like at the hopeless bottom.

Notice these Gods never offer solutions to people without family to bunk with and subsidize . Nor do they offer solutions to people who have dominating family members who (in my case) would force people into living deaths. Truthfully, I would rather be dead than be forced to attend a patriarchal, evangelical Christian church four times a week whose dogma and doctrine oppresses women and the world.

A belief system whose dogma and doctrine directs people to accept all the suffering of this world as unavoidable because the real enemy is Satan, a foe that is conveniently invisible, ingenious and impossible to kill until Jesus does it for us. In return for our obedience for suffering, in return for our delivery of our power to corrupt people governing in the name of God, we get the fabulous life promised afterward.

More about this flowery, romantic notion of relying on family members. Emerged and meshed into a predominant rape culture, America is the premiere Incest Capital of the World. Many children (including me) in dysfunctional families start dreaming early about escaping them.

My father molested me and my sister, plus he raped her all her childhood. Lots of people-male and female-have daddies (or mommies) like that. And adults who fall through capitalism's corrupt cracks are supposed to "rely" on family members only so they can have a place to live and something to eat? At what price? If my sister had to move home and our father was alive, would the patriarchal system expect her to fuck him, too? If not, where is she supposed to go? Sleep under a bridge or in some other Crone Home so she can be the constant target of goon rapist and goon rapist squads? Remember, women who don't embrace the Judeo-Christian model of female behavior are eventually crushed by some component of the male machine. Only rich women or entertainers or big city dwellers can get away with vamp or slutty behavior.

The patriarchs would definitely expect me to go to church with my mother almost daily and "obey" her rules (this means she could dominate every facet of my life and force me to live the way she dictated). The patriarchs would definitely like it when my mother would pressure me into marrying a racist, redneck, Christian, dominating cowboy. The kind of man I've been avoiding all my life.

Almost all of the suffering of the world is a result of a sick system. It is sick because men and their values/culture exclusively dominate in leadership/rule, religion, economics, the police/military and education: The Five Pyramids of Power. The world will remain sick until men and women sit at all these tables of power equally and the pyramids turn into circles of equality and justice.

I won't buy into the let-the-patriarchs-think-for-you-and-tell-you-how-to-live philosophy. Lazy and/or defeated people let others live their lives for them. I'm a veteran victim of rape, torture, racism, sexism, attempted murder by racism and disenfranchisement (to name a few), plus I am a witness to social murder. It took a great confluence of many acts of conscience, of too many unavoidable, major life crises and incalculable miracles of God to see the truth of everything.

Being part of the globally oppressed class paralyzes Americans so completely that they keep giving away their power to those who care nothing of the common man and woman.

Refocusing the Village's Attention. How convenient to have a war to distract the people from seeing the social genocide in their own towns, cities and neighborhoods. The media circus of celebrity trials of Michael Jackson, OJ Simpson and Martha Stewart take the public's attention away from the realities around them. Keeping people dreaming and distracted keeps the village calm while the grim reaper of capitalism visits the sacrifices' houses.

Trained Jealousy. The villagers are trained to be jealous of others, particularly those who "don't deserve" the American Dream like people who were born at the bottom and by a combination of talent and luck, got to get out of Ground Zero. Keeps the village feuding.

Negative Patriarchal Philosophy of "Sink or Swim." The great fathers who run the nation and "know best" force people into wildernesses (social, economic, racial, so forth) to survive on very little or nothing. It is the survival of the fittest philosophy of ruling males where the strong survive and the weak die.

This is why the mentally ill sleep on park benches instead of in hospital beds. This is why women without male sponsors are forced to become homeless with their children. This is why certain groups are locked out of work.

Forcing to be people to be "tough" and unleashing violent, socio-economic forces on them, helps to create the macho mystique of the American warrior society while ridding itself of unwanted citizens one-by-one.

Quashing Creativity from the Bottom. The myth of the male society is that only males and people from the higher classes have the intelligence to be great artists. People born to the lower realms of the human hell called America are purposely restrained from creating.

First of all, the poor don't have the money for art supplies or other supplies to create. Second, creative people at the bottom have no studios to create like the higher classes. Then there is the fact that no art or talent agent will represent them. One of the biggest reasons why I can't get an agent to represent me for my novels is because I don't come from a higher class (or write feminine fantasies that support the status quo).

Its important for all the guardians of the system to keep the whole village believing that people from Ground Zero have nothing to offer the world. They have to keep this perception/prejudice alive so its easier to remove their humanity from the social tapestry. If people from the bottom were allowed to actually shine, then the collective conscience would be shaken and would be less cooperative in helping destroy and killing the people at Ground Zero.

Invitation Only. Big American companies never advertise for CEO's. There are very few openings every year and they are filled by white, Blue Chip people and 99.9 percent of the time, these people are males.

When a big company needs a CEO, they advertise very discreetly, usually by word of mouth or they use "headhunters." This keeps minorities and women with excellent credentials out. Almost every CEO on the Fortune 500's list is a white male and if you look at their biographies, almost all come from the higher classes.

The structure of the status quo is protected by having a guard that has more in common with the elite (race and culture). It also gives the message to the whole village that underneath it all, the whole empire belongs to the Titans.

Power. The Titans who rule the world are only in it for power, wealth and privilege. Those in power will do anything to protect it because they believe it is their inherent right and privilege. Remember, they are the most violent males in the village, plus they are the ones who own the guns or own the ones who own the guns.

Using the Treasury to Be Re-elected. The incumbent president always has the power of the treasury in his bid to be re-elected. He can release funds to parts of the country where he's not popular to sway the vote his way. He also buys the support of other politicians this way.

This is corruption and a corrupt village is a more controllable one!

Fortunate By-Product. America has more than its share of mentally ill persons. Worse, many are very dangerous to themselves and to others. Because people like these are considered "dead weight" to a patriarchal, predator village, the ruling elite have come up with an ingenious way to permanently eliminate many of them. Instead of housing and caring for these sick people, the government gives them a little check that many of them drink and/or drug up in a few days.

Basically, many of the mentally ill in America are homeless or are being ripped to death by the winds of social forces some other way. For example, unless the mentally ill is well-insured or wealthy, the mentally ill get marginal care at best. There's just never enough money in any government's budget for the care of its sick, disabled, weak, lame, poor and powerless. Of course politicians can always find money for the expensive, useless, unneeded things they use the money for instead.

From my observations, just like junkies, crazy people in America are much more violent and dangerous than European junkies or crazy people. I sell homeless/refugee newspapers in North Holland and I meet all the "village" people, including those who believe they are in

constant contact with aliens from another galaxy. Still, junkies and the mentally ill in Holland are teddy bears compared to their American counterparts.

Throwing the sick out on the street to die instead of caring for them properly is social genocide. But it also brings a fortunate by-product: the mentally ill are so violent and dangerous that it causes havoc and suffering in the village.

Hypocrisy. America is drowning in it. Everybody knows it. Even the comfortable classes acknowledge it, although they quickly forget it because they don't want to feel "guilty" for being comfortable when they know that many people have to suffer and/or for them to be comfortable.

Hypocrisy is a symbol and a sign of corruption. A corrupt village is a patriarchal dream village.

Anti-Social. Psychologists (except those who have their own syndicated show on TV) would say that the predatorial values, cultures and behaviors of greed, selfishness, aggression, apathy, violence, anger, ruthless competition, racism, misogyny, social genocide, so forth are anti-social.

These are the "normal" values, cultures and behaviors of the American village. An anti-social village is a sick village and a sick village is easy to control. The villagers don't have the strength and stamina to fight against the rulers of hell.

Transient Populations. The poor and minorities are the most transient groups in society. That is because almost all are renters, thus they are always moving as their economics and family situation changes. Social controllers count on this movement of people when they plan their purgings. This way, the body count is easier to hide.

A society that purges its dispossessed to prop up capitalism and keep control of the village is a puppet village. Remember, purging (social genocide) is not only a symptom of a control, it is a method and a message.

They'll Eat You For Lunch. Competition to get in the work place or to move up in the work place is so great that people will do mean things to each other in their blind ambition to reach whatever career summit they can reach. People constantly back-stab and plot against each other at work. Many corporate offices are very ugly places.

Corporate competition is ruthless and rugged, but so are the micro workings of the corporate environment. Making and keeping people mean and ruthlessly ambitious keeps the whole village impoverished. The more impoverished a village is, the more it is controlled.

Makin' No More Bacon. A hundred years before the signing of the Declaration of Independence, Nathaniel Bacon led a rebellion of black slaves and white servants in Virginia that left its capital Jamestown burned and forced England to send a thousand soldiers to the colonies.

The white servants who joined Bacon's Rebellion were from a large underclass of miserably poor whites. Early American history books are very clear that class lines hardened through the

colonial period and the distinction between the rich and poor became sharper. What made Bacon's Rebellion especially fearsome for the rulers of Virginia and the other colonies was that black slaves and white servants had joined forces together.

To reduce the chance of the dispossessed joining forces again, racism was introduced into the social tapestry. Whites were still poor and oppressed, but they began to get little rewards that Blacks didn't, plus they were told by the patriarchal channels that they were better than Black people.

Since the onset of the country, there have been offices in the government that monitor dissent and protests, including pro-union protests and anti-war demonstrations. In the world of modern technology, there are pockets of offices all over the government scenery watching more people all the time. The idiot Patriot Act boosted is their greatest ramrod to do this.

Worse, the American government has a big habit of spying on dissenting groups, including other countries. When I was on the surveillance team for the US Embassy in Den Haag, my boss actually asked me to do some undercover with some of the protesting groups and then write a little report about what I saw and heard. I told him that it wasn't in my job description as my job was only to look around for people researching the area for terrorist acts.

I never liked the job-it was too stressful and dangerous-but I took it because it was the only one I could get in Holland and because as a woman, it is my intrinsic nature to care about the well being of others. Opposed to violence, I felt that if I could stop the murder of hundreds of innocent people, then it was my duty to do so. I had taken police training before I went to the universities and earned all those degrees. I could do the job and help to keep hundreds of people safe.

Murder and the psychic wounds it causes afterwards is evil. Period. No one has a right to do it, including the American government.

I imagine that I'm going to be demonized by the conservative right because of this book. I imagine my very good friend, Judyth Vary Baker, Lee Harvey Oswald's mistress, is going to be demonized when her book LEE HARVEY OSWALD AND ME comes out late 2004/early 2005.

Like I told her, "You need to toughen up now because you know how mean and nasty they (the elite) get over there..."

Then I reminded Judyth that we're both Daughters of Dixie (our culture is the Confederate South), so we both know how really mean the rulers can get because we know the culture of hell firsthand. That culture is beyond the word "oppressive" if you're not born on the right side of the poverty/power line.

I'm using our examples to show how easily the patriarchal empire will try to smear peoples' good reputations in an effort to nullify, destroy, dilute or disappear a message, a work of art (Robert Maplethorpe comes to mind), a book or movie (Michael Moore), an effort (people against the Iraq War were traitors), a movement, so forth.

The elite control the villagers by monitoring, infiltrating and destroying opposition. They crush opposition various ways. People mysteriously die and vanish or are jailed on trumped up charges. They use their cultural managers, the media, to demonize these people and/or groups of people. The elite also use the media to ignore these people and/or groups. Remember, free speech is worthless if all channels of distributing it are severely guarded by censors who serve only the needs of the elite.

Burying Bad News With Propaganda. If any news stories about the great unemployment and poverty ever made it to the "news," it was quickly buried by propaganda pieces that the economy was fabulous and everyone was prospering. No decent reporter dare report the negative news or their corporate masters would replace them.

The media were conscious to neglect to report certain news. They still are. They are loathed to criticize anyone from the conservative right, including the president. They are loathe to report on real unemployment and more loathe to report stories that half of the nation's college graduates can't find professional, semi or para professional employment.

Truncation of Puberty of Children/"When They're Old Enough to Bleed, They're Old Enough to Breed." I saw this twenty years ago when I used to pick my children up from elementary school and the girls seemed to suffer from it more than boys. Many girls no older than eight years old had already hit puberty. Some of them had giant breasts, figures of women and several had big gobs of hair under their arms. They were usually taller than the boys, too, and when I would pick my children up from school, I saw many groups of young Amazons towering above the other children.

I remember when I was a child that there was always one or two girls that were more mature than the rest of us, but not at this age. Scary. So scary that I called the principal and she told me that she had seen the change, too. She told me that she thought all the hormones they feed animals to grow faster was affecting girls' bodies the same way. She also told me that many young boys were reaching puberty, too.

Allowing children to reach puberty by the age of 7 or 8 is unnatural. There is something in the environment doing this but since profits come before people, the government nor industry bothered to stop this. I think I know why, too. When children hit puberty so early, they become aggressive and the males, violent.

I have proven all over this book why the elite and their social managers/controllers want a violent society: easier to control people and its a screen to cover the mega violence they use to. If the enormity of violence they use is transparent enough to be measured, then there is no way America could try to sell itself as anything civilized.

But there's more. I have heard countless men of all races comment about young girls with bodies of women, "If they're old enough to bleed, they're old enough to breed." I've argued with them on every occasion, too, and never won the argument because these kind of males believe that they have right to have sex with any sexually mature female as long as she opens her legs for them. Otherwise, these men told me, it would be "rape." Then the argument would escalate and they would finally walk away saying that I had no idea of "reality."

Not investigating the reasons why legions of young American children are having adult bodies is sick. No, its pathetic and indicative of a mean, male society obsessed with violence and sex.

Brain Mapping/Neuromarketing. Emory University (New York) has been working with Brighthouse Institute for Thought Sciences. Brighthouse is a company who researches buying trends. They are using MRI (Magnetic Resonance Imaging)-a medical technology-to identify patterns of brain activity that reveal how consumers evaluate a product, object or advertisement. In other words, they are mapping the brain to find the "buy" button in the brain. By using this technology, marketers learn how to sell products, services, leaders, purgings of unwanted citizens, police-state ideals and enforcement, so forth.

Mapping the brain will tell the elite what kind of puppet political candidates to package for the people. Once again, the critical issues in America will never be examined because smiling, attractive, charismatic candidates will sell humor, " a vision/dream of America The Great, patriotism, good feelings, so forth.

The elite and their cultural managers are master psychologists. They have to be so they can keep everything under control (or in managed chaos) to keep the profits pumping to the top. Now they are learning how to marry the physiological with the psychological and spiritual. Remember, they know how to control the spirit through physical violence (rape, prison, humiliation, disenfranchisement, threats of hell, so forth).

If the elite can learn how to control people by learning what stimulates the brain to "buy," then they will have all the puppet strings they need to own it and control it all. Orwell's nightmare is coming true and this is one of the methods they elite is going to use to get them their dreams.

Continued Social Genocide of Their Own Citizens. The "Big Daddy" (jobs report) for June 2004 came out on July 2nd. Economists were predicting a rosy 240,000+ jobs to be created. Only 112,000 were created and like all the other jobs created under Bush's watch, most jobs were low-paid, service-sector jobs.

Bush is going to be remembered as the president who lost more jobs in modern times under his watch than any other president except for Hoover. The White House always points to "jobs gained" but never at how many were lost and will never come back. It never acknowledges or cares about the suffering of the villagers. That's because America puts the interests of commerce before the needs of the people.

At the same time this news was on CNN, a red ticker-tape news item scrolled across the bottom of the screen. It was a quote from the president or vice-president of the National American Chamber of Commerce saying that out-sourcing jobs abroad was good for American industry.

Of course outsourcing is great for industry! It improves the short-term, profit line. More, the people who are suffering the worst from unemployment are those at Ground Zero. As the employment situation in America gets worse, more of the people with no socio-economic value are going to die.

Remember, the American government skews its own statistics to hide the truth. May unemployment figures remained at 5.6%, an artificially low figure. They do this by purposely excluding certain groups in their statistical gathering. Also, in the news reports of June's Big Daddy was that the jobs gains for April and May were revised and both were a lot lower. This means that the government has been inflating the numbers and then quietly reversing them in continuing months so the stock market wouldn't react with volatility. Anything to assist the elite!

And during all these times of great human suffering, no real social safety nets have been erected to catch those being destroyed. The Bush Administration has put many grants into the hands of organized religion to offer "social services" and many desperate applicants are finding themselves being drowned in dogma to get help or are given moral litmus tests to determine if they are truly needy in the eyes of religion.

Basically, helpless people are being thrown to the razor-edge winds of social forces and are expected to survive by their own devices. The government has hundreds of billions of dollars to secure Iraq's oil for American industrial interests, but it refuses to help those that continue to be un- or underemployed. Like I keep explaining in this book, this is not accidental. The elite is doing this on purpose to kill off as many members of the reserve army of labor as they can.

The people at Ground Zero are fertile and the minorities, particularly Hispanics, are going to be the majority in a few decades. Historically and in modern times, capitalism is not the economic system panacea its sold as. It creates huge pockets of poverty and those pockets are becoming bigger. With most of the wealth flooding the top tiers, there is very little wealth left for the middle-class that upholds the status quo. This means that there is virtually nothing left for the people at the bottom of the society unless there are transfer payments (subsidization via taxes from the middle and higher classes).

The American Government is purposely forcing their own people die only because industry can not provide work for them and because as forced "nonproducers," they are liabilities on the balance sheet of a commerce country. Also, these people have a vote and voting collectively, they could actually vote for some radical change, including the radical change of a government serving all its citizens equally and fairly.

Remember, the politician told me what I saw but refused to believe: one of the big reasons why politicians are elected is because they are expected to make those "executive decisions" that had to be made about reducing the population for the "health" of the country. This is what he told me. This is what began to wake me up and forced me to look at my community with eyes wide open.

The politician equated it to a farmer culling his cattle. Of course when I reminded him that these were people he was talking about, not cattle and the people being targeted for permanent elimination were healthy and young, he told me that it was the rich and power who got to be saved and then he hung up on me.

As God is my witness, this man really told me this. But if you look at how all the systems work, it proves what he said. The body bags are piling up everywhere in America and most of

the people in those bags come from the bottom and died from the violence of poverty, not the disease, condition, accident or crime listed on the death certificate.

Dutch people tell me all the time that they are aware that America is purposely killing its own citizens. They said they see it all the time on the news or they read about it. Everybody sees it, including the victims, but without the support of the middle-class, the carnage will continue. But the middle-class benefits from the social genocide. Their perceived comfort depends on keeping everything in the invisible-but-tangible social order.

Open genocide of its own citizens by the world's only superpower shocks and wounds the villagers while shocking and wounding the world. It openly flaunts the power and brute force of the ruling elite while at the same time, bullies and terrifies the world. More, the open display of citizen murder is righteously justified by those doing it. This means that the victims are blamed for their deaths and suffering, not the rulers of hell who created the conditions in the first place.

One in Three Without Health Insurance. I've already written about this earlier in this chapter, but the situation is getting worse in America. Now one in three Americans under the age of retirement lacked medical health insurance coverage during 2002-2003 (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jun2004/heal-j23_prn.shtml). More than four-fifths of these people were connected to the work force.

According to a Families USA study, every year the deaths of 18,000 people between the ages of 25 and 64 can be attributed to a lack of insurance coverage, making uninsurance the sixth leading cause of death. The Institute of Medicine concluded that uninsured adults were 25 percent more likely to die prematurely than those with insurance. One of the biggest reasons people don't have health insurance is because many employers don't offer it or it is too expensive (sometimes more than what a worker makes).

This is just more proof of social genocide. Why does the world's richest nation allow its citizens to die like this? Because it is savage, that's why. Tragedies like this doesn't happen by accident or fate. All of this is controlled and its controlled at the top.

Concentration of Wealth At Top Resumed Upward Spiral in 2003. In a report released by Merrill Lynch, the world's largest stock broker and by business consulting group Capgemini Group, the number of people with over \$1 million of financial assets increased last year to 7.7 million worldwide (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jun2004/rich_j22_prn.shtml). Most of these rich people are from America and Western Europe.

The poor are getting poorer and some of the middle-class are beginning to fall. Still, America's richest people are getting richer. Sounds like the patriarchal ideal of the plantation system really is making its way back!

Sticking To the Scripted Version of Reality. Politicians and cultural/social managers always stay to the same patriotic, patriarchal script that has been sold over and over to the American people. This way, the tough questions remain unanswered or are blamed on freak occurrences instead of being the outcomes of devastating social policies.

Rigging the Florida Elections For Bush Again. On July 3, 2004, CNN ran a report that Florida (who conveniently is run by Jeb Bush, George's brother) has disenfranchised thousands of legal voters from voting in the presidential elections. These people had committed a crime in the past but had received their voting privileges back after they paid their debt to society. Ironically and expectedly, most of these voters are minorities who also happen to vote for the Democratic party.

This is a method and a message of terror to coerce everyone in the world to obey the elite directive of America. It shows that there is no real democracy in America. This display of rigging the vote in a key state like Florida terrorizes everyone and terrorism is a method of control. Then it gives big messages. The big one is that the ruling elite own America and they're going to run it the way they want to, even if it means rigging the election.

Hey, they did it before and got away with it. The Supreme Court backed them up. They'll do it again.

Application of the Profit-Model for All Aspects of American Life. More and more, those public offices that were supposedly created for the protection of people, education, so forth, has adopted the profit-model of American capitalism.

For example, the small city of Saint Cloud, Minnesota, began to rid itself of the public jobs that were reserved for members of the lower classes. Owners of premiere downtown parking spaces, they eliminated the union parking lot attendants by having "management" companies manage the properties. This resulted in the destruction of all full-time, decent-paying work with fringe benefits into part-time, minimum-wage jobs for students or retirees without any benefits. The few thousand dollars "saved" (efficiency) was rolled into the general budget to pay for raises for city council members and high city officials.

The City of Saint Cloud started making residents buy special city trash bags. Yard rubbish bags cost \$1 a piece and regular trash bags cost \$2 a piece. This turned into a big profit maker and the profits were rolled into the general fund to pay for higher salaries and other things that regular village dwellers might not approve of.

For example, many of the key people in local government and nonprofit agencies were members of The Partnership, a "nonprofit" arm of the local Saint Cloud Chamber of Commerce. Yearly membership "fees" averaged \$6,000.

Patriarchs and their family members from the local prominent families also sat on this "partnership." Their whole agenda was to keep wages cheap in the city by recruiting service industries to the community. A university town with thousands of unemployed college graduates, this nonprofit purposely ignored these peoples' needs for the recruitment of better, white-collar industries. Basically, this organization did everything it could to torpedo any opportunity for better jobs to come into the community and to keep unions out.

Public money, some of it made as a profit by profiteering public services, was spent to keep the community locked in class and racism.

As mentioned earlier in this chapter, Emory University is getting "grants" from Brighthouse so they can map the human brain to find peoples' "buy buttons." Using the science of MRI, a

nonprofit university is collaborating with a corporate entity to learn how to manipulate people psychologically and physiologically. First to sell widgets. Later, it will be used to force obedience and sell genocide.

State universities all over the country are recruiting out-of-state students because they pay higher rates. More tuition equals more profits to be rolled into other budgetary items. Forcing "management" of extreme rural or troubled urban schools brings the profit-model to public education. As with the destruction of the parking lot attendant jobs in Saint Cloud, the results are always the same: union jobs crushed; part-time jobs with no benefits and low wages replace full-time ones with benefits and good wages; the elite "owners" of the management companies usually always make profits for their "entrepreneurship."

America really is America, Incorporated. Almost every segment of society-profit and "nonprofit" is being run with profit-taking central to their decisions. Profits have become more important than people. The profit-model represents the morality of money and money has no morality. This makes a violent arena for criminality and male brute force. It sounds like the Mafia but plays like a savage society that tries to sell itself as a civilized one.

Applying the profit-model to all parts of society entrenches everyone under the control of the elite and their hidden masters, the Titans or the shadow rulers.

Relentless Campaign. Want to get rid of a whole group of people? Want to demonize a critic of the Bush administration? Start a relentless campaign against them by using surrogates (e.g., "think-tanks" or op-eds in conservative newspapers). Like Goebbels learned a long time ago, repeat the mantra thousands and thousands of time and drench the whole social fabric in them and the people will begin to believe the unbelievable. Once the villagers believe the lies they're told as truth, they are more willing to hate the attacked person or persons.

Manipulating the Whole System By Manipulating the White Middle-Class. Terrify the socially-guaranteed, inherited, deserving white middle-class and this majority will vote or do anything they are told to do by the elite to save themselves and their families. This is the biggest lesson I learned when they started the New Purgings in America. It was everyone for themselves, including the churches who sold out the disenfranchised in "compromises."

All the elite need is the support of the white middle-class to keep them in power and wealth. The rest of the people are not listened to and are expendable.

Good for Business. The socially-engineered campaigns against the unwanted groups of America are good for business. Just like the government had its relentless campaign for the Iraq War, it relentlessly campaigned (with male institutions from the right), for the elimination of social programs that supported the poor.

Capitalism can not provide enough work for the whole village. This has been proven since the beginning. Not only that, capitalism creates great pockets of poverty. Capitalism filters down from the top (where the elite take the lion's share) and stops at the middle-class.

The people born at Ground Zero are damned by capitalism not to prosper. Economists, social planners, urban planners, politicians, mayors, so forth, know this. So does business.

Pariah people have basic human needs that have to be met: food, shelter, emergency medical treatment, emergencies, so forth. Because they are zero or low producers, they can not pay for many of these needs. Someone has to pay for these needs and most usually come from society, paid via taxes. Business, always focused on accounting's bottom line, loathe paying taxes. Taxes take away from the short-term profit the market (ruled by the Titans) demands.

Although draconian, patriarchal, punitive laws ensnare many of the Ground Zero people, some escape the social labyrinths designed to target the poor and/or minorities. Imprisoning large numbers of unwanted people is important because it takes away their vote (that they might actually use as a group) and because it forces these people to prematurely die from prolonged exposure to poverty. People who've been in prison can't get work once released. No work means no way to buy your daily bread and the basic necessities of life. There are no social safety nets for former errants, so they have no income and no way to have one. A system like that kills a lot of people quickly plus it keeps feeding the patriarchal prison systems

Reluctance to Stand Up to Police Brutality. In the first part of August 2004, Belgium 1 Television showed a news story from Geneva. A happy soccer fan broke out of the crowd and got on the field with his banner. He ran across the field with four police chasing him.

They finally caught him and after he was held down on the ground by the police, one police took out his club with the built-in grip and started beating the fan right between the ribs. He must have hit the victim four or five times when one of the players came running over and kicked one of the police in the head. All of the sudden, players from both teams and some of the fans came to the rescue of the beaten man. They started beating the police back and chased them out of the stadium.

I've seen it over and over here in Europe: The people won't put up with police brutality. In America, the police beat people to death all the time and nobody does anything about it unless it happens in a rough ghetto like North Omaha where police officers have to ride four to a car.

I met a lady from Omaha a couple years ago in Amsterdam. I asked her if the police officers still had to ride four to a car in North Omaha and she laughed ironically and said, "Yes."

Brainwashed from cradle to grave, Americans are taught complete obedience to the police unless you're the most oppressed. They will stand and watch people be beaten or worse and not do anything about it. This is perfect police-state control.

Selling US Militarism and Allegiance to the World's People Through Fashion. Right after the Invasion of Iraq, the fashion many people were wearing in North Holland were simulated US Army uniforms! I saw many little babies wearing flight jackets saturated with American flags and other military symbols, including eagles and "patches" for bravery. Worse, I also saw adults wearing them.

Standing in front of the little market where I sell my newspapers, I always watch people. I look at their clothing, their faces, feel their spirits. I saw all kinds of people wearing simulated American military-style clothing. I wrote down one brand: Aviatric Task Force.

People wore camouflage clothing with American military insignia. I saw several little girls' clothing that were in pink camouflage with ruffles around the edges! I saw others (not punks) wearing American-style combat boots. Then there were hats and all kinds of other "fashion" accessories that looked like they came out of a US Army clothing catalog. I saw a little girl with pink, plastic bullet barrettes.

I asked some Europeans from other parts of Europe about this. They said that military clothing was the fashion where they came from.

Am I the only one who sees the implications of all this? Am I the only one who sees how this controls the Dutch and other people? Wake up! The ruling elite of America sneaked support for an illegal invasion plus patriotism to the Evil Empire into the world's fashion. Ingenious, isn't it?

Two Party Systems. Keeps all the power and wealth in the hands of the elite and their corporate interest.

Bad News In Pieces. Judyth Vary Baker (Lee Harvey Oswald's mistress) reminded me of this one. When I showed her a piece of this chapter, she wiggled. She said she couldn't handle it because she was acclimated to getting her bad news in pieces with pointless, sensational news adroitly fit between those pieces of bad news.

Keeps the village ignorant and the villagers "Polyannas" (a slang term from the Disney movie Pollyanna where the main character sees only the "happy" things of the world).

Hard-core Selling of War in the Middle-East and Hatred of Middle Easterners Plus Terrorizing the American Village By Fear-Mongering. On July 31st at 11:00 at night, an American series came on the television. It's called The Agency and its about the brave bootjacks of the CIA trying to keep the village safe from terrorism.

I've written about this series before, but this one stood out as an ingenious way to sell war, hatred and scare the hell out of countless millions of Americans and some of the world's people. This happened the first four minutes of the program.

Its evening and Mary White Middle-Class and her daughter Meagan are getting of the car. The bags show that they are back from shopping. Meagan goes ahead of her mother and suddenly an assailant appears in the shadows and starts stabbing Mary for no apparent reason. Poor little Meagan begins to scream. Mary digs in her purse and pulls out a piece (gun). She fires several at the assailant, even though little Meagan could've caught a stray bullet because bullets from revolvers don't never fly straight. The barrels aren't long enough like a rifle's.

Hollywood is guilty of selling the myth that revolvers shoot straight, especially in Wild West and Dirty Harry gun-fights.

Cut to a meeting at The Agency. Behind the Director are big photos of real human fingers. There must have been at least 30 of them. Seems they are the fingers of the terrorists killed in Afghanistan in the "War on Terror." They were taken from the dead bodies for fingerprinting and DNA matching. Seems that the assailant in the night who killed Mary Middle-Class is one of those dead terrorists. About this time I turned the TV show off.

"Disorganized Voting." Those were Jonathan Mann of CNN words when he was describing the problems with Florida presidential voting this year (he was covering the Democratic Convention).

A lot of eligible Black voters have been removed from the voting rolls again. This is called premeditated disenfranchisement and premeditated disenfranchisement to control an election.

By calling the problem something else, he sanitized and homogenized the problem, thus rendering it sterile and partially "solved."

This is a chapter of methods of control. This is how they do it. The social controllers/managers down play the despicable problems of voter disenfranchisement through their appointed media "father figures" and give it softer, gentler names/descriptors. This way, the problems never get solved and the election is hijacked in favor of a man whose brother ironically happens to be the governor.

Units. To take the human face away from the villagers, the rulers look upon them as units and whether they are "productive" units or "non-productive" units.

When people are looked upon as commodities, producers/nonproducers and subhumans, its easier to kill them for the benefit of the status quo and their economic system.

Institutional Discrimination. Built into the bedrock of all male institutions at the founding of the capitalist enterprise called America, this is why discrimination and racism never goes away.

The benefits of racism for capitalism and social control have been discussed everywhere in this book. Its an elite male feudal system that has built-in guarantees of enormous profit for the wealthy and powerful and built-in guarantees of enormous suffering from poverty for those born from wombs of the lower classes. Institutional discrimination keeps the class and gender lines

Democracy Is Really An Invisible Fight Between the Forces Of Good and Evil. Many times, when blatant injustice and evil occurs and the media can no longer ignore it, the injustices are softened, downplayed and eventually rolled into the old male religions' explanation that everything is a fight against evil. Somehow, some form of Satan always pops up in the equation.

The propagandists explain to us that Colonial Capitalism "democracy" can not be perfect because there are always forces, including invisible ones (enter evil), that are against any "real" forms of democracy.

And of course, America is "God's Chosen Nation," thus its leaders are anointed by God and are good, plus they are somehow mystical and thus are regents. Goebbels sold a vision of Germany and Hitler the same way.

This chapter is very long, so I won't elaborate on the visible "enemies of the state." Blaming malevolent, invisible forces (not social forces-those come from man) on person/s unseen are

weak explanations, but they work. Why? Because the villagers are purposely kept ignorant and superstitious plus they are constantly brainwashed by propaganda and manipulated by violence or the threat of it (terror).

I already mentioned "Blame It On Satan" a year and a half ago. This builds on that.

Prozac Nation: Secondary Ingestion of Prozac. Sometimes I wonder why it is taking so long to write this book and then something important comes along that illuminates and builds a better diagram of how people are invisibly controlled.

In the Noordhollands Dagblad, August 10, 2004 on page D15, there was a small article ("Prozac in Engels drinkwater"). The official explanation is that lots of people are on Prozac in England and when it leaves their body and goes down the toilet, it ends up in the water supply and for some reason, it is unfilterable.

I once had a boyfriend in the early 1980's who studied waste management in college. He told me that municipalities can filter everything out of water, plus he told me that anyone inside the buildings could put anything they wanted into the water. Maybe London is doping up their villagers on purpose. Prozac makes people very docile and easy to control.

But why? Do the Patriarchs have to have that much control over us? Could it be that a great holocaust is coming? Which one? Man-made (genocide to prop up Colonial Capitalism, AIDS, global warming, so forth) or natural (e.g., an asteroid hurtling toward earth, a plague for which there is no cure, so forth)?

For years, many villagers have tried to warn other villagers that the water supplies have mind controlling drugs in them. Some have been able to connect fluoride in the water supply to mind and body control. Hence, below...

Fluoride. According to the articles I have read about this, at the end of the Second World War, the United States Government sent Charles Eliot Perkins, a research worker in chemistry, biochemistry, physiology and pathology, to take charge of the vast Farben chemical plants in Germany.

While he was there, Perkins was told by the German chemists of a scheme which had been worked out by them during the war and adopted by the German General Staff. I.G. Farben had developed plans during the war to fluoridate the occupied countries, because it had been found that fluoridation caused slight damage to a specific part of the brain. More recent scientific studies back this up.

The German chemists reported that the damage from fluoride had a very particular effect: Fluoride made it more difficult for people to defend their freedom. Not only that, people became more docile towards authority.

In a letter abstracted from Fluoridation and Lawlessness (published by the Committee for Mental Health and National Security) to the Lee Foundation for Nutritional Research, Milwaukee, Wisconsin, on 2nd October 1954, a Charles Eliot Perkins, scientist and author of

Washington DC, and one must assume, the same Charles Eliot Perkins of the "Dickinson Statement" to the Victorian Parliament, said this:

"We are told by the fanatical ideologists who are advocating the fluoridation of the water supplies in this country that their purpose is to reduce the incidence of tooth decay in children, and it is the plausibility of this excuse, plus the gullibility of the public and the cupidity of public officials that is responsible for the present spread of artificial water fluoridation in this country.

"However - and I want to make this very definite and positive - the real reason behind water fluoridation is not to benefit children's teeth. If this were the real reason, there are many ways in which it could be done which are much easier, cheaper and far more effective. The real purpose behind water fluoridation is to reduce the resistance of the masses to domination and control and loss of liberty...

"When the Nazis, under Hitler, decided to go into Poland... the German General Staff and the Russian General Staff exchanged scientific and military ideas, plans and personnel and the scheme of mass control through water medication was seized upon by the Russian Communists because it fitted ideally into their plan to Communize the world...

"I say this in all earnestness and sincerity of a scientist who has spent nearly 20 years research into the chemistry, bio-chemistry, physiology and pathology of fluorine: any person who drinks artificially fluorinated water for a period of one year or more will never again be the same person, mentally or physically."

American Patriarchal foundations include the Rockefeller, Ford and Carnegie Foundations. Wealthy, they were the first foundations to make grants in the population (control) field. More, the Ford and Carnegie Foundations, combined with the Harriman railroad fortune, funded the American eugenics movement in the early 1900's.

All these big foundations were in bed with each other. Ironically, the Carnegie family merged with the Mellon family Institute to create Carnegie-Mellon University in Pittsburgh in 1967.

The Mellon family were the founders of the original Mellon Institute at "discovered" that fluoride was a miracle substance that could save the teeth of the nation's children.

Ironically, the Mellon family also founded the American Aluminum Company (Alcoa), the largest producer of the waste toxin, sodium fluoride, which had little known commercial or industrial value. Also, sodium fluoride was an environmental hazard of great public concern and was very costly in terms of safe disposal.

By manipulating the Mellon Institute's "discoveries," the Mellon family was able to turn their toxic trash into cash. Not only that, they got to dump toxic waste into the public's water supplies.

Fluoride is bad for people. It has been linked to a plethora of illnesses and is dangerous to unborn children.

The facts about fluoride can not be dismissed. It is more dangerous than it is useful for preserving teeth. Does it make people more docile and obedient? The question is on the table. I'm not a chemist, but my instinct tells me that the Titans use fluoride to control people.

Of course, now the people of my former village will try to blame fluoride for the holocaust they allowed to happen. On the other hand, it could explain why they let it happen. A propaganda scientist, it is my conclusion that because the holocaust was so institutionalized, that one method of mind-control does not fit everyone. Hence, constant cocktails (mixtures) of methods and messages of control.

Maybe people should start brushing with salt and filter their water with a big filter. Hopefully, they can filter out the prozac with the fluoride.

American Eugenics Movement. The idea of a white, blond-haired, blue-eyed master Nordic race was not Adolf Hitler's. He was to echo and expand on what he learned from his studies of English, US history and US current affairs.

Hitler learned about concentration camps from others. According to author John Toland (Adolf Hitler; pg. 702), Hitler admired the camps for the Boer prisoners in South Africa and for the Indians in the Wild West. Hitler often praised to his inner circle the efficiency of America's extermination of its untamable people by starvation and uneven/unfair combat.

Eugenics is the racist American pseudoscience designed to wipe out all human beings except those who conformed to a Nordic stereotype. The Eugenics Movement would have remained a wet dream of the Titans, but ironically, massive, Titan money from Titan Institutions (foundations) lavishly funded this movement. As mentioned above, these foundations were the Carnegie and Ford Foundations with money from the Harriman railroad fortune.

Some of America's most respected scientists from prestigious universities such as Harvard, Yale and Princeton were in unholy alliances with the foundations. These scientists faked and skewed data to serve eugenics' racist aims.

This philosophy was enshrined into national policy, resulting in forced sterilization, segregation laws and marriage restrictions that were enacted in 27 states.

After eugenics and race biology became entrenched as an American ideal, the campaign crossed borders to Germany where Hitler it came to his attention.

In 1863, Sir Francis Galton, a cousin of Charles Darwin, theorized that if talented people married only other talented people, the result would be a better-quality of offspring. At the turn of the last century, Galton's ideas were imported into the US just as Gregor Mendel's principles of hereditary were rediscovered. American eugenics advocated believed with religious fervor that Mendelian concepts also governed the social and intellectual character of man.

In the early twentieth century, America was torn by post-Reconstruction chaos and reeling from the upheaval from massive immigration. Race conflict was everywhere.

Elitists, utopians and others reinvented Galton's eugenics into a repressive and racist ideology. Their intent was to populate the earth with their own socioeconomic and biological kind while eliminating the other "sub-human" races.

In the process, the American Eugenics Movement subtracted blacks, Indians, Hispanics, Eastern Europeans, Jews, dark-haired/skinned people, poor people, the sick: Anyone outside the gentrified genetic lines drawn up by American raceologists.

How did the American Eugenics Movement eliminate those non-producers? First, by identifying the offending sub-humans. Afterwards, the identified victims were subjected to lifelong segregation and sterilization programs to kill off their bloodlines.

Eighteen solutions were explored in a Carnegie-supported study in 1911 called, "Preliminary Report of the Committee of the Eugenic Section of The American Breeder's Association to Study and Report on the Best Practical Means for Cutting Off the Defective Germ-Plasm in the Human Population. Although the eight of the 18 solutions was euthanasia, the breeders believed it was too early to implement this solution. The most commonly suggested method of eugenicide in the report was a "lethal chamber" or gas chamber.

The United States Supreme Court endorsed eugenics as a national policy. In the infamous 1927 decision, *Buck v. Bell*, Supreme Court Justice Oliver Wendell Holmes wrote, "It is better for all the world, if instead of waiting to execute degenerate offspring for crime, or to let them starve for their imbecility, society can prevent those who are manifestly unfit from continuing their kind...Three generations of imbeciles are enough." Years Later, the Nazis would quote Holmes' words in their own defense at the Nuremberg trials.

Tragically, the Rockefeller Foundation helped found and fund the German eugenics program. The Foundation also funded the program that paid for Josef Mengele's eugenics studies at Auschwitz.

Although forced sterilization and restriction of marriages is now outlawed, the American Eugenics Movement is still as strong as ever. Its just called something else, including "welfare reform" and "tough love" (to motivate you to chase the American Dream when you don't have the socio-economic value to get in the fixed game). The American Eugenics Movement is hidden behind the institutions of economics, government, institutional poverty and the charities who serve the impoverished.

Remember, with most of the wealth and power flooding the higher tiers of society, Colonial Capitalism barely provides enough economics for the middle-class, the guards of The System. Because the guards are small "stakeholders" (keeps them faithful and obedient), the elite want their stakeholders to look like them: the white master race.

The last forced sterilization of an American Indian woman stopped in 1976. Ironically, I met several indian women over the years who were sterilized against their will by the paternal government. All were bitter and outraged to say the least.

The patriarchal politicians and their agents try to tell the village that the American Eugenics Movement is dead. If that is so, why did the agents of They System mostly praise the 1983 eugenics book *The Bell Curve* by Richard Herrnstein and Charles Murray, Jr.? Herrnstein,

by the way, was a professor at Princeton. This gave the book "legitimacy" just like the scholar/ scientists from the Ivy League universities gave eugenics legitimacy and merit in its early days.

Eugenics never went away. The leopard just changed its spots. Now its called a respectable "genetics movement."

The American Eugenics Movement is a form of social genocide and social genocide is a big tool for coercion and control of the villagers.

Groupthink. The textbook definition of groupthink is, "The tendency of highly cohesive groups to assume that their decisions can't be wrong: that all members must support the group's decision and ignore information contrary to it. Members feel that the group is infallible and morally superior, that there should be no more discussion of the issues at hand. The only task left is to support the decisions as strongly as possible."

The problem with groupthink is that it reduces critical thinking, potentially resulting in poor decisions, many times with disastrous results.

Although they are told that they are "independent," very few Americans think independently. Their thoughts are controlled by the Great White Fathers through all the control devices in the social tapestry. In fact, the groupthink thoughts of the ruling elite are sold as the legitimate, moral thoughts for the whole village. The groupthink of the ruling patriarchs controls the whole village and keeps it impoverished.

Father Figure President. The Bible teaches readers that villages need strong patriarchal figures (Moses, Abraham, David, so forth) to protect them from satanic and human evil.

Americans are trained from the cradle to the grave to reach for the Great White Fathers to save them. More, social managers sell the president as a parent figure, the adult designated with the responsibility and authority to protect them.

Look who's president. He doesn't seem like a strong desert patriarch except that he is quick to smote his enemies and the non-producers of the village.

Whenever someone gives their power completely to the state, they are controlled.

Patriotically Correct. The large media giants in America are loathe to report anything negative against Bush and his regime because they want to be "patriotically correct." In the American world of black and white, if you are not viewed as a patriot, you are viewed as a traitor (with nothing in-between). You're either a metaphorical hero like George Washington or a hated traitor like Benedict Arnold.

The first thing a child learns in history is that all the villagers are expected to be a patriot and to not critically question anything the Great White Fathers tell us. The second thing a child learns in school is that traitors deserve the death penalty. Its built right into the standardized versions of beginning American history that is taught from sea-to-shining-sea.

When everyone, including the media, has to be patriotically correct, the reality becomes skewed and surreal. This depresses the whole quality of the village and remember, a depressed village is a more controllable one!

Confusion. My old boyfriend told me that everyone he knows is confused. There are literally hundreds of applicants for every job opening and for the first time in the history of the country, great numbers of their citizens are homeless in Holland.

Everyone here can feel the world changing into a neo-American one. Like the Turkish guy told me, "You can feel the great power of the evil coming from the other side of the world and all of it is coming from America."

One of the reasons why I wrote this book was to explain to my Dutch friends (and to myself), why America is as corrupt and violent as it is. Another reason why I wrote it was to explain to a confused world--terrorized by a rogue super-power controlled by the merchant and banking elite--why they are so confused.

Confusion in the American and world village keeps everyone running, everyone guessing, everyone upset. When any village is in chaos, they are ripe for rule while the elite strip out all the village's wealth from the treasuries.

Sending Darkies to Die for Capitalistic Colonialism. In 2001, Department of Defense statistics showed that while 10% of military forces are comprised of Latinos, 17.7% of this group occupies "frontline positions." This includes, "infantry, gun crews, and seamanship."

A high percentage of minorities are losing their lives in Iraq as compared to the central population. Without males in their communities to protect them, minority women and children are unprotected from the savage, invisible hand of capitalism and its racism. Destroyed minority communities is genocide and genocide (and the threat of it) is a premiere control tool.

Helping People With A Sermon. As mentioned in Chapter Five, established religion is deeply in bed with the government. The elite can't remove hated groups of people permanently from the social tapestry without the silence of religion.

In exchange for their silence or to ease their consciences (they call it "compromise"), religion is given something in exchange. One is economic protection of their male supporters. Another is receiving grants to provide what the government should be providing: food, clothing and shelter to the underclasses.

Of course, the educated underclasses are rarely hired for these "programs" unless it is the lowest of work that pays the lowest of wages (there are too many middle-class males out of work who attend church, so they must be served first for all the better program jobs). And of course, "workers" who administer these grants must be good church members who can pass "litmus tests" for "righteousness."

Religion wins other things for their silence against the holocaust: They have a captive audience to sell their dogma to. A hungry person has to listen about how they have to suffer because its "Satan's World" but how if they give complete control of their lives to the

representatives of religion and government, they will have a wonderful afterlife. Otherwise, if they think living in America at Ground Zero is hell, wait until the afterlife as it will get worse. So the slaves are told to be happy, dancing slaves for religion and after they die, they won't be slaves anymore.

Keeps everyone in chains. Dismisses the causes and realities of poverty and the violence of poverty as "unavoidable" because an invisible Satan is causing it when in reality, it is greedy and powerful State-men who cause all the suffering of this world.

Two Pay-Scales and Realities For Orphans. White orphans usually get more governmental assistance than minority orphans. That's because it's tied into the racist Social Security system where "contributions" determine the benefits. Of course the children of the middle-class white male is going to get more than the children of ghetto black male. The white man almost always makes much more money than the other males. He also makes more money than females. It's a male feudal system that rewards white males over the other groups.

This two-pay scale also reflects the current foster-parent system. White foster parents in the suburbs get more money than black foster parents in the ghetto. Unfortunately, there isn't enough black foster parents for black children so if they go to a white foster home, the white foster parents are paid a "bonus" because the black child is automatically labeled as "special needs."

Wait, it gets worse for minority children. Most white foster parents don't want minority children so the minority orphans are sent to group homes or orphanages. These group homes and orphanages receive over a hundred dollars a day to care for these children. Who works at these places? Mostly whites born in privilege, thus they receive a middle-class income for working there.

But say if the Black or Indian grandmother wants to take care of the children, all she can get is a little miserable welfare check that doesn't pay for the basic needs of the children. For instance, if a Black mother dies leaving five children, it would cost most states at least \$500 a day to send them to group homes/orphanages or at least \$3500 a month to keep them in white foster homes. When their grandma wants to take care of them, she's lucky if she can get \$300 a month for all of them plus a few foodstamps. Do you get the picture?

When the futures of orphans are tied only to their race, thus socio-economic value, it degrades the village plus it forces the orphans of unwanted races to die prematurely from prolonged exposure to the violence of poverty. Keeping racism alive to this extent-on the backs of orphaned children-shows how great racism is in the society and racism terrifies those who are vulnerable. Terror keeps everyone goose-stepping!

Destruction of Social Security. The conservative elite want to destroy Social Security or tie it to their economic system of Wall Street where the average person's savings for retirement or disability could be wiped out in any moment.

The elite want to get rid of Social Security for two basic reasons: (1) the government has been spending the surpluses so when it's needed to pay the "baby boomers" new taxes will have to be levied and taxes interfere with profit maximization; (2) to force people to invest in private pension and insurance policies that maybe fiscally unsound and go bankrupt; and (3) if

Americans have been unable to save because they were born slave workers at Ground Zero, they will die faster without public support, thus ridding society of having to support "nonproducers" or what capitalists view as "dead weight." Remember, the elite cause inequity reasons: to keep profits flooding up to them and to cull anyone considered "useless" (no money, power, privilege or past their prime working age) from society.

Worries about no pension or other "safety nets" keeps the villagers highly competitive against each other and it justifies in tacit agreements the need to reduce the number of nonproducers and non-property owners. This is called social genocide. Anytime when blood of innocents runs like rivers through the village, the village is chaotic and a chaotic village is an easy to control one plus a more agreeable village to social genocide.

DSO Exploit/ation. When researching for this book in September 2004, I wanted to see if there was any new information I could find to help augment the chapters I need to finish writing. I wanted to get more non-patriotic information about the Constitution, so I searched and accidentally went to a Posse Comitatus site. This is a group of real radical Christians who don't believe in paying taxes. Guess what? My boyfriend's father's computer got hit with viruses, including a DSO Exploit virus that took a long time and several types of virus software to get rid of it.

Okay, I got the message and I'm sure other viewers got the message (if you look at information the government doesn't want you to see, you will be punished). But wait, it gets worse. The other day, my boyfriend looked at the Internet to see if there was a derogatory poster of his Prime Minister he heard about on the news. Instantly, his father's computer was hit with two viruses.

These are not isolated cases. Anytime a person looks at something on the Internet that doesn't agree with the status quo, they are attacked by stubborn viruses. The reality is that there is no free exchange of ideas, only the exchange of officially approved ideas. Attacks of viruses like this show everyone in the world that they're not allowed to think outside the box nor learn outside of it, either. Remember, ideas are dangerous in a camouflaged plantation feudal system.

Forcing Premature Death for Slave Workers Once They Are Past Their Prime. Listed above in the Destruction of Social Security.

Eugenics/Purging of Unwanted People By the Corporate Media. I'm going to write a book about this and call it PUPPET MASTERS: HOW THE MEDIA GROOMS OBEDIENCE AND VIOLENCE IN THE MASSES.

Benign Genocide. When I was searching the Internet in September 2004, I saw an article about how capitalism and its servants cause "benign genocide." Excuse me? How can the holocaust of others be benign? Because its sanctioned behind the doors of institutions and carried out by surrogate forces? Murder is still murder.

Telling the villagers that the genocide their Collective has committed is "benign" eases their guilty consciences, but at the same time, sucks them deeper into more Collective Murders. Denial of social crimes keeps the villagers under control.

Murder Puppets. On Dutch television on October 1, 2004, they did a story about serial killer action figures in America. They called them "murder puppets." These dolls included Jeffrey Dalmer and Ted Bundy.

Desensitizes the village to murder and mayhem or it terrifies the villagers. Either way, keeps everybody either violent or in control.

Faces of Death. A year and a half ago, I listed Bum Fights in Chapter Fourteen. I totally forgot about how almost every video store in America has a "gruesome truesome shelf" of shock videos, including at least nine graduating versions of Faces of Death.

Because of the severity of the content of videos like Faces of Death or "Banned from Television" videos, this category needs to be in this chapter because the messages gleaned from these videos are more methods of control than messages.

The proliferation of death videos helps entrench the Death World that the hidden rulers are forcing us to live by the destructive economic system and lack of real democracy. Also, because the American elite are purging unwanted groups of people through the institutional doors of government and use of surrogate forces, desensitizing the villagers to death and all its terrible faces makes the majority of the village support the "cleansing" or purging of the minority.

Sky Watch/Spy Watch. Recently, I saw on Dutch TV a commercial for a new toy called Sky Watch. Its a remote-controlled helicopter with a video camera. The commercial showed the little helicopter catching images of the neighborhood and crime. I'm sure there's at least one version of this toy in America.

Teaches little brothers (the young males of the village) to be Big Brothers (spies for the elite). The world is evolving into one where everyone watches everyone else and "offenders" to the status quo are quickly and quietly disappeared to prison or killed.

Skewed Statistics of Prosperity for Shamed Silence. When I lived in St. Cloud, Minnesota, the local newspaper ran an article about two local St. Cloud State University professors (Mary Edwards and Roger White) who did a statistical study of the local economy. Their study said that the "average" household was earning \$50,000 a year. I remember this so well because I knew Edwards and White professionally and because my husband used the article as an excuse to rape me violently and anally for several weeks. The article made him feel that I was somehow "failing" him by not getting one of the fabulous jobs that every educated person in the community was supposedly getting.

When he started raping me to this news story, I pulled out the Maxwell Report commissioned by the Tri-Country Redevelopment and Housing Authority in 1995. It said that half of the community's households made less than \$25,000 and thus, many of the community members were on the brink of poverty or were impoverished. Trying to prove my innocence to my abusive husband only made him more violent.

So I called Mary about her statistical survey and she admitted that "some" of their sampling was flawed. Later, I heard that the "study" was "sponsored" by local business interests. I also found out later that other educated women were also raped by husbands who had read that story.

Why did they do it? To tell the village that it was more "prosperous" than it really was. Why? To start civil wars in classes, in marriages, between co-workers, between other groups and to shame the villagers into silence when it came time to unleash social forces at the "unfit" villagers so they would die immediately or prematurely. This is what the protected status quo did on the "local" level to support the pogrom called for at the national level by the ruling elite and their industrial interests.

Taking the Young Men Out of the Village. War, including "war on drugs" and "war on crime" takes the young men out of the village, particularly vulnerable men. This means that minority men become victims of war more than comfortable white men.

They are taken out of the village to fight wars to keep capitalism propped up. Because the forces of poverty incubate and produce desperate people who are more likely to take drugs and/or commit crime. This means that young minority men are taken out of the village for using drugs and/or committing crimes.

Taking the young men out of the village keeps capitalism propped up because the men usually lose their vote, are legally locked out of good work because they have a "record" (capitalism can't provide enough jobs for everyone so it needs ways to keep workers out) and if they go to a corporate-owned prison, a corporation makes a profit.

Because the future is primarily a workless one and because too many minorities with voting privileges can become a problem for the status quo, taking the young men out of the village is necessary. They are the only ones who can protect their women and children. With the young men gone, minority women and children are more vulnerable to succumb to the violent social forces of poverty and racism unleashed against them. The numbers in the minority population begin to drop.

Once A Thief Always A Thief. The Savage Society will put labels, especially bad labels, on people and keep them on people until they die. It stirs up the meanness in the village and a mean village is easier to control.

Billions Missing From Iraq Oil. I wrote in this book over a year and a half ago about how the oil industry ripped off hundreds of millions of dollars of oil revenue from American Indians. Guess what? The oil industry ripped off the Iraqis just like I warned. According to all the accounts I've read so far, nobody knows how much is missing. According to an article from the World Socialist Web Site (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jul2004/iraq_j21_prn.shtml), British charity Christian Aid reported that up to \$3 billion in oil export revenues has gone missing.

That's what happens when the fox is guarding the chicken coop. That's what happens when the captains of the morality of money (money has no morality) are in charge. That's what happens when the oil industry is allowed to determine energy policies and urge an illegal war in Iraq that enriches the multinational oil companies and investor elite on the blood of innocents. Is it ironic, just coincidental or real lucky that the Bush family fortune is tied to oil?

At the time of this writing (October 7, 2004), oil is over \$50 a barrel and going up, up, up. Someone's making money. Who? I'm sure the Texas oil men and Bush family members are laughing all the way to the bank...

Low-Skill Jobs Drying Up. Jobs normally held by low-skilled, less educated workers are disappearing. Wages are also decreasing as they decreased 12 percent for males during the 1980's (http://www.bc.edu/bc_org/rvp/pubaf/chronicle/v4/O19/GOTTSCHALK.html).

The poor and minorities have historically been the low-skill workers. If there are no safety nets for them and no work, what are the results? Death and premature death from the violence of poverty. Scars and terrifies the rest of the village so they will blindly obey the patriarchal directives.

2.8 to One. In October 2003, there were 2.8 unemployed workers for every job opening. (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/jan2004/jobs-j23_prn.shtml).

When people are fighting each other for the few scraps of employment available, they are unable to address the real causes of their unemployment (corporate corruption, apathy, greed, so forth).

With no social safety nets and unemployment benefits based on access to work by class (the privileged make more money than the underclasses), people die from the violence of poverty. Both these factors keep everybody fighting and everybody terrorized. With blood and suffering everywhere, the elite rule with impunity.

Starve the Beast. The Republican Party is now controlled by ideological extremists who reject any meaningful role for government in expanding economic opportunity or preventing the abuses of private economic power. Some of these extremists have boasted that their goal is to "Starve the Beast" (cut taxes so low that the government does not have the resources to play a meaningful role in the economy or social justice).

The philosophy goes back to the Great Era of the Elite White Men of the 19th Century who believed that they should have unlimited property rights and rights to accumulation of great wealth, even if it cost inequity in all levels of the village. These elite also believed that they should be permitted to dominate the nation's economic life (rule), whether officially or behind the scenes.

When you starve the beast, you starve the other "beasts" (those who are determined to be subhuman by race, lower class and gender). That's exactly how it works and everyone knows it. Its negative population control.

With 2.8 unemployed workers for every job opening in America, this means that almost two people out of three are going to go without work. If they don't have a working family member or assets, they're not going to be able to pay rent or buy food, let alone pay health insurance premiums. These factors by themselves guarantee that many people will die prematurely only because the elite demanded more tribute, so they reduced labor costs and thus the quality of life for the village.

Without social safety nets and the government as a last-resort employer for the hopelessly unemployed, villagers (mostly from the unwanted groups) are going to conveniently die for industry and the state.

No Privacy. The bootjack laws of the Patriot Act have eliminated villagers' right to privacy. Now the government can learn what it wants about anyone and use the threat of that for complete control of everyone. Of course, there's a double standard to this. The Great White Fathers in Washington still have their privacy. That's why Cheney doesn't have to reveal who designed the Bush's energy policy (although everyone knows that the oil industry did). That's why the Bush administration doesn't have to turn over papers regarding the Iraqi prisoner abuse. No privacy except for the ruling elite means complete control of the village.

Evicting Minority Neighborhoods. When developers decide to "redevelop" neighborhoods into residential properties for the better classes, they unleash all kinds of forces to force this. They pummel the community with relentless propaganda that development will bring about prosperity for the community, while ignoring the human needs of shelter for the disenfranchised who are currently living on the property to be "developed."

Of course the poor and minorities are pushed off and then they have no where to go. Ask any poor person or social worker: homelessness forces die-off of people.

I saw this happen at the Cimmaron Trailer Park on the edge of Saint Cloud. Developers wanted to build single family homes that the residents of the trailer park could never afford. Even when they were evicted, many could not find a lot to rent for their trailer. Most lost their trailers and were forced into high-rent apartments that took most of their monthly income to pay. Those were the lucky ones. Others became homeless and started to perish.

Besides forcing homelessness, there was a big message in all of this: The middle and higher classes of America are the only ones allowed to survive in the future world. Terrifies everyone and a terrified village is a controlled one.

Smear Campaigns. When one of the members of the conservative right, of a political party, a law enforcement agency, a think-tank, so forth, want to destroy someone and/or their families, they start a smear campaign.

Only patriarchal predators smear others for gain or to disappear someone from the social tapestry. People and organizations from the left never do it because they are always under a microscope and because they don't have the stomach for it.

Keeps the village controlled by mean, violent, powerful males and their agencies/institutions.

Eliminating Leaders from the Underclass. A year and a half ago, I wrote in this chapter about lack of leaders from the underclass. Now that I have meditated and prayed and thought endlessly on this, I realize that the rich can't afford to buy any one considered "threatening" from the lower classes.

With great angst, I realize now that many would-be leaders are crushed before they ever have a chance to rise up and lead. How does this happen? By identifying the cream of the lower classes and crushing them. That's what they did to me and several other people.

Representatives of the Patriarchs came into our ghetto, barrio, white-trash and hill schools and told us that we would prosper in the Great Nation if we became leaders and/or got a higher education. These representatives already knew that there enormous social and economic barriers in our way, so only the best and the brightest would rise to the top.

Why did they crush us? Because to win any war, even invisible wars, the more leaders you take out, the more chance you will win. The underclass are no longer useful to the Patriarchs. There's no more work left for them in the new economy and the Patriarchs, the real and hidden owners of the economy, don't want to feed the dispossessed. Its cheaper and easier to kill the offending impoverished groups. Eliminating unwanted people is good for business.

With no leaders and with the privileged groups supporting the Patriarchs so they can stay safe and comfortable, the holocaust continues with little resistance.

Handless People. In Saint Cloud, Minnesota, I saw a lot of the poor suffering from carpal tunnel syndrome that they got from their low-wage, labor-intensive jobs. Mostly young and otherwise healthy, their lives deteriorated when they lost use of their hands. Sure, many got a little SSI check (around \$500 a month), but it didn't provide for the basics of life for an adult.

Without hands, its difficult to have any quality of life. Without a quality of life, people die. This method of control for violence extracts unwanted human lives from the social tapestry after industry has squeezed out all the usefulness of those lives. It terrifies the middle-class and better classes from defending the poor because nobody wants to lose their privileges and favored status position because if they do, they will lose their hands and thus, begin to descend into the abyss of premature death.

Bumper Opium Crop. This year's opium crop in Afghanistan is the biggest in history. This is good news for the CIA who traffic in illegal drugs to finance their black-op programs and dirty civil wars for global hegemony for American capitalism. Remember, the CIA is responsible for bringing crack to black neighborhoods. Crack has killed legions of unwanted blacks and other lower classes whom capitalism can't provide jobs for while at the same time, created jobs for middle-class whites as prison guards. I imagine the CIA is hoping that the new crop of heroin is so good that it will rid society of as many junkies as possible.

Relentless Campaigns. When the elite want to change a law, make a whole group of unwanted people die (like the helpless, vulnerable poor and minorities), want to make others pay more taxes so they can have tax cuts, demonize a political candidate or political leader, so forth, they start relentless campaigns. They have the money and power to do this and they do it all the time. Its propaganda repeated so many times that the villagers' begin to believe the lies and give the elite what they want.

Programmed Reality. To be an American is to live your whole life in the dreamstate. Our reality is programmed through various means to deceive us and to keep us sleeping to injustice and social genocide. America is the biggest illusion ever sold. Its not a democracy and everyone in the world knows this but the American citizens themselves.

Its difficult to see and understand reality when it is so craftily hidden under lies upon lies, illusions, hypnotism, relentless patriarchal propaganda and myths, racism, hypocrisy and

worse, brute force (patriarchal authority of violence). Extreme male violence (or the threat of it) covers everything in society.

When the villagers have no idea what their real reality is, their views about everything become skewed and idyllic. When this happens, they have no real control over their lives, except to live out their lives in the class-status society has allowed them. This means that the patriarchal system controls the villagers' lives from birth to death and the villagers never know it.

I've read many articles about Americans waking up one day and finding out what their real reality was. Most of their first reactions was to kill themselves and many of them did. I guess they preferred to go somewhere else where they knew what the reality was. I don't believe in suicide but I understand why they did it.

Relatives of Politicians in the Newsroom. John Ellis, first cousin of George W. Bush, was the newsroom director at Fox News and he called the 2000 presidential election in favor of his first cousin when the other news channels called Al Gore the winner. As soon as Ellis did this, the other news channels reversed their prediction of Gore as winner.

I recently saw a movie called My Journeys With George. It was video footage of Alexandra Peliso's journeys on the 2000 campaign trips with George W. Bush. Ironically, her mother is a congress woman. I liked the movie, but I understood the nepotism. The children of the elite can easily get work in television and news when the children of the underclasses are locked out. God only knows how many times I tried to get work at the television stations, cable companies and newspapers. They even told me that I didn't have the necessary "connections" to get in.

With relatives of politicians in the newsroom and running the media, they present and control realities that are contingent with the realities approved by the ruling elite, the corporate culture and their politician relatives.

Humanity's Subordination to the Law of Value. In America, everything, including human beings have a value according to capitalism's Law of Value. With this system, people become commodities or "units."

When people lose their humanity and lose their value to industry, it opens the doors to mass murder and genocide. Mass murder and genocide keeps everyone in the village in chaos and terror. A terrified village is a controlled one.

Missing Ballots. I heard many times that if you tried to vote out of the country and you weren't a Republican, you would probably not get your ballot. Guess what? I signed up to vote out of the country at the American Consulate in Amsterdam and I never received a ballot. On the top of the card, it asked what party I would vote for and I wrote "Dem." Really, I vote a socialist ballot unless its for President. I also vote for as many women as I can as long as I know that they're not puppets for the elite.

Its a tight race for Bush this time, even though his brother is still governor of Florida and Bush still has his old CIA contacts. Most of the Americans who work at the American Embassies and Consulates are Republicans and patriots.

I had to take a vow and show my identification to sign up to vote. Now my ballot has never come to the mailbox. Since I was 18, I voted in every presidential election. This is my first presidential election I didn't get to vote in.

My ballot never came. Ironic, I once interviewed for a position as typing in voter registrations for Stearns County. It was only 14 hours a week, but once in the county employment system, you get preference on better jobs. Not only that, it paid very well per hour. Almost \$8 an hour back in 1998 when I was interviewed. I never got the job.

The hiring committee was so desperate to keep the job within the middle-class that they hired an eighteen-year-old high school girl for the position. Never mind that I needed that job to save my life (I would have risen through the ranks and they knew it) or that I should have been given "meritocracy" (according to the propaganda of a "just" country) because I had played by the rules of the game by getting a good education and staying out of trouble with the law.

Crazy how the system of the Savage Society works. If I had been given the job, everyone who needed absentee ballots would have had them and had them on time. I would probably be supervisor now. Instead, a woman who was given that job only because her socio-economic value was higher than mine, is probably still there and she didn't do her job to send me my ballot (that, or the guy at the Consulate in Amsterdam threw it away because Bush was his choice for president).

Missing ballots, disenfranchising those who would likely vote Democrat and the rest of voter fraud adds up to a corrupt village. Remember, the more corrupt a village, the more sicker it becomes and a sick village is an easier to control one, plus if liberals like me are kept from voting, it guarantees the reins of control in the hands of the ruling elite.

Law Known As 1001. A little-known law known as "1001" (due to the pertinent section of the US Code) has become a crucial weapon for prosecutors. This law prohibits lying to any federal agent, even by a person not under oath and accused of any other crime. This is what got Martha Stewart in trouble.

Its the old double-standard where the patriarchs get privileges over the common people. Prosecutors and other agents of the government can lie to anyone with impunity. Illustrates another power of the patriarchal authority, terrifying everyone.

Zero or Negative Net Worth. Lower classes are kept so poor by the ruling elite that they have a zero or negative net worth. This makes them "worthless" to the rest of the classes. When people become worthless, its easier to kill them in hard economic times. Remember, the rich never have hard economic times. If they did, then there wouldn't be more millionaires and billionaires than ever.

The elite receive their tribute in bad times as well as good. Remember, its their country like its their Constitution. It was the elite who decided to cede from England and make the new country a commercial enterprise for them and their descendants. Although the Constitution has amendments, it still functions primarily to provide rights for the elite.

Opens the doors to social genocide. When people have no worth to a country or to the majority of citizens, then they are worth more dead to society and industry than alive.

Hell. A friend once told me that hell is not having any alternatives. If that is true, being born in Ground Zero is being born in hell. My nightmares always equate America as hell. My memories always equate America as hell. My experiences in America were hell.

Whenever you can't improve the quality of life because invisible-but-tangible forces prevent it, even when you make Herculean efforts to help yourself-its hell. I spent nine and a half years in universities so I could at least get a white-collar job making a pitiful \$8 an hour and every time I earned a university degree, there was no work for me or legions like me because we didn't merit enough socio-economic value to merit a decent job.

I couldn't leave my rapist husband because I was economically dependent on him. Without him, I would have become homeless and a target for goon rapists. No matter what I tried, I could not get a white-collar job. They were reserved for the inherited white middle-class males and their spouses.

I'm 48 years old and if I went back to America, I have a zero chance of getting any kind of decent work. That's because I don't have the socio-economic value, plus I am fat, female and I don't look like Barbie. To me, that's hell. Its hopelessness and its reality.

Forcing some of the villagers to live in hell, even when they have made great efforts to improve their lot in life, terrifies the rest of the villagers into submission and authority of the ruling elite.

Another Hell--One Out of Every 11 Prisoners Are Serving Life Sentences in the US. This is an increase of four times the amount of "lifers" since 1984.

To rid a selfish, arrogant, racist society of its undesirable underclasses, the Old Lions must first removed the younger males from their communities. Not all are willing to become cannon fodder for the military so many young men are routed into prison. Many of these men find themselves tangled in the web of a life sentence, even when the offense was not murder. A total of 5,000 inmates are in prison for life solely for property crimes.

While the US accounts for just 5 percent of the global population, 25 percent of the world's prisoners are in American prisons and jails (http://www.wsws.org/articles/2004/may2004/pris-m26_prn.shtml). Many of them are innocent-their only crime was being born poor and a victim of a police and judicial system that rushes to close criminal cases with anyone that does not have perceived value in society.

When so many people are locked up for life, it terrifies the rest of the villagers to obey the patriarchal directives, whether they agree or not.

Smoke and Mirrors Economics. In December of 1913, Congress, with many members away for the Christmas holidays, passed what has since been known as the Federal Reserve Act. Omitting a lot of burdensome details, it simply authorized the Federal Reserve Corporation, with a Board of Directors to run the money system of America.

This simple law completely removed from Congress the right to "create" money or to have any control over its "creation." Instead, the law gave that function to the Federal Reserve Corporation. The official propaganda for this was that it would "remove money from politics." The villagers were not told then, and most still do not know today, that the Federal Reserve Corporation is a private corporation controlled by private bankers. Therefore, it is operated for the financial gain of the bankers over the village rather than for the good of the people. The word "Federal" is used only to deceive the people.

The Federal Reserve has never been audited by the government since it took over supervising money and credit in 1913. In 1975 a bill, H.R. 4316, to require an audit was introduced in Congress. Due to pressure from the money controllers, it was not passed. No audit of the Fed has ever been made.

Napoleon said it correctly when he said, "When a government is dependent upon bankers for money, they and not the leaders of the government control the situation, since the hand that gives is above the hand that takes... Money has no motherland; financiers are without patriotism and without decency; their sole object is gain.

Remember the B-O-B? The whole country is a wealth generating machine and shelter for the wealthy elite. It is the ultimate utopian capitalist paradise. In a capitalist paradise, the needs of people are never factored in. Only the needs of the wealthy are important. Look at how the country's politicians behave, what the outcomes are and who benefits.

Purposely Degrading the Quality of Life for the Underclasses, Independent Women, Women of Color/Ethnicity, War Veterans and Others from the Underclasses. The cuts in social services, recruitment of soldiers from the lower classes, forcing women to work Pink Ghetto jobs, so forth are done on purpose to get rid of them permanently besides exploit them while they are still healthy.

Women can not live decently on Pink Ghetto wages. Women in a warrior society are expected to have a male sponsor or die from their sins of not having one.

Force people to live boring lives in impoverished surroundings with impoverished food and medical care and they will die. People need positive variety in their lives and when they don't have it, most begin to shrivel and die. Unlike the American politicians and media moguls tell everyone, television does not give people any real quality of life.

People need variety in their lives. Their imaginations and hearts need to be stimulated. They need to have hobbies, belong to clubs, eat in a restaurant once in a while, go on a vacation, so forth. All of these things cost money and if you're living in Ground Zero, there's no money or opportunity for these things.

Most of the entertainment available at Ground Zero is provided by either by religion or the Boys and Girls Clubs. Religion usually wants to govern your soul and body and the Boys and Girls Clubs, like other "charities," provide work for the middle-class. That's how it worked in Saint Cloud when I was there. I called Mark Sakry, the Director, on this many times. Every time they had an opening that paid a decent wage for the area, several college-educated poor people would apply and the white, middle-class male always got the job.

One time, I applied for a supervisor job there, but the middle-class white guy who worked at a lesser job there got it. When I asked Mark Sakry about this, he said that it had already been decided to promote that guy, but because of equal opportunity laws, the Boys and Girls Club had to advertise the position. It cost me a hour's time to write and print my letter of application plus envelopes, paper and ink are not cheap.

I asked Mark Sakry (who was also conveniently a Commissioner on the Stearns County Board of Commissioners), why he didn't keep the applications for the better job for the lesser job since it was now opened? He didn't know, but I knew. Its how the middle-class protect those jobs for their own and keep the rest of us--good people from the bottom who sacrificed everything to get an education--out.

As I write in my songs, "There were too many people and not enough profits." In a utopian, capitalistic world run solely for the benefit of the wealthy and ruling elite, some of the population has to die. Either that, or taxes have to be legislated to feed, house and clothe unwanted people. More, too many unwanted people can seriously threaten the power base of the plutocracy.

The villagers, used to blood and murder everywhere, will draw a line to open killings. Instead, the ruling elite have to kill unwanted citizens one-by-one. Take any quality of life for the weakest and most unwanted, and they will die. Not all of them but enough of them to make a sizeable difference.

Whenever there is large-scale murder like this, it is a big coercer for the rest of the village to keep their head down, their mouths shut and obey the patriarchal directives.

Psychotic Personality. There is a book called The Corporation by Joel Bakan that says if corporations were given a personality test like humans, that they would be labeled psychopathic because of their selfishness, callousness, greed and disregard to human life. Its true! And those are the cats who are pulling the strings of the Savage Society. That is one of the biggest reasons why the American society is so Savage.

Not only are greed, selfishness, aggression and predatorial behaviors anti-social behaviors, they are the core of American corporate behavior which is accepted as "normal."

America is nothing but a father corporation that shelters its progeny, other corporations. It has lost all its humanity because its purpose is death, not life.

Whenever psychopathic forces and psychotic rulers control people, the people are coerced and controlled.

Blaming Workers Without the Right "Skills" for High Unemployment Rates/Low Monthly Hires. I saw this on CNN December 4, 2004. The "Big Daddy" (labor report) came out yesterday and a paltry 112,000 new hires were reported when economists expected at least 200,000. CNN showed footage of the Labor Secretary blame three things on this shortfall: high oil prices, high health insurance costs and workers without the "right" skills for the great amount of unemployment.

Of course, the Secretary of Labor never mentioned what the needed skills were that kept employers from hiring new workers. That's because industry doesn't need people with new skills. Blaming workers for not having the "right" skills just disguises the real problem that there's not enough jobs for all the workers.

Don't believe me? Tell me what the new "skills" are? No one knows. I've checked and rechecked the internet and there's no tangible answers to any shortage in any skilled jobs. I earned four university degrees, had taken police, human service, secretarial, auto mechanic, desktop publishing, substitute teaching and other training, and I could not get any steady work whatsoever. The city I lived in, Saint Cloud, Minnesota was racist and clannish in hiring, but I lived close enough to the Twin Cities, so "lack of skills" should never have been a problem in my case or the cases of the legions of college-educated and/or trained people that also went without decent work.

Even though I passed the clerical tests for Manpower and Interim, they refused to place me in a clerical job citing that they "rarely" got those kind of temp jobs. Both times, I saw young, leggy blondes dropping off their time cards for clerical jobs. The truth was, I didn't pass the "cupcake test." Is being a Barbie doll the new "skill" desired by industry (sexual and beauty desirability?)

Lying about people not having the right "skills," when there is a plethora of skilled and educated workers idle and without work, masks the truth about the market place. Not only that, this blatant lie is a surrogate force for social genocide to root out and kill unwanted people including women without male sponsors, minorities, educated lower-classes, older workers, so forth.

Everyone in America knows its a bogus lie to cover the hateful reality of the modern worker. People with work are terrified or in denial about this, so they don't say anything. The media ignores the people without work because the truth would make the stock market fall, thus the media's corporate stock would fall (that is why corporate-owned media is loathe to report bad economic news: its fortunes are tied to the stock market).

High unemployment rates masked by government lies and anemic media investigation (what are these skills that industry needs? keeps the village depressed and a depressed village is a controllable one, plus it enables industry and government to continue its quiet slaughter of unwanted people.

Delaying, Thus Masking, Marginalizing, Hiding and Burying Bad Economic News. As mentioned above, the economic value of the corporate-owned media is directly connected to the stock market. Thus, it is in the media's interests to keep the stock market as bouyant as possible. Thus, they are loathe to report negative economic news.

On December 3, 2004, the "Big Daddy" (labor report or national payroll report) came out. It usually comes out at 2:30 p.m. Berlin Time here in Holland, but I didn't get to the television set until 2:40. Guess what? CNN World Report was on, so I watched the ticker-tape at the bottom of the TV. When the labor report is good, there is always an announcement on the ticker-tape. When its bad, the ticker-tape doesn't show anything about the negative report or the announcement is delayed for several hours and thus buried in other news.

More, like most "Big Daddies," the previous labor report (this time, the one for October 2004) is revised to a lower number. Instead of adding 337,000 jobs (not new jobs, either, but all jobs including those where someone quit or got fired) in October, only 303,000 were added.

When employment figures are delayed, masked, marginalized, hidden and buried, it lowers the quality of the whole village, thus making it easier to control. Plus this aides and assists in social genocide of unwanted citizens and workers.

Safe Haven for Corporate Crimes/Criminals. On Dec. 3, 1983, there was an industrial accident in Bhopal, Indian that killed thousands and claimed thousands of injured people. It continues to kill thousands and heap injuries on the survivors, plus cause birth defects in their children. When the American company left the area, it left thousands of bags of dangerous chemicals laying all over the closed factory. Some of it has leached into the ground water, thus making new victims. The company says it has no legal responsibility to clean up its mess since it paid out a paltry settlement.

Although a little under half a billion dollars was paid out to the victims, this amount doesn't even come close to their needs. More, Dow-Union Carbide claims that it was not really responsible for the accident because a "disgruntled" employee caused the explosion, thus releasing all the poison gases into the air. Of course, the company refuses to name this employee. If this were true, the employee would be a mass-murderer and should stand trial for it, but the American-based company won't reveal the name. Doesn't concealing the name of a mass-murderer constitute the crime of hiding them? Common sense alone says that there is no murderer, but a corps of corporate murderers who are hiding their crimes.

Corporate executives refuse to come to India to answer charges. They stay safe in their safe haven for corporations. America began as a commerce utopia for the wealthy and powerful elite. It continues in that same vein. If the company has nothing to fear, then why don't representatives from Dow-Union Carbide go back to India and face the heat?

When human life is so discounted and cheap by corporation and when corporations can get away with mass-murder like Dow-Union Carbide, the whole world village is hell on earth.

When the any village is hell on earth, it is pilable, thus easy to control.

The Constant Invocation of Terrorism. Constantly done by Democrats and Republicans alike, it serves as the ideological underpinning of all the actions taken by the government, both war abroad and attacks on democratic rights and social conditions at home. Like I keep trying to teach everyone-terrorizing the village keeps it compliant with patriarchal authority plus the village keeps giving away its rights.

The Conscience Has Become the Conscience of the State. To justify inequality and social genocide, the State has become more insistent

Revoking the Privileges of the Fourth Estate. More and more, attorneys for the local, state and national governments are aggressively using persecution and punishment to force journalists to reveal their sources, particularly "leaks" within government. As mentioned

earlier in this chapter, "whistle blowers" are severely punished in society, even when the information reveals life-threatening information that needs to be informed.

This interferes with the press and those "liberal" journalists who desire to present news stories they believe the public needs to know. It's more than a change in "attitude" in information in the US--there never was not "liberal" press--but the flexing of muscles of the patriarchal rulers. Remember, the country really belongs to the ruling elite. All the talk of democracy and "rights" is just an illusion to hide the plutocracy.

When less important information gets to the village, the village becomes more weak and thus more controlled than ever.

War Against Your Own Citizens Is Good For Business, But Bad For People. Just like war is good for business and bad for people, war against the unwanted citizens is great for business, but bad for the whole village.

Capitalism can't give every worker in the village a job. It doesn't work that way. It never could and now with capitalism's feverish race to the bottom to cut costs and boost the short term profit at any price of human life, it never will. More, technology and other developments have cut the number of jobs.

Unwanted groups of people (minorities, handicapped, women without male sponsors, so forth) cost society money, whether directly or indirectly. Taxes are raised to feed and house these unwanted people and taxes are hated by capitalism because it interferes with possible profit maximization.

Social genocide controls. The surviving villagers learn to keep their head down and their mouth shut so they're not ostracized and selected for elimination. It depresses and degrades the village so the energy is too low to resist evil.

Politicians in Corporate Pockets. The phenomena of politicians indentured to commercial interests explored generously in this book. It just shows who's really running the country; thus who's really controlling everyone.

Exporting "Freedom and Democracy" to the World. In George W. Bush's second inauguration speech, he basically repeated the mantra that America has some "divine" message to bring freedom and democracy to the world. Who's freedom and democracy? Why the American brand, of course.

And what would that bring? Well for starters, it would spread the morality of money. This would bring ruthless, violent competition for everything, including work, food, housing and other basics of life.

The rich would get richer and the poor would get poorer. America's "freedom and democracy" creates huge pockets of poverty. Victims would be blamed instead of the deliberately unleashed social forces that cause suffering and death. Of course, social safety nets would be slashed to maximize profit potential by the lowering of taxes and this in turn, would force suffering and premature death of those groups that capitalism can not provide work with livable wages.

The world would be ruled with a uniform, patriarchal authority of violence. It would become a complete police state.

With the highest prison rates in the world and one of the world's worst human rights records, America's "freedom and democracy" would spread high rates of imprisonment and violation of human rights. More, it would spread high rates of social genocide.

Citizens, particularly those from the lower tiers of society, would be voter disenfranchised by draconian, puritannical, patriarchal laws.

Organized labor would continue to lose ground and pensions would evaporate for everyone but the privileged. The loss of pensions would force nonproducing citizens to die faster.

American corporations would profit from the exportation of American freedom and democracy. They would own the world at a discount.

"Freedom and democracy" are beautiful words to dress up aggressive selling of an evil culture and society. Its all propaganda to turn the world into an elite, white-male paradise of power, privilege and wealth, while at the same time, turning the spiritual landscape into seas of blood whenever it maximized profit and power potential of the ruling elite.

Rotten.com If you want to see the face of the cruelty of American government and science, I suggest you go to rotten.com and see the photos and videos of "experients" that were once carried out in the name of patriarchal curiosity and "science."

Back in the 1930's, dispicable "scientific" experiments were carried out on pigs. First, the hair was shaved off them and then the poor animal was tied up. Without any pain-killing drug, men burned them alive with a torch so scientists could see what happened them before they died. I can still see the pitiful tears in the eyes of the pig and the reflection of extreme suffering.

Ironically, I saw this at a high-school student's computer station when I was substitute teaching. I caught it out of the corner of my eye and went over to investigate. The white, middle-class male student told me all about what was going on with the pig and about the website. Yes, I made him switch to another website, but I had already seen too much.

Years later, I realize why I was to see that website. It proves the face of the Savage Society but it also proves how acceptance to violence, murder and other evil is groomed in the village and the world (several Dutch have told me that they've seen the webiste) by allowing websites like that.

Human Guinea Pigs. The Internet is full of stories about how the American government has used human guinea pigs in scientific experiments. My friend Judyth Vary Baker told of one I can't forget.

When she was helping her secret laboratory search for a quick-killing cancer to inject Fidel Castro with, they experimented with humans. She told me of a Cuban man that came from the penitentiary. He was given a galloping lung cancer injection and how he suffered for 28 days

before he died. When he signed up for the experiment, he had no idea that he was going to be tortured and killed.

In an environment controlled by the political and economic elite, human life has no value, especially when it is in the way of the aspirations of the elite. Again, when human life is so quickly expendable and disposable, it degrades the entire village and a degraded village is an easy one to control.

Showcasing Toothless Trailer Trash/Fertile Poor People/Violent Black Criminals/Other Lower Classes As Subhuman. This what politicians, think-tanks and the media does to "sensationalize" ideas, news, talk shows, so forth. They never explore the poor's lives with dignity and respect. Instead, the poor are always under attack by agents of the better classes to demonize them and blame them for failing when its a locked social order.

Making people subhuman or animals desensitizes the village and gains their acceptance for the social genocide of fellow citizens. It also justifies the poverty forced on the poor because the economic system of capitalism can not provide enough jobs for all the workers in the village.

Fear Factor. First it was an American television program, now it has its own Dutch version. Basically, "contestants" allow themselves to be put in situations of danger and terror to win money. In the Dutch program I saw, contestants leap from the window of a tall hotel building with a harness, ate vermin insects (larvae, giant maggots, earthworms and meal worms) and walked across a narrow beam high in the air to get to the other side and wave a "Fear Factor" flag.

Television programs like this sell a culture of fear. They also sell a culture of greed and the morality of money where people will go as low as they can only for money. All of this weakens and sickens the village. When a village is sick, it is easier to control.

Herken de Homo! /Recognize the Homosexual. An import on Dutch television is an American series about deciding who are the homosexual males in a group who is trying to court a shapely, young, pretty woman. Unlike its neighbor Germany, when Dutch television plays any kind of imported series/movie/documentary in its original language and puts Dutch language subtitles at the bottom of the picture. Germany, on the other hand, dubs the language in German. Its sometimes funny to watch popular American actors speak German in a different voice that is not theirs.

Herken de Homo is a sophisticated "outing" of gay men. Although at least ten percent of all American males are homosexual, homosexuality is hated and feared by the dominant, puritannical and evangelical American culture. This television program is a new way to find out who's gay and who's straight and to teach outing/surveillance skills to the audience.

Basically, the woman constantly tests the males to rout out the gay men. All the men are good looking and very few of the gays act "gay" (effeminate). Instead, they act macho and romantic towards the woman. She lets them touch her (back rubs, hugs, kisses, so forth) and flirts with them. All this time, she secretly confides that she's doing it all for the money. The males in the program stab each other in the back to jockey for a better position with this woman. In

private interviews, they admit they are doing it for the money as well. One guy, an actor (and gay), admitted that he was a contestant because wanted exposure for his acting career.

This is trash television that sells voyeurism while at the same time, sells the culture and "virtue" of greed. It shows how (socially) acceptable it is for people to go as low as possible to get money. All of this keeps the village distracted, weakened and degraded for full control by the ruling elite.

Reality TV/Toying With Human Lives For Higher Ratings. I got this line from a Simpson's episode. Reality TV is invasive and it sells negative, patriarchal values (love of money, fame, glamor, ruthless competition, backstabbing, casting couches, so forth). It also sells a world where people don't have privacy; where its okay for people to "peek." When neighbors watch each other, it becomes a tightened bootjack state.

Satellite Surveillance. Military satellites designed to guide nuclear missiles are being used to monitor prison parolees and probationers in a technological advance designed to reduce the nation's skyrocketing prison population. It also raises the specter of an Orwellian future.

The ComTrak monitoring system uses 24 Defense Department satellites orbiting 12,500 miles above the Earth to track people in nine states. The people under surveillance range from sex offenders in Chicago to juvenile delinquents in New Jersey. The cost of monitoring each person is \$12.50 per day.

The system has three main components: a bracelet the size of a wristwatch, a 3-pound personal tracking unit that resembles a walkie-talkie, and the battery charger/base that is kept at the monitored person's house and transmits information by telephone to a monitoring center. If the bracelet is broken or removed or the wearer is more than 50 feet from the tracking unit, an alarm is sent to the monitoring center. At night, the tracker is placed in the charger, which downloads all of a person's movements that day-right down to the precise route the person took to work-and sends the record of movements to the monitoring center.

The system is programmed to set up zones where a person monitored can and cannot go, depending on the crime committed.

More and more people could be subjected to electronic monitoring, not just those on parole. The majority of the village could find themselves under satellite surveillance by the government.

Of course, all of this is called control.

Patriarchal Police Surveillance. To keep the village a perfect police state, it has always depended on police surveillance. In most towns, villages, rural areas and in some cities, the police always know about the people in the neighborhoods they patrol.

I know this because I took police training and this was discussed in classes. Also, when I was producing my cultural television program or when I was researching my directories, if I couldn't find someone or an organization by my usual methods, and I knew exactly where the person/organization lived/was located, I would call the local police. They always knew how to contact the person/organization and they were always more than happy to take a message to whomever I was trying to contact for information for my books.

Surveillance of any kind is tool for control.

Bank Surveillance. The federal government has banks investigate their customers. Banks are mandated by federal law to report to the federal government when deposits of more than \$10,000 are made. Banks must not only determine your correct identity, they must also know how you make your money, and how you spend it. Once a villager establishes a pattern of deposits and withdrawals, banks must inform federal agencies when the villager deviates from their "pattern" and/or "profile."

Many banks require fingerprints to open accounts and/or cash checks. They've done this to me many times when I lived in America.

Of course, banks are not going to turn in their best customers, the elite, because they constantly deal in large amounts. Thus, they are going to turn in everyone else.

Any kind of surveillance is a tool for control by the government, thus the elite.

New Neighborhood Watch. In America, a "neighborhood watch" used to mean that neighbors would help each other to watch the neighborhoods to keep them safer for everyone.

On May 27, 2004 Attorney General John Ashcroft and FBI Director Robert Mueller came out on television held a press conference to sow panic and urge citizens to "report anyone suspicious" to authorities. They said that Al Qaeda planned to attack the US in the next few months and they needed "information" from citizens to help them find seven people and anyone acting "suspicious."

Citizens watching citizens for the ruling elite is an ingenious and powerful method of control.

Community Discussions. Every day, you can find in-depth community discussion on all kinds of cutting-edge issues on Dutch television stations. In America, "community discussions" are pretty much left to talk show hosts.

If Oprah Winfrey or the other hosts of American talkshows did this, they would be out of a job immediately. That's because white male guard/media/social managers would throw them out in the street. Corporate advertisers would balk and pull their advertising. Politicians and right wingers would scream "unfair" and pronounce the shows "biased."

Look closely and you will see that the subjects on American talk shows are vanilla or sensational, but never really question the status quo. Sometimes they skirt around the real issues of America, but they never hold them under a microscope (like Clinton's sex life or Michael Jackson's plastic surgeries) because the truth of the Great Illusion would be discovered.

Anything that doesn't hold up and promote the status quo and the corporate culture is rarely examined or discussed in community discussions on television. This is done to keep the sheep sleeping and to keep the rulers in control.

Exporting Violence. To depress the quality of life in other places of the world so there is less resistance to American capitalism, the social managers are exporting violence. All ruthless rulers know that the confusion, destruction, chaos and suffering of violence makes the village ripe for control. To control "markets" for capitalism, the culture of violence is introduced into other villages.

GOP.com For a long time, I knew there was a central place where the "official" patriarchal directive came out of. Oh I knew that the continuous "press releases" of the conservative think Tanks were big spreaders of the patriarchal rulers' directives, but I knew that there had to be one consistent place.

Living in Europe, I didn't know where to look and I didn't have the resources to intensively look. Then in the fall of 2004, I saw a documentary called "Out-FOXed" about the FOX news network. This documentary showed not only how FOX news managers skew, distort, alter, hide and load the news in a pro-patriarchal, pro-neoconservative delivery, but where they get those messages to distribute. GOP.com is the wellspring.

Religious Certitude. About the time I saw "Out-FOXed," I saw another documentary called "George W. Bush and the Rise of the Righteous Right in America." It basically showed that Bush & Company were mining the evangelicals for votes and support. It also showed how Bush was portrayed as a "religious" man because he was "born again." Evangelicals believe that once you are "born again" that people are mystically and divinely transformed and suddenly they become "good persons" forever because they're the only people who will get to go to heaven.

Bush's actions do not portray the actions of Christ, particularly the war in Iraq for oil and also, because Biblical prophesy warned of apocalypse in Babylon. Let's put it in another way-when Bush's tenure is over, he will be much richer than he was when he wasn't president. Not only that, the blue-blood Bush family is already much richer because of his actions and so are their friends.

Christ told his followers to care about the poor. Bush's policies do not reflect that at all. In fact, there are more homeless and hungry in America than there ever has been. Christ taught to care about prisoners and under a president who professes Christ, there are more people in prison than ever.

Blind, black and white religious certitude has put him in that position. It does not reflect the majority beliefs of the ruling elite, but they are willing to use anything to keep them in their positions of power and wealth.

Obelisks and Asterisks. Everyone in Western Europe knows about the popular cartoon script and now the movie called Obelisks and Asterisks. It is a part of European culture. Few people know about it in America because it carries messages of resistance to to empirical forces (Romans).

The cartoon is a fantasy about Galls resisting Roman rule through magick, will and determination. Its about gutsy little guys fighting against the rule of the big Roman Empire.

Of course Obelisks and Asterisks are not part of the American culture. The social managers don't want to let any kind of messages of resistance to the Roman Empire inside New Rome. Everyone must give alligence to the state. Even whimsical fantasy like this can not be tolerated because it opens doors to dream about fighting the iron-grip of the patriarchal police state.

Missing Words and Ideas From the Village. "Terror" and its synonyms and ideas of violence (and threat of it) are constantly evoked to keep the country in a constant state of emergency, but there are many words permanently stepped around, including "tolerance" and other words that reflect peace and equality.

To the Victors Go the Spoils. I watched CNN on Monday, January 31, 2005. Almost all of the news was centered around the Iraqi elections that happened the day before. The screen was full of voting scenes, dramatic and euphoric. For awhile, I thought I was watching some kind of documentary of how much better Iraq was better off than they really are.

Its just a puppet government. America will be dictating what Iraq can do for a long time. And for a long time, American oil interests will be controlling the oilfields, American economics will be forcing Iraq to accept payments in dollars (not euros) and other American interests will be privatizing every thing it can get its hands on (water, electricity, oil fields, so forth).

Under all the scenes of euphoria, elation, celebration, determination, courage, so forth, was the little ticker tape that said, "US audit says 8.8 billion belonging to Iraq improperly safeguarded by US occupation authority, leading to corruption."

What does that mean? Is all the money missing or some of it? How was it "improperly safeguarded"? Where did it all go? Who was in charge? What is going to be done about it? The Iraqis will never get that money back, either. Who's going to give it to them? The corporations and elite are laughing all the way to the bank (probably Swiss).

A warrior society always plunders its vanquished enemies. This is what happened to the Iraqis. Like the old maxim says, "To the victors go the spoils." Most Iraqis are unemployed and have no running water or electricity. Still, the people who claim to have the moral high ground can go in and rip Iraq off.

I watched CNN for a long time and no anchor or newscip announced this news or explored it. It was barely reported it at the bottom of the screen. Notice how this news was released and how it was almost invisible to the "jubulation" news and terrorist news that was explored. It was buried and CNN's news managers know it.

If capitalism and the American way is the ideal like it is sold to its citizens and the world, why is the money missing? Why do corporations steal every time they can or when think they can get away with it?

Less than ten hours later, I checked CNN again and the ticker tape announcing this news had evaporated. Most of the same ticker tape news before and after it was still on. Is this really fair and impartial news reporting? Nine billion dollars missing from Iraq is extremely important news that needs to be heard, but it casts a negative "shadow" on America and its institutions.

News Flash! On February 2, 2005, I bicycled down to the next village checked the Internet for more "news" about this. It turns out that this is old news! It broke out around the 21st of August.

Hiding, burying or releasing news late (in this case, five months old) about the System only upholds it and keeps the Great Illusion going so the elite can keep pillaging the world the world for money and power.

One of the Greatest Thefts in the History of the World. When I searched the Internet for more information about the missing 8.8 billion dollars (above item), I found an article (<http://www.commondreams.org/cgi-bin/print.cgi?file=headlines04/0821-01.htm>) that said that British Charity Christian Aid said at least 20 billion dollars in oil revenues and other Iraq funds intended to rebuild the country have disappeared from bands administered by the Coalition Provisional Authority. This is separate from the missing 8.8 billion.

Then I checked the Internet to see how many of the stolen national treasures stolen from the Iraq museums were recovered. To my amazement, I couldn't find much on it. Its as if information about it vanished! It seems that the rulers are controlling bad news about their empire right at the roots. Its been a long time--since the time of the looting--that I've seen anything on CNN about it.

When a group of elite men can steal like that and get away with it, it terrorizes everyone. It also finances and leverages their control of the village, American and the world.

Exit Polls Don't Match the Votes. This happens all the time in America, particularly when a candidate who's a true guard of the System is trailing behind someone considered "liberal." Then the guard miraculously "wins" after the votes are counted.

Paradoxes and hypocrisy in the vote/election arena suggest that many elections are rigged in favor of pro-System candidates, even when a majority of voters voted against certain guards of the System. This method shows who's really running things, plus paradoxes and hypocrisies like this keep the village sick. When the village is sick, it is easier to control.

Rolling Back Civil and Human Rights. That is what is going on in America right now. The alpha patriarchs are pulling the village back to the archaic days when the elite dictated American life by class lines.

A village without any real civil and human rights is a village of hell. This is fine for the rulers of hell because hell is easier to manage, plus it sets the tone for social genocide and distribution of left-over resources by a system of racism.

4,000-5,000 Missing Americans in the Tsunamis of December 26, 2004. CNN International played up the fact that 2,500 Swedes and thousands of other European nationals were missing from the tsunamis, but never said much about the missing Americans. Why?

Vietnam and Thailand are subjects and history that politicians and social managers prefer not to talk about. Its an "embarrassment" because American basically lost the Vietnam War.

Although India, Thailand and Indonesia are favorite vacation places for Europeans, they aren't for Americans. There's several reasons for this. One, getting a visa for those places without a business reason is difficult. Travel agencies don't advertise much about travelling to third world countries. Its cheaper to go to Hawaii or some closer tropical place. Its safer to go to Hawaii or some other closer tropical place because they don't have tropical diseases like other "uncivilized" parts of the world.

The media constantly demonizes third-world countries, particularly ones that the rulers of America don't like. Everyone in America has heard a story about an American tourist that went to a third-world country and got sick from malaria, leprosy, tuberculosis or AIDS. Plus there are always "travel warnings" issued by the American government to people traveling to these areas.

More, American tourists don't want to worry about land mines or even more important, don't want to be caught in a civil war. They also don't want to worry about "terrorists" and thus avoid Islamic countries because the American media has painted a picture to the society that most terrorists are Muslim.

So why did so many Americans die? Who were they? Why were they in places discouraged by the American government, especially Sri Lanka and Aceh Banda who have been embroiled in civil wars for decades?

Sure, some Americans were missionaries and some businessmen, a few hundred others were people with dual-citizenship living in their other country and there were a few hundred adventuring tourists, but that doesn't add up to five thousand.

Wherever there's a civil war in the world, you'll usually find Americans stirring up the pot. Many times, it doesn't matter who "wins" a civil war, because the people are decimated so their labor and resources are easily exploitable for American businesses.

So why so many Americans in unpopular places? It seems that the majority of missing must be Americans be black-ops, CIA, special forces and mercenaries. Those are the only people who would be "allowed" by the US government into those places. Frightening. And a frightened village is a very controlled one!

Obsession With Aliens. The social managers/controllers will do anything to keep people distracted to the truth of their reality. To keep the Great Illusion going, to keep people from asking too many questions, to keep peoples' eyes and interests somewhere else, they start manias. One of them is obsession with aliens.

As much information that has been poured into the average American's mind about them, nothing fruitful has ever really come of it. More people know more about Hangar 57 then they know about how their government is run. UFO's are seen all the time over America, but no one sees the corruption and take over of the world coming out of Washington, D.C. and out of the financial centers of New York, LA and San Francisco.

With all the reports of UFO's (and Bigfoot), there still no tangible proof but photos and narratives. People become worried that "aliens" are going to take over the world when its being done internally.

Obsession with Aliens keep the villagers busy and distracted by looking for phantoms. This makes it "business as usual" in the control of the village.

Warlords Sit At the Tables of Peace. Ironic that the same males who unleash the chaos and destruction of war (and poverty) are the same persons who negotiate the end to the suffering and murder they caused. Notice that there usually plenty of males around those tables of power, but few women are ever seen (except to bring them pitchers of coffee or water).

When warlords sit at the tables of peace without the collaboration of women, there can never be any real peace. There can only be a small quiet before the destruction and death begins again...

Ruthless, Aggressive, Conceited, Arrogant, Easily Provoked and Biased. This assessment was cited by a gallup poll of almost 10,000 muslims in nien countries in which repondents described the United States before the attack on Iraq. This begins to describe Muslims see the Beast.

Pandering to Prejudices/Building on the Better-Classes' Resentment of Poor That Don't Pay Their Way. American representatives teach that poverty is caused by the failings of the individual, including spiritual failing. Because the country is entrenched in Christian culture, Christianity has a blind faith that God will always take care of the "righteous" (anyone who "obeys" Him).

Entrenches the stereotypes of the poor and stirs up village hatred of them. This greases the wheels for social genocide or intra-purging of unwanted citizens whom capitalism can't provide work for and whom the rich (who benefit from the current system) don't want to support through taxes or charities.

Hard-ons In the Picture. On a The Simpsons program aired February 8, 2004 on the Veronica/Fox Channel in Holland, there was a concrete, phallic suggestion of a penis prominently displayed in the cartoon.

Lisa Simpson ges a hockey stick infested with Russian termites. Homer Simpson nails it to her bedroom wall. The nails are long and protrude through the wall and into the next room, brother Bart's bedroom. Three nails go through a picture of Bart posing with Krusty the Clown. The first goes through his forehead. The second goes through his heart. The third goes through his groin, suggesting a big, hard, pointed penis.

I've been watching a lot of music videos lately and I've noticed that some of the character/performer males look like they have hard-ons. There's also a lot of music videos where women's nipples are so hard that they strain against the little bit of cloth covering them. Then there's some other music videos where you can see right inside the groin area of women in tight leotards, strings and short-shorts.

A highly sexual climate in a socially and sexually-repressed atmosphere is a tense one. Any kind of high tension degrades the village, thus rendering it weak and ripe for control. It also diverts the attention of the villagers away from the real problems and realities of the village.

Work You So Hard That You Forget About the Rest of the World. I got this item from The Simpsons program mentioned above. I learn a lot about American culture from watching American television in Europe. I also see all the hidden messages of control plus the contradictions, paradoxes and hypocrisies of the System in American media. Its rife with it.

I mentioned earlier in this chapter about how busy Americans are kept. Plus they are kept busy in a very chaotic atmosphere. In the end, they have very little energy for themselves. With so little energy for yourself, there is nothing left to worry about the world or even the nation.

A weakend people is a controlled people.

Karen Silkwood and Other Whistle-Blowing Citizens Deemed "Threats." Karen Silkwood worked for the Kerr-McGee Plutonium Plant in Cimarron, Oklahoma. There was an accident at the plant, and she and other employees were exposed to high does of radioactive material. After she complained and blew the whistle, she suddenly died in a mysterious car accident November 13, 1974.

The Alpha Patriachs think nothing of having someone killed if they become a threat to profits or the System. Karen Silkwood is one of them but there are others. If anything, the story about Karen Silkwood taught the villagers to keep their mouths shut and to not question patriarchal and locust authority.

Leading By Example. Almost all politicians are wealthy and corrupt, including Bush. It gives signals to the other villagers that corruption/violence/morality of money is okay because the leaders are doing it. Corruption corrodes the village's ability to resist patriarchal orders.

Climate of Cheating. Corruption, especially at the top, creates a climate of and for cheating.

Dirty Bomb Eminent. I saw this on CNN on March 8, 2005. CNN did a news piece where a "dirty bomb" (small nuclear bomb) is eminent and how scientists are working hard to make technology to locate these devices before terrorists strike a major city in the US. This must have struck terror in the hearts and psyches of the American villagers.

What kind of newscast does this do but terrorize people? Not only that, it disrupts peoples' lives. I imagine many thousands of Americans started building bomb shelters after this airing and others just packed up and moved to the country. But that's the purpose of the newscast: to terrorize people into obedience to the status quo.

Contradictions. The ruling elite profit and prosper off the contradictions in the village. Contradictions result in anxiety and chaos, plus it degrades the village in general. An anxious, chaotic and degraded village is an easier to control one.

Anxiety. Through countless, constant, relentless acts of terror, fear-mongering, oppression, manipulation, scandals, propaganda, sculpting of the news that reaches the public, empty ceremonies of democracy, so forth, the public is made anxious.

Anxious people are easy to control.

Intense Pressure for All Villagers to Accumulate Property and Savings. If you don't own enough wealth to support yourself in your old age and/or sickness, you're going to die prematurely and miserably.

Treated Like A Child. Americans never want to find themselves a patient or client in a private hospital or government-run home. That's because they will find themselves under complete paternal rules.

In Minnesota, it is against state law for anyone to have sex on government property. This means that the mentally retarded, sick, or mentally-ill can not have sex if they live in this kind of home. If they want to have sex, then they have to rent a motel room or have sex in the park. If you are too sick or have to have a pass to leave the building, this makes sexual healing impossible.

In a paternal society, women, the handicapped, the sick poor and the mentally-ill are children and thus, must be treated as such. This keeps many people under the thumb of the rule of men, including corrupt male values, and thus degrades the whole village.

Constitutional Amendment to Define Marriage As A Union Between Man and Woman. The patriarchal politicians patronize the evangelicals for their support and votes. One patronization is Bush's suggestive promise for a constitutional amendment to define marriage as "a union between man and woman."

Conservative social managers and the corporate media use gay and lesbians as a "wedge" issue. Although most Americans get sick of hearing the attacks on gays and lesbians, these issues and thus the demonization of these villagers, is constantly forced upon the village.

Stirring up the political and social pot against gays and lesbians causes division or disruption in the village. It also takes the village's attention away from the important issues and problems of the village. All of this makes a sick village and a sick village is clay in the ruler-potters' hands.

Payback's A Bitch (or Fag). Its February 2005 and the big issue in America is not national security but stopping gays and lesbians from marrying because it is supposedly against the Christian ethic.

Gay/lesbian marriages are a "red-button" issue with the conservative and evangelical Christians who ardently believe it is against God. Intra-sex marriage is not condemned in the Ten Commandments nor did Jesus ever say it was a sin or a Commandment. Neither has love between same-sex people been condemned by either God or Jesus.

Also, the New Testament was written decades after Christ's death, so no one is really sure what he said because many of the witnesses had long since died before the writing of it began.

Polls have shown again and again that the majority of American people are very tolerant of gay and lesbian marriages and that they don't care if homosexuals marry. This shows that this is not a vital American issue to them.

Bush and many of the "conservative" politicians were elected or reelected because of the votes of the evangelicals and conservative Christians. Now's the time to pay them back for their support. Hence, all the controversy and media frenzy about something that's not super important. This puts the important issues on the back page of newspapers and in the back of the minds of many of the people.

While demonizing same-sex people for marrying (or the states that allow this), the white male politicians continue to unleashing forces (economic, social and patriarchal) that continue to force women into the arms of men, even when it is not good for many of the women or the condition of women in general.

Creates a negative climate and starts the Russian roulette of demonizing minority groups and women. As mentioned above, it takes the national observance away from the important issues. All of this is control.

Keeping the Victims in the Dark. Not only do the social managers of America say and do everything they can so the better classes' consciences won't bother them, they say and do everything they can so the victims--those forced to suffer poverty and premature death--don't understand what is going within the village that is behind the social forces destroying them.

Keeping the villagers ignorant is power and control.

Corporate Censorship/Corporate Police-State Control. A Fox TV affiliate prepared a major investigative story on the use and misuses of synthetic bovine growth hormone made by Monsanto. It pulls the piece after Monsanto attorney threaten the network with "dire consequences." Later a planned book on the dangers of genetic agricultural technologies is temporarily shelved after the publisher was threatened with a lawsuit from Monsanto. Monsanto and other companies sic their legal teams on anyone who might say anything true but damaging about them.

When corporations prevent true information about them from being presented to the village, the village is very impoverished and weakened. When information about dangerous products are kept from the village, they are still sold and make money for the corporations. This makes the village impoverished, weakened and a climate of victims. All of this makes a village more controllable!

Manipulating Public Opinion. This is done through a variety of way, some apparent and many hidden. Public opinion is manipulated so public policy can be changed.

Most public opinion is manipulated through "press releases," the results of think-tank studies, releasing tainted/skewed statistics, through political speeches, through pundits, university teachers and the other channels that dissipate the ruling patriarchal message. This is how the neo-conservatives and conservatives got the social safety nets shredded.

They kept releasing legions of negative messages about the poor that reinforced existing prejudices. Some of those messages were: "cadillac welfare queens"; that the poor should pull themselves up by the bootstraps; any kind of work was better than no kind of work at all even if it killed you; people on welfare were the cause of economic deficits; so forth.

Then they provided "proof" that the safety nets had to be shredded "for the benefit of everyone" with skewed and prejudicial statistics and "studies" that were sculpted from the beginning come to their own personal conclusion. Everyone knows the rest of the story: there are more poor than ever; there are more homeless than ever; there are more latchkey kids that ever; there is more hunger than ever; there is more hopelessness for the poor than ever.

Its sophisticated public relations sold as "news" and "information." Its propaganda, pure and simple.

Manipulating public opinion, especially when the results are oppressive and violent and the only real ones who benefit are the ruling elite, is called control.

Acknowledging A Problem Exists/But Then Undermining Solutions. The president, other politicians and government employees acknowledge that a problem exists publically while actively undermining any effort to deal with the problem. It is the modus operandi for public administration when the government is controlled by private economic forces. It is expensive to fix problems, particularly if they are social ones. Also, someone (always the wealthy and powerful) benefits if there is a problem in society.

War is good for business and bad for people. Like war, many social problems are good for business and bad for people, particularly poor people. If you follow the threads, you will find that the political and economic elite usually prosper from the problems that are acknowledged but nothing is ever done about.

Acknowledging a problem exists and then undermining any effort to deal with the problem is a propaganda game to keep the sheeple controlled. It also hides the fact that forces have been unleashed by the political and economic elite to rid society of its most disposable people that capitalism can't accomodate with employment and other opportunity.

Homocidal Ethos. An ethos is the disposition, character or fundamental values peculiar to a specific person, people, culture or movement. A homocidal ethos correctly describes the Savage Society.

As stated all over the book: violence and the threat of it is the preferred major controlling device of a patriarchal culture.

Boosting Military Spending While Cutting Social Programs. Republican administrations are famous for boosting military spending and tax cuts for the rich while seeking to compensate for the deficit by cutting back or eliminating funding for education, health care, social service and other programs that benefit the most vulnerable layers of society.

"Defense" corporations and most corporations in general, favor and heavily fund Republican candidates. When the political elite get into office, those campaign contributions are rewarded with sweetheart contracts and military force that is needed for American corporations to exploit the world for cheap labor and resources.

Unknown to many Americans, but known well by third-world inhabitants, the force of the US military (or threat of it) is used to keep the people of the world bowed down to the interests of American capitalism.

Oil, not "terrorists" was the real motive for invading Iraq. Ironically, the price of oil is high and the oil companies are the greatest ones benefitting, posting enormous profits for the past few years. "Interventions" and the "war against terror" gives the military carte blanche to invade any country in the world that "threatens" capitalism or "democracy."

It costs money, lots of money, for technological weapons and ammunition, plus soldiers have to be paid, housed and fed.

Not all members of the lower-classes are fit to be cannon fodder for the military machine (this is where most soliders come from). They don't want to die for some bogus cause or don't trust the System. Some are too old or too sick or there's a plethora of other reasons why they can't /won't become foot soldiers for the military.

As I have explained before in this book, too many poor people are a drag to the American capitalist system. The number of jobs, particularly jobs that pay a liveable wage, are drying up and will never return. Racism is natural in capitalism because there has to be a system of resource distribution, especially when most of the wealth floods up to the top tier. There is very few resources (money and opportunity) left after the lions get their share, so their guards the favorite sons and daughters-have to receive their portion next. There is nothing left for the inhabitants of Ground Zero.

Poor people have to eat. They need shelter and other basic needs. If they can't earn the money for these things, the money has to come from somewhere else. It used to come from public funds that paid for social services, but not that money must be diverted into the military.

Loathe to support able-body people (who are locked out of decent work because of economic forces), the elite hate to pay taxes to support Ground Zeroites. Besides, the political and economic elite fear a large underclass: enough of them could vote for real changes that would alter the whole political and economic landscape. Thus, the poor need to be permanently eliminated from the social landscape. Maybe not all can be terminated, but it saves society tens of thousands of dollars in future costs every time a poor person dies prematurely.

One way to make poor people die prematurely is to cut off social safety nets. This way, more will die and they will die faster! Pouring giant amounts of tax dollars into the military while at the same time, letting the poor suffer and die prematurely solves two of capitalism's and "democracy's" problems of getting rid of unwanted citizens at the same time.

Military Build-Up. To dominate the world, the world's only "super-power" must have a large military. In reality, the US military operates as the System's police of the world. Because they police for a thug system of economics and government, soliders are realistically henchmen/women for the racketeer elite at the top.

A giant military force that can be unleashed anywhere at any time in the world is CONTROL.

Limiting Class Action Suits. On February 18, 2005, CNN did a short news story on its World Business program about this. President Bush signed the "Class Action Fairness Act."

Basically, it moves most class-action suits away from state courts to federal courts, where corporations have a better chance of lesser liability if they are found guilty of causing death and/or suffering.

In a news clip of Bush signing the law, he said (the new law is), "Good for our system. Good for our economy." He's right. It is good for the System and it is good for capitalism as it protects irresponsible corporations over the lives of citizens. This new "law" only gives capitalism more power and wealth.

When groups of citizens can't bargain for fair judicial treatment and fair damages, then human life, thus the village, is degraded. Not only that, the village has lost its power for solutions through judiciary means. The more the village is degraded and powerless, the more it is controllable.

Pain and Suffering from Medical Malpractice Is Worth No More Than \$250,000. Bush is trying to push a law for a \$250,000 "cap" on medical malpractice lawsuits. This means that if a doctor causes millions of dollars worth of costs on victims, the victims will not be able to sue for the full value of the malpractice and will have to pay those costs themselves.

This law would protect the interests and wealth of the elite at the cost of the regular villagers. When villagers can't sue for the full value of malpractice, they have no rights or recourse except as victimized victims. This degrades the the quality of the village and makes it easier to control.

Low Morale. Most Americans have low morale. Morale means: the state of the spirits of a person or group as exhibited by confidence, cheerfulness, discipline and willingness to perform assigned tasks.

Low morale is caused by many reasons and combinations of reasons. Villagers who feel overwhelmed by forces, particularly social forces, bigger than them often have low morale.

People with low morale suffer from low energy, particularly energy to question authority or organize for justice. A lot of the low morale of the village is socially engineered from the top because a village with low morale is easier to control.

Mean and/or Relentless Teasing. Its part of bullying and like bullying, is done mostly by males, including boys. Males who tease are using the license for violence they are given by society. Teasing is used to pressure other people into "conforming" to patriarchal authority and/or to patriarchal ideals.

Teasing pressures males to adhere the central patriarchal's culutre of established male values of males being "macho," agressive and violent. Teasing pressures females to conform to established, dominant male values, including conforming to patriarchal beauty standards for women, including being slim and sexy.

When handicapped, ugly, fat, skinny or other people are teased for something they have no control over, the teasing is "entertainment" and/or training for the teasers. Because it doesn't cause physical harm and because the villagers are expected to be "tough" (learn to become victims), so there are no laws against teasing.

Teasing erodes the victims' self-esteem and psychological well-being. When this happens, it gives power to the males who are causing it. This is called violence, whether there is bodily

harm or not. A violent village, full of victims and minor assailants causes chaos and a chaotic village is a controllable one.

Arrogance of Wealth and Power. Pride is the original sin and usually the root of all other sins. It fuels the inequality of the world's inhabitants, plus "allowable" social genocide.

Power and Unlimited Profits. That's why the United States of America was created: the colonial elite wanted to control all the action instead of England. They wanted to be the overlords of the established colonies and premiere speculators for all the riches/resources of the lands to the west. It was their idealic, commercial enterprise to garner all the wealth they could grab.

The elite planned and built a culture and society that guaranteed they and their descendants would remain in power and prestige. The Constitution is the premiere example of this. All rich guys securing fabulous privileges forever in beautiful, flowery language that gave them all the keys to power and wealth. Remember, women, propertyless white men, blacks, browns and Indians were not figured into their language of kings.

The unique, American elite male lust for power and profit fuels the whole corrupt system. That alone is the greatest reason for the coercion and control of all the villagers. This lust is the wellspring from which all forms of the patriarchal authority of violence and control arises.

Loss of Appetite for Justice/Rights. Through social engineering from the Powers at the top, the villagers have lost their desire for justice, particularly if the price of the justice means that it will be a struggle that will probably result in death to some of the activists. Unfortunately, this has been the result of any struggle for all citizen struggles for justice; thus, their rights.

Caesar E. Chavez said, People who have lost their hunger for justice are not ultimately powerful. They are like sick people who have lost their appetite for what is truly nourishing. Such sick people should not frighten or discourage us. They should be prayed for along with the sick people who are in the hospital."

Sick and weakened people are easy to control.

Polar World of Right and Wrong. Like "fire and brimstone" evangelical preachers, politicians also like to describe the village's and world's problems and solutions to these problems in extreme polar terms of "right and wrong" and "black and white."

America publically divides the world along an axis of good and evil and presents itself as a force of good. Puritanism and most Christian sects see the world, God and everything else in terms of polarity, either in black and white or right and wrong. Because Puritanism and Christianity have long roots in the history and culture of the country, many Americans have been propagandized and socialized to see the world around them in polar terms.

By contrasting problems and their solutions in polar extremes, it eliminates middle-ground solutions. When this is done, village problems are never solved, thus the village remains degraded and a degraded village is an easier one to control. Also, when politicians attempt to offer polar solutions to problems, they are usually protecting the rich and powerful who usually benefit from the problems of the village.

Put Off All the Problems and Let Another Generation Deal With It. Instead of dealing with the problems of the Savage Society purposely put off trying to fix them. Remember, a savage society benefits the elite at the expense of the villagers.

This has been "business-as-usual" for American politics since the beginning. Only when there is a crisis or a legal decision in the favor of the villagers, do things get changed and then they are only "changed" for a moment. This is the case of the Civil Rights Movement. Blacks and minorities may be a little better off than before the era before 1960, but they're not much better off. Neither are women.

The all-out war against the poor and its bloody and murderous results that began with the Reagan Administration and continues today will never be really be investigated or books published about it until long after the architects and their supporters are long gone. Any real look at the social genocide of the country during my lifetime will never be officially dissected and analyzed until all the players who caused it have ceased to exist.

Not doing anything to heal a village is keeping the village sick. A sick village is ripe for control and too weak to fight back against that control.

Scarcity Paradigm. The government and capitalism constantly enforce the scarcity paradigm. It sells a lot of terror and products.

It also incites people to commit violence against others. A violent village is what the elite wants. It keeps everyone at each other's throats so they can rule without dissent.

Disappearance of the Poor from Public View. This refers to those who have disappeared from welfare rolls, poor youth and others who have been locked up in prison for economic crimes, those who disappear from the unemployment statistics and the media's blackout of poverty.

The poor people are not only invisible, but are actively made to disappear. This concept can be apply to most situations facing the poor, the homeless, the under- and unemployed. Sweeps the problems of the poor under the rug so the middle- and higher- classes don't have to grow consciences. When people have no conscience, they are easier to control.

Making Homelessness A Crime. As growing numbers of ragged, destitute, often ill people populate public places, US cities have enacted punitive measures that "criminalize" homeless people's public presence.

For two decades, American cities have been struggling to get their homeless residents off the street. Ironically, instead of finding solutions to help homeless people become self-sufficient, many cities have simply criminalized activities associated with homelessness - an effort to "sweep" the problem away.

For example, in Dallas it is against the law to sleep in the park. And its not the only city.

Most homeless are just poor people too poor to pay for rent. Most are victims of the current economic system of capitalism that guarantees that a certain percentage of people must suffer

poverty so the rich can continue to reap most of the village's wealth and distribute the leftovers to the middle-classes.

Blaming and punishing the victim is just another way to deny the human suffering caused by corrupt economics and it also erodes the quality of the village. Blaming the victims takes the villagers' eyes off the inequities caused by the current system and keeps everything "business as usual." When the quality and humanity of the village is eroded, it is much easier to control.

Gun Down or Bomb Foreign Journalists If They Don't Support the US or Its Policies. On March 4, 2005, journalist Guiliانا Sgrena and three Italian intelligence agents were gunned down by US troops near Bagdad interantional airport. Sgrena was wounded in the attack that killed Nicola Calipari, an agent who negotiated Sgrena's release as a kidnap victim.

The military knew that they were coming and the car was obeying the commands of the soliders, although the military has officially said that the car was not slowing down and was thus "suspicious." The military said that its soldiers are supposed to fire into the engine block, but the car was sprayed with 300 to 400 rounds.

Sgrena has a record of opposition to the US invasion and occupation of Iraq and her reporting reflects that. She has written on the appalling social conditions in Iraq and on the torture of prisoners in the notorious Abu Ghraib prison.

Sgrena has raised the possibility that the car had been targetted because Washington did not agree with the methods employed by the Italian authorities to get Italian kidnapped victims back. America has been trying to force other countries not to negotiate with captors or pay ransoms.

Sgrena's shooting is not the first. Tarek Ayyoub, a correspondent for Al Jazeera was killed in April 2003 when US warplanes bombed the network's office in Bagdad. In March 2004, two journalists with the Al Arabiya stations were shot dead by US troops while covering a rock attack on a Bagdad hotel.

There is a pattern here and its all a show of brute force. Brute force terrorizes everyone and makes them more easy to control.

Wasting Time and Energy. The social engineers find every way they can to waste the villagers' time and energy. This keeps them so busy that they are easily controlled.

God Given Mandate of the US to Intervene Anywhere in the World to Advance the Cause of "Freedom." This is a constant mantra of the ruling elite, including George W. Bush. This justifies the invasion of any country in the world by US military forces.

American people aren't "free." They're locked in an archaic, patriarchal feudal system that looks modern and is sold as modern, but works the opposite. The majority of the elected politicians are wealthy; some ultra-wealthy. It is in their best political and economic interest to keep ruling America out of the hands of the common villagers.

This message of divine-sanctioned terror terrifies everyone. A terrified world is an easy to control one!

Tax Payer Cleanup. After the rich have plundered an industry or government department in one of their scams, the regular people have to pay for it. This happened in the Savings and Loan debacle of the 1980's and it will happen if people are forced to play the market with part of their Social Security payments for retirement.

Tax payer cleanup makes the village anemic and an anemic village is an easy one to control.

(Racist) Theories of "Natural Selection By Nature"/Starving Off People Like Starving Off Wildlife. The ruling elite think that they are doing a service to the "quality" of the human race by starving off the weaker populations/people with the fierce, murderous social and economic forces unleashed by capitalism.

When there are too many deer in the forest, the state or federal government starves off the population so only the strongest and "fittest" will survive. The elite borrow this philosophy to justify starving off the poorer populations that capitalism can not provide jobs (with a living wage) for.

Anytime social genocide is justified, it is a village of terror. A village in terror is an easier one to control.

53% of Stock Market is Owned By Top One Percent. The media and their experts always try to tell the American village that "most" people have a "stake" in the stock market. That's not true. Fifty-three percent is owned by the top one percent of the population and a third is owned by pension funds. The pension funds and system are under attack by capitalism because they are costly to short-term profits. Therefore, they have been stripped out.

To augment this removal of money to the stock market, Bush and Company have proposed that part of peoples' contributions to the Social Security program be diverted into the stock market. Of course, this is all switch and bait. Social Security was intended to augment workers' retirement payments from retirement programs they paid into during their tenure as workers. For many retired workers, Social Security is going to be the only retirement income they will have.

The Wal-Street market is risky, to say the least. The only ones who usually come out ahead are the top one-percent of the population. Those guys are the "teflon" guys. That's because its their game, thus it works for them when it doesn't work for others. Not only that, these guys can protect themselves in the investment game by diversifying their stock/bond holdings plus they have reserve cash to keep them afloat in case of problems like a big corporation like Enron going under because of corruption and fraud.

If 53% of the stock market is owned by the top one percent, it means that they have much power over corporations, businesses and society in general. This also means that the market culture controls society. Part of that market culture is the morality of money, thus there is no morality in culture but the raptor-vicious one that unleashes social/economic destruction and chaos on the lower-classes and the environment.

Impoverishes everyone and an impoverished, weakened village is easy to control.

Campaign Promises. Political candidates will promise the citizens all kinds of things they and society need when they are campaigning for election, but then side with business once they are elected.

It is a terrible village when leaders can't/won't keep their word. It means that these people have no honor and no allegiance to anyone except the business campaign dollar that helped them get elected. Of course, these leaders will argue that a better business "environment" will eventually improve the quality of village life in general. This has never happened and it never will. The corporate culture of greed, selfishness, racism, patriarchal values and ruthlessness does not bring about a village of fairness, justice and equality of all. Instead, the corporate culture brings about a nightmare world for many of its inhabitants.

Leaders without honor or regard to the human needs of the village in general are corrupt and a corrupt village is easier to control

Capitalizing on Public Services Like Birth Certificates. I recently had to get a copy of my birth certificate for the Dutch government. I checked the Internet for the address I needed so I could send for it. Of course, Ohio requires several weeks to send it to you, but there was another "service" listed that could get it to me faster for a few more US dollars if I had a credit card (I don't have one).

Not only that, this "service" serves several states. This is another example of handing over public services to a "management company" whose only motivation is profit. When I paid the State of Ohio for my birth certificate, a portion of it went to a public employee who is given a decent living wage plus fringe benefits like health insurance and retirement.

If I had used the "service," there's no telling what they pay their employees, but I'm sure that it isn't as well as the public employee, plus there's very few, if any fringe benefits. Like many private "management" companies, they probably hire part-time employees so they only have to pay minimum wage and no benefits. This maximizes the profits the owners make.

When the public sector is capitalized upon like this, it hands off government responsibility to private hands, plus it degrades the quality of work life for all.

Constitutional Amendment to Define Marriage. This has been a big debate in America lately. It seems that the Christian and other homophobic groups in America feel threatened by the prospect of gay and lesbian people from marrying. A "wedge" or dividing issue, some politicians have seized on it as a political ploy to make their conservative voters happy, plus find a way to keep gays and lesbians from marrying.

This is oppressive to gays and lesbians, plus it keeps the village biblically patriarchal. All of this is negative and a negative village keeps the control in the hands of an elite few.

Corporations Have Politicians and the Government In their Pocket. This goes back to the corrupt election system where it costs enormous amounts of money to run for election and most of that money comes from corporate/business interests.

Culture that Deliberately Polarizes Everyone. Males tend to see the world in black and white. America is a male world. In a polar world of black and white, there is no spectrum of grays in

between. There is little room or leverage for compromise. Things/people are either good or bad, right or wrong, in or out, so forth. This forces the villagers into one camp or the exact opposite camp.

When people are polarized, there is very little ground for them to compromise with. This forces people to "choose a side" even when they want to remain in middle ground.

A polar world and culture keeps the village in chaos, suffering and turmoil. It decimates the village and a decimated village is one under control.

Extremes of Male Conditioning. America is a macho, chauvinistic place. Messages are everywhere in the social tapestry for males to be "tough," warrior-like, to settle problems with violence and to control women and children.

When males are conditioned to be like this, it means that most women are stuck in the traditional roles of females. Neither males or females are allowed self-actualization, but are expected to act out traditional, historical gender roles.

Any village where people can't reach self-actualization (except exceptions from the higher classes) is a negative, controlled village.

Favoring the Favored/Built-In Protections for the Middle-Class. The ruling political and economic elite need the middle-class voters to keep them in power, thus they pander to the middle-class' needs. They help build invisible-but-tangible mechanisms into the social fabric that favor the middle-class.

There's no equity in this. Until the village has equality, it will be impoverished, negative and controlled.

Filtering Higher-Class Workers By Starting Them With Part-time Work. I saw this a lot when I lived in Saint Cloud, Minnesota. To keep qualified, educated workers from the lower castes out of better and/or professional jobs, the city, the county, non-profits and other employers would offer part-time jobs to weed out the lower-class applicants.

The lower-classes usually have few "safety nets" (a working spouse, savings, another income, so forth) to sustain themselves until they can work their way up to a full-time job. On the other hand, the higher-classes usually have those safety nets.

Keeps the better jobs in the hands of the higher classes. This is racism and economic racism. A racist village is a controlled one.

Freedom to Choose. During the Iraq elections, CNN kept repeating a mantra that the Iraqis had "freedom to choose." Choose what? Any politician that is elected is under control of the US government. The oil fields are under control of the American government and corporations.

When I lived in America, I had very few choices. Sure, I was allowed to have an education, but this education didn't lift me out of poverty or give me any "opportunities" except more poverty. I didn't have a choice of jobs except pink ghetto ones and I would have to lie about my education to get one of them. I was still locked out of society because of racism.

When there are elections in America, it is usually a choice between one wealthy/privileged person or another wealthy/privileged person whose interests are usually exclusive to their group.

In many polling places in Iraq, they ran out of ballots although voters had to pre-register to vote so polls knew about how many voters to expect. This changed the outcome of the election, thus making it more corrupt.

In a world run solely for the interests of capital, there are no real choices. When there are few or any choices, the village remains corrupt and a corrupt village is an easy to control village.

Functional Disfunction. When the village doesn't function for the people of it, its blamed on disfunction. Ironic, this disfunction functions for the benefit of the political and ruling elite.

Guards and Goons Look Like the Rulers. When most of the wealth flows up to the top rungs of society, there is very little left of a very wealthy nation for the rest of the village.

Racism is central to capitalism. It is a distribution tool for the leftover economics. The rulers prefer to distribute the leftover wealth to people who look like them: white and male. Benjamin Disraeli said, "The difference of race is one of the reasons why I fear war may always exist; because race implies difference, difference implies superiority, and superiority leads to predominance." War can also mean civil war.

When the rulers' guards and goons look like them, there is what my old graduate school professor called, "commonality." Also, the rulers don't want any one from the village to be a minor stakeholder in their system. Any stakeholders should come from the same male culture and have the same male values. Otherwise, stakeholders with other cultures and values might try to suggest/offer changes to the status quo. The present system works fine for the rulers (its what keeps them ruling), thus "outsiders" are not welcome in.

Hiding More Body Bags/Hiding The Human Price to Prop the Elite Up With Oil. During the first Gulf War, about two percent of US military personnel were private workers. In 2003, it had reached ten percent.

American citizens don't like it when many of their soldiers are killed, especially in avoidable wars or wars for capitalistic gain (oil). Having non-soldiers die as part of the war apparatus hides the statistics of how many Americans are really dying.

When citizens are uniformed with skewed statistics, most villagers are not motivated to think about important things like war that affect the whole village. It also gives the village an illusion and all people believing the illusion are controlled.

Deception to hide human costs is corruption, dishonesty and manipulation of reality. All contribute to a controlled village.

Implausible Deniability. Implausible means: difficult to believe. Deniability means: being such that plausible disavowal or disclaimer is possible.

Implausible deniability is the Wonderland logic and language politicians use to cover themselves and the nation's blunders. Implausible deniability says nothing and means nothing but sounds intelligent and sounds believable when a white male of power says it.

Using terms and phrases like implausible deniability keep the villagers confused and disorientated, plus it does nothing to solve village problems.

Indecent Proposals/Casting Couches. In almost every business in America, people are literally using sex to have careers or job safety. Many people (particularly women) are promoted in business because of sexual favors instead of job performance and merit.

A male culture is already a beauty contest culture where the "prettiest" and youngest females are given rewards over the older and less attractive ones. A casting couch culture supports and reinforces this culture. It is also power/exploitation rape.

Syndicated radio host Rush Limbaugh said, "Feminism was established so as to allow unattractive women easier access to the mainstream society." His view reflects the reality of the beauty contest culture faced by American women.

A rape village is a sick one and a sick village is easy to control.

Major Changes in the Social Security System That Adversely Affect Women and Are Kept Secret By the Media. The Bush Administration has been busy changing Social Security and the media has mostly ignored it.

For example, a spouse now has to be married at least ten years before they can collect benefits from their other spouse. If a husband develops a disease and dies from it one month or even one day before the ten year minimum, the wife gets no benefits. Most of the changes negatively affect women than men, particularly because men make more money, thus have better Social Security benefits.

These changes are being done to "save money" for the government and to force women to stay in the arms of men longer (if they are in bad relationships). It also forces poor and older women to die faster from the hurricane-force winds of social forces if they don't have a good job, own property or have other assets.

Any changes in the government that adversely affects its citizens is negative and a negative village is easier to control than a positive one.

Most Adult Minimum-Wage Jobs Are Held By Women. Although more women are graduating colleges and universities than men, they are having huge problems getting professional work. Capitalism doesn't need many professionals any more, plus it is biased to hire men over women.

These women, plus the other women of the village, are forced into "pink ghetto" jobs that pay minimum wage and no or few benefits. Minimum wage does not pay enough for rent, nor does it pay for "basics" like food or transportation to work.

Keeping women low-paid is good for the captains of industry as it maximizes profits. It is also good for the male culture because it forces women into the arms of men who are usually

paid much better. When women are kept economically dependent on men it means that they are under control of the Savage Society.

Negative Campaigning. Political campaigns rarely discuss the problems of the village. Instead, they have become an arena of character assault and defamation. If a candidate's opponent can find something negative or derogatory, they will use it as a means to discredit their opponents character.

In the commercials for Bush's reelection, the theme was terror or to call a war hero (Kerry) a fraud and fake. Ironic that Bush escaped going to Vietnam by joining the National Guard (of which he was absent without leave for 18 months, but his father got him out of trouble).

Negative campaigning takes the villager's attention away from the issues, plus it releases negative emotions in the village. This does nothing to solve the problems of the village which keeps it under control of the status quo.

Out-Gunned. The GOP had too much money for propaganda, thus Bush and other republicans got the reins of power. Elections are bought and paid for by the interests of wealth. There is no democracy in that because the government and its officials don't represent the citizens.

This is corruption and a corrupt village is an easy to control one.

Pandering to Prejudices. Prejudices bring out emotions and when people are emotional, they aren't thinking but reacting. Political candidates, politicians, government representatives and the media are always pandering to people's prejudices. It keeps the villagers distracted so the real problems of the village remain unsolved and so the control of the village remains in the hands of the elite.

Paradox/Contradiction/Hypocrisy of Slaying With One Hand and Saving With the Other. Someone should write a book about this. Francois de la Rochefoucauld said, "What seems to be generosity is often no more than disguised ambition, which overlooks a small interest in order to secure a great one."

Capitalism promotes a culture of males, selfishness, greed, violence and avarice. It usually doesn't give anything away without expecting to get something back.

A village that is not genuinely generous is a corrupt one.

Rappers Selling Their Lifestyle. I could write a book about this and all the evil that comes from it. Rap videos are sexed up with violence, glamor and sex. They sell a false lifestyle that 99.999999999999999999 percent of other Blacks/minorities will never know.

Rappers rap/sing/talk of the "gangsta" (gangster) life when legal gangsterism (capitalism) is the cause of much of the suffering and death in ghetto neighborhoods. Worse, they promote the gangster life (every man, woman and child for themselves).

What do they get from it? Just mammon (money). They're still Black or minority and this means that they are more likely to be pulled over by the police because they are driving a nice

car. This means that the public will be watching them more than white celebrities and that the media will look for any reason to make them fall.

More, these "entertainers" are selling out their own people because their messages are corrupting and eroding what is left of minority neighborhoods. They are literally the "Black guard" of the system: promoting violence, greed, prostitution, so forth. When the village becomes more evil, then it is easier to control by its evil masters.

Sarcasm. Americans have to be the most sarcastic group on the planet. Sarcasm is: a cutting, often ironic remark intended to wound or a form of wit that is marked by the use of sarcastic language and is intended to make its victim the butt of contempt or ridicule.

It seems appropriate that the Savage Society should use savage language, especially against anyone who doesn't toe the patriarchal line. There are many villagers who remain silent against injustice because they are afraid of being sarcastically attacked by other villagers or the media.

Sarcasm and the fear of being made a victim of it keeps many villagers obedient.

Sending Darkies to Die for Capitalistic Colonialism. In 2001, Department of Defense statistics showed that while 10% of military forces are comprised of Latinos, 17.7% of this group occupies "frontline positions." This includes, "infantry, gun crews, and seamanship."

There are no jobs but minimum-wage jobs for the people living at Ground Zero. Sometimes, the military seems like the only option a Zeroite has to get out of hell. Usually, they're trading one form of hell for another.

A greater proportion of minorities are giving their lives in Iraq than whites. This works well for the Savage Society because it is one less minority in an economic system that will not accommodate them. More, if these minorities have children, these children will suffer from the loss of their parent and will thus more readily fall into crime, depression, poverty, so forth, and will probably suffer premature death.

The Nation Magazine said, "War is caused by elites acting in what they take to be their own interests, institutional violence promulgated by ruling groups for personal gain." Minorities gain very little as cannon fodder.

Forcing social conditions where a disproportionate number of minorities must die for the purposes of capitalism covers the village in negativity. A negative village is easy to control.

Starting Urban Myths and Fueling Them. Ronald Reagan was famous for invoking the urban myth of the "Cadillac Queen," a black woman who supposedly collected many welfare checks under many names. According to Reagan, she bilked so much money from the welfare system that she drove a new Cadillac. The media was unable to find this person, but it did not matter. An urban myth had begun and it was used to undermine the welfare system and the Blacks who received benefits from it.

Urban myths make the village dysfunctional. They start civil wars or cause terror among the citizens. Anytime the village is made dysfunctional, it is made more controllable.

Survival of the Fittest. This is the mantra and maxim of "Law of Free Enterprise." All it does is cause cut-throat competition, violence, a climate for cheating and lying, so forth. It results with the meanest, aggressive and deceitful people of the village prospering.

A mean village means violence, negativity and terror. All these things control people.

The Police Get Overtime, Nurses Don't. The new labor "reform" laws enacted under the Bush administration deny salaried workers overtime pay after 40 hours of work a week. This includes nurses, managers, so forth. The only ones not included in these draconian laws are police. This shows you where the elite's priorities are.

When a village bestows privileges and benefits to police forces, it shows everyone that it is a police state. A police state is a controlled state.

Keeping the Victims in the Dark. Not only do the social managers of America say and do everything they can so the better classes' consciences won't bother them, they say and do everything they can so the victims--those forced to suffer poverty and premature death--don't understand what is going within the village that is behind the social forces destroying them.

Keeping the villagers ignorant is power and control.

Corporate Censorship/Corporate Police-State Control. A Fox TV affiliate prepared a major investigative story on the use and misuses of synthetic bovine growth hormone made by Monsanto. It pulled the piece after Monsanto attorney threaten the network with "dire consequences." Later a planned book on the dangers of genetic agricultural technologies is temporarily shelved after the publisher was threatened with a lawsuit from Monsanto. Monsanto and other companies sic their legal teams on anyone who might say anything true but damaging about them.

When corporations prevent true information about them from being presented to the village, the village is very impoverished and weakened. When information about dangerous products are kept from the village, they are still sold and make money for the corporations. This makes the village impoverished, weakened and a climate of victims. All of this makes a village more controllable!

Manipulating Public Opinion. This is done through a variety of way, some apparent and many hidden. Public opinion is manipulated so public policy can be changed.

Most public opinion is manipulated through "press releases," the results of think-tank studies, releasing tainted/skewed statistics, through political speeches, through pundits, university teachers and the other channels that dissipate the ruling patriarchal message. This is how the neo-conservatives and conservatives got the social safety nets shredded.

They kept releasing legions of negative messages about the poor that reinforced existing prejudices. Some of those messages were: "cadillac welfare queens"; that the poor should pull themselves up by the bootstraps; any kind of work was better than no kind of work at all even if it killed you; people on welfare were the cause of economic deficits; so forth.

Then they provided "proof" that the safety nets had to be shredded "for the benefit of everyone" with skewed and prejudicial statistics and "studies" that were sculpted from the beginning come to their own personal conclusion. Everyone knows the rest of the story: there are more poor than ever; there are more homeless than ever; there are more latchkey kids that ever; there is more hunger than ever; there is more hopelessness for the poor than ever.

Its sophisticated public relations sold as "news" and "information." Its propaganda, pure and simple.

Manipulating public opinion, especially when the results are oppressive and violent and the only real ones who benefit are the ruling elite, is called control.

Arrogance of Wealth and Power. Pride is the original sin and usually the root of all other sins. It fuels the inequality of the world's inhabitants, plus "allowable" social genocide.

Power and Unlimited Profits. That's why the United States of America was created: the colonial elite wanted to control all the action instead of England. They wanted to be the overlords of the established colonies and premiere speculators for all the riches/resources of the lands to the west. It was their idealic, commercial enterprise to garner all the wealth they could grab.

The elite planned and built a culture and society that guaranteed they and their descendants would remain in power and prestige. The Constitution is the premiere example of this. All rich guys securing fabulous privileges forever in beautiful, flowery language that gave them all the keys to power and wealth. Remember, women, propertyless white men, blacks, browns and Indians were not figured into their language of kings.

The unique, American elite male lust for power and profit fuels the whole corrupt system. That alone is the greatest reason for the coercion and control of all the villagers. This lust is the wellspring from which all forms of the patriarchal authority of violence and control arises.

Building A Career On Blood. Legions of males (and a few confused or controlled females) have gone the route of building a career on blood and it continues to this day. The list is long and notorious. One of the newest and bloodiest player to this game is Alberto Gonzolas. He's the new Attorney General for the United States. He's also the one who's been concocting legal "defenses" and excuses for Bush so he can do anything he wants to do.

Gonzolas is one of the principal legal guys who gave the Bush Administration the legal okay to torture prisoners in Iraq and Afganistan because those held weren't really prisoners of war but "illegal combatants." More, Bush has Gonzolas slated to become a Supreme Court Judge.

Although Gonzolas is a minority, he's ambitious and willing to serve the old white man system. Hispanics are suffering from lack of opportunity and racism all over the country and through Gonzales' efforts, they're suffering more. Then there is the fact that many of the soldiers in Iraq and Afganistan are Hispanic. There's lots of them coming back in body bags. Gonzolas' future looks bright, though.

Whenever a society runs on a greed system with an invisible-but-tangible distribution of opportunity and resources (racism) and must inter-purge itself to hide the evidence (victims),

it is a death world. Males and a few, select females, who choose to cause/continue the bloodbath are well-rewarded for their endeavors. Death World embraces and rewards Death Bringers.

When destruction, suffering, death, torture, violence, the threat of violence, unleashing negative social forces, so forth are rewarded, it entrenches the Blood Village and control of it.

Violence Junkies. Through social conditioning, many Americans have become violence junkies. The society is adversarial and violence is constantly sold in propaganda and elder male teachings. Most American sports are violent and the winners are hailed as heroes. Violence is everywhere in the social tapestry.

Some people listen to their short-wave radios for tragedies and when they hear of one, race to the scene, sometimes getting there before reporters. Other villagers watch gory violence on their TV screen while they eat popcorn, drink beer and cheer.

This makes a nation of ghouls. This is very unhealthy.

The Terri Schiavo Spectacle. Its ironic and hypocritical that the majority of the people who call themselves "right-to-lifers" also support the death penalty although its been proven that up to twenty percent of those executed were proven innocent later. Usually, these people are out protesting against abortion, but for a short time, they rallied all over America to protest against a court order ordering the withdrawal of nutrition and liquids from her so she would die a barbaric death of starvation and/or dehydration.

The American economy is in terrible shape and more people are dying from poverty or the violence of poverty all the time. The right-to-lifers never seem to care about that. These idealists and/or conservative Christians also don't care that some of the babies they "save" suffer and perish from this poverty. Of course, the parents are blamed for the deaths because they were poor. The System is never faulted for purposely making people poor and causing all those early deaths.

The orgiastic media frenzy that ensued found its way all over the world. Its ironic and hypocritical that the media will always rally to a conservative cause but rarely to a progressive one. "Liberal" news is basically blacked out from public view.

For over two weeks, the world heard more about Terri Schiavo and little about other news. If Terri had been born a poor woman, a minority or was an elderly woman, the media would never have paid attention. But because Terri had once been beautiful and came from the middle-class, the media lept on it and exploited it. Afterwards, conservative politicians-those same ones that purposely unleash social forces on unwanted villagers to kill them-exploited this story for their own political ambitions.

A wedge issue, one third of Americans believed that she should live and two-thirds believed that she should be allowed to die. The constant media coverage of Schiavo put the whole American village in chaos.

There's lots of terror in all this. Terror of what will happen if you don't leave a Living Will. Terror that you will die a barbaric way if you're in a coma and can't speak for yourself. Terror

of conflicting wills and values between family members. Terror of government euthanasia. Terror of conservative and Christian interference in personal lives. Any type of terror and the chaos that ensues makes the village more controllable.

All Authority Figures Are 99.99999 Percent Male (And Most of Them Are White Elites). If you asked someone to name a female authority figure in America, they would probably say Oprah Winfrey, Hillary Clinton or Condoleezza Rice. If you asked someone to name a male authority figure, there would be a plethora of powerful male names.

The Savage Society teaches the villagers that males-particularly the rich, powerful and cunning ones-are "naturally" authority figures and leaders because God is a male and because women are physically (and socially) weaker than men. Somehow, the mystique and essence of testosterone is thought to give males some mystical quality/power to make better decisions than women.

Male authority figures and village dependence on these figures come from inherited, ancient, male privilege and tradition. It is a preference in the Bible.

When males are the only real authority figures, the village continues to stay male preferential. A village without equality is a miserable and controlled village.

Crumbling Infrastructure of Indian Nations. Bush's Administration has forced the village into the toughest "guns" economy in recent history. Taxes have been slashed for the very wealthy and all parts of government and services have been cut to pay for the costly wars in Afganistan and Iraq.

When the federal government wants to "save" money, they usually cut their legally mandated funding to Indian tribes/nations first. I've gotten all kinds of reports from friends how badly Indians are suffering the Bush Administration.

Their tribal colleges and newspapers are closing. Health and education are seriously underfunded. There's very little work and few safety nets to catch the people with .

All of this is social genocide. The country was stolen from Indians and then they are allowed to waste away, far from public view, on Indian reservations.

Bobby Fischer Fiasco/Poster Boy for Big Brother Control. Chess champion Bobby Fischer was forbidden by the United Nations to play a chess game in the former Yugoslavia in 1992. He played anyway and angered the big boss men rulers of America. Although this was a violation of the United Nations, the United States issued a warrant for his arrest plus it wanted him to pay the \$3.65 million he made at the chess games plus a possible ten percent interest on the money. Not only that, he was facing a possible ten years in jail.

Fischer was detained in July of 2004 for trying to leave Japan using a revoked US passport. The US had Fischer detained in Japan for eight months while the US tried to extradict him back to the US to face charges. A hero in Iceland, Iceland gave him citizenship and negotiated his release from Japan.

There is something called a law of statutations on America where if the suspect is not caught within seven years of the "crime," then they can't be prosecuted unless it is a high crime of

murder, kidnapping, so forth. When has chess playing become a high crime? Its been 13 years since Fischer played in Yugoslavia, why did the US still want him?

An intellectual celebrity, Fischer openly defied the Parental Father (Patriarchal) Authority of the government by playing that chess match. Not only that, he remained out of Uncle Sam's long reach until his problems in Japan.

In America, you're expected to do what you're told to by the government, even when the government is wrong. If you don't, you'll be crushed. The Bush Administration used Fischer as an "example" of what happens to Americans who don't obey what the government tells them to do. If they had gotten physical possession of him, Fischer would have been publically crucified, bankrupted and crushed as a "warning" to the other villagers to obey the System.

Although what happened to Fischer is a message for coercion for control, it is also a method. Many Americans saw how ruthlessly and lawlessly Fischer was treated and they got the "message." I suppose it should have made me afraid (because I have written this book), but it shocked me and disgusted me. I have no regrets for writing this book. My former Savage Society unleashed great social forces against me that I could not fight, but only succumb to. They expected me to conveniently go away permanently (die) because I refused to live crawling on my hands and knees like the subhuman female the Savage Society judged me to be.

What the American government did to Bobby Fischer terrified and terrorized the whole American village. This show of brute force was a "warning" to other Americans to toe the line and obey patriarchal directives whether they believe in them or not. This is absolute control.

Wolfowitz, President of the World Bank. Paul Wolfowitz has to be one of the most evil men alive on the planet. He was the architect of the Iraq War and he is a mean-spirited individual who works tirelessly to colonize the planet for corporations and the ruling elite of America.

Wolfowitz was one of Bush's key men in the Bush Administration as Deputy Secretary of Defense. Now one of Bush's best cronies and thugs is head of the World Bank. That's Wolfowitz's reward for his part in mass murder for oil. One of the most corrupt members of one of the most corrupt presidential administrations now weilds immense power and position.

Corruption on this level corrupts the whole world village and a corrupt village is a weakened village, thus easier to control.

Manipulating Public Opinion. This is done through a variety of way, some apparent and many hidden. Public opinion is manipulated so public policy is never changed.

Most public opinion is manipulated through "press releases," the results of think-tank studies, releasing tainted/skewed statistics, through political speeches, through pundits, university teachers and the other channels that dissipate the ruling patriarchal message. This is how the neo-conservatives and conservatives got the social safety nets shredded.

They kept releasing legions of negative messages about the poor that reinforced existing prejudices. Some of those messages were: "cadillac welfare queens"; that the poor should pull

themselves up by the bootstraps; any kind of work was better than no kind of work at all even if it killed you; people on welfare were the cause of economic deficits; so forth.

Then they provided "proof" that the safety nets had to be shredded "for the benefit of everyone" with skewed and prejudicial statistics and "studies" that were sculpted from the beginning come to their own personal conclusion. Everyone knows the rest of the story: there are more poor than ever; there are more homeless than ever; there are more latchkey kids that ever; there is more hunger than ever; there is more hopelessness for the poor than ever.

Its sophisticated public relations sold as "news" and "information." Its propaganda, pure and simple.

Manipulating public opinion, especially when the results are oppressive and violent and the only real ones who benefit are the ruling elite, is called control.

Manipulating World Public Opinion. Right now, America is starting a public relations campaign to "improve" its image to the world. The rulers believe that with enough propaganda, the world will forget all the images it has seen of America the past four years plus it will forget about the Rape of Iraq, who is controlling the Iraqi oilfields (America), it will forget about the Iraq prisoner scandal, so forth.

Now that the bodies have grown cold in the ground and the press has rushed off to another "news" story (its usually useless scandal and not substance), the rulers of America think that they can erase the world's memories with a public relations campaign. Is it really that easy to make people forget? The elite rulers of America think so.

Public relations campaigns to cover up the evil deeds and the evil face of the Savage Society is propaganda. Propaganda is control.

Pre-Emptive Strikes to Manipulate the Future for the Elite. I call it the "Herod Principle." It is the ambitious, arrogant thinking of the elite and their social managers to socially-engineer the future in their favor. Basically, you kill people (e.g., groups, leaders, so forth) now to eliminate possible "threats" in the future.

America is purges itself of unwanted people for many reasons. Capitalism can't provide work for all the workers. Get rid of the excess workers and you get rid of the evidence of how corrupt the system really is (hide the bodies).

The poor and minorities tend to vote for third-person party candidates and real social, equitable changes. So far, the elite have been able to keep the balance of power in their corner, but the poor and minorities are fertile and their population is increasing. Not only that, many Americans have fallen to Ground Zero and their votes are a threat to the ruling and economic elite. If they are killed now by poverty and the violence of poverty, they won't be a problem later on. More, if the victims die during their fertile period, their generations die with them. This means less pesky poor people for the elite to have to deal with in the future.

Only God owns the future, and the rich and powerful have no right to manipulate it to their favor. Eliminating unprofitable people to sculpt a utopian merchant world for the elite and righteously justifying it as "pre-emptive strikes" completely opens the murder box. If a

society is murderous, it is sick. The higher the murder levels, the higher the sickness. When a society is soaked in blood, it is very sick and ripe for control.

Post-Traumatic Stress Syndrome/Disorder. This is what I suffer from. I got it from living in the Savage Society. Now, when I look back, I realize that every person I knew in America, including children, had some kind of post-traumatic stress syndrome. Every one! Even the rich people! Every one had anxieties; every one was afraid of something. Run on a platform of violence (or the threat of it), the Savage Society is a scary place. When people are afraid, they are easier to control. When people, particularly the whole group, suffer from post-traumatic stress syndrome, they are sick--very sick--and very controlled.

Whiggish. From *Lies I Was Told* by Wade Frazier, "I attended business school, studying economics and capitalism. The atmosphere and ideology I was imbued with was that capitalism was far superior to that evil communism. As with the American history that students are taught, I now realize that I was indoctrinated into a fairy tale ideology. Capitalism, especially after 1989 and the collapse of the Soviet Empire, has been portrayed as humanity's highest state, the flower of human economic evolution. What I was taught was heavily laden with presentism. Presentism looks at the past through the eyes of the present, judging it by the present's standards. It is nearly impossible to entirely avoid. However, the greatest crime of presentism is to use the past to *justify* the present, rather than help explain it. The pejorative in history circles for many years has been to call such presentations of history "Whiggish," after an English style of telling history as one grand tale of "progress." The capitalistic history I learned was quite Whiggish.

Justifying Your Suffering By Comparing It To Others' Suffering. During the 1990's, when I was so desperate for work, many people would tell me the same thing, "You're not the only educated person who can't work. So and So have been out of work longer, So and So are going to go bankrupt if they don't get work soon, So doesn't have a husband and she needs the work more than you because you have a husband, and so forth...."

Swept Away (Under the Rug). The recent flood of New Orleans demonstrates this. Its barely a month after it happened and the stories have almost ceased.

Overreaction. Males of the village are taught from childhood to overreact in anger. Any time the village becomes more violent, it is more controllable by the elite.

Defending Property With Arms. In America, property usually has more value than human beings. This is a direct result of a merchantile society whose elite owners worship money and the power it brings. Makes the village more violent, thus more controllable.

Your Word Against Their's. The only speeding ticket I ever received was in 1987 and I wasn't speeding. My ancient, loveable Volkswagen Bug was chugging up a hill in Sioux Falls--the tall hill that holds the state penitentiary. I saw the police car way ahead of me and I checked my speed (32) in a 35 mile-per-hour zone. I checked my speedometer two more times before I saw his red light begin to flash. My children were in the car and because I was reacting to a psychic feeling, I told them to look at the speedometer with me.

I got a ticket. The police man said I was doing 38 miles per hour! I knew I was getting a “quota” ticket (police are expected to issue a minimum number of tickets a day). So I fought it. I had my speedometer checked by a garage. I had my children as witnesses.

I lost miserably at court. The police man was there and he didn't look happy. We gave our testimonies and in the end, it was the police officer's word over mine! In the Savage Society's eyes, policemen are more “trustworthy,” especially when the defendant is a poor female with American Indian children.

So many women have told me about their rapes and many told me the same reason why they didn't persecute their rapists. These include, “It would be my boss' word over mine,” “This man is wealthy and it would be his word over mine,” “He's on the city council and it would be his word over mine,” “He owns businesses all over town: who are they going to believe—me or him? “He is a good worker and taxpayer while I don't work at all--It would be his word against mine and his would win.”

Human Value in the Savage Society is perceived by social “standing.” Belief in someone's accusation/testimony has value compared to the rebuttal testimony of the accused. Until the Civil War, Blacks could not testify in court. That is because their social value was so low that their testimony had no value against the word of a white man.

Rating/Ranking/Yoking the value of a person's word by their perceived social-economic value in a class-entrenched society devalues the whole village in incalculable ways. A weakened village is a controllable one.

Washed Up In the Workforce By Age 35. One of the reasons why European nations are making it harder for immigrants to enter their country is the declining amount of jobs available to their own citizens. Huge numbers of Europeans are unemployed everywhere and governments are struggling to solve this escalating problem and all the other socio-economic problems associated with prolonged, systemic unemployment.

During the German elections of 2005, unemployment and the cuts of social safety nets were the predominant worry of the German people. In one news report I saw on television, Germans were quoted on the street, saying the similar thing, “That if you were 35 and older and unemployed, that you would probably never get work again.” Economists and news commentators said the same thing.

To be forever locked out of the workforce at age 35 is evidence of the growing trend of AASAX (American Anglo-Saxon) capitalism to force huge pockets of unemployed people everywhere around the globe. When governments strip out social safety nets under the banner of “Reform,” what they are really doing is forcing a die-off of the population that industry can no longer employ.

Germany is more honest about its unemployment statistics than most countries. The United States is probably the least honest country in the world regarding its jobless statistics. This is because the social managers of America's elite want to paint a false picture of AASAX economics, including prosperity and opportunity to the country's and world's villagers. Its propaganda twisting reality into a synthesized, hypnotic reality to make people easier to control.

Any time social genocide is committed, it is a Savage Society. A premeditated, socially-engineered Savage Society is a controlled Society.

Chemical Weapons. I first read about America using chemical weapons in Falluja, Iraq in November 2004 on the socialist web site (wsws.org). Less than a week after this report came out, CNN announced on November 17, 2005 that the US announced today that it had used phosphorus, but only “insurgents” and “enemy combatants” were targeted. Then CNN had some military expert (I didn’t catch his name because I was too busy listening to what he had to say) on and he basically justified the use of chemicals because it is real handy against the enemy. After the announcement, the news about this chemical warfare just faded away.

Ironic, but Christiane Armapour, their star reporter and bureau chief was in the area when Fallujah was flattened. Amazing that she didn’t see the use of chemical weapons when other reporters (from other countries) did. Does it feel like American news crews covered this up? It sounds like it to me.

I thought one of the reasons why America invaded Iraq was because Saddam Hussein used chemical weapons against his people. What’s the difference between him and America? Iraqis?

The wsws.org’s article said that the military’s use of chemical weapons in Fallujah was part of its collective punishment of the city’s entire population for supporting resistance. The report, based on an Italian news film, can be downloaded at <http://www.rainews24.rai.it/ran24/inchiesta/video/asp>

Watch it and weep. Just the threat that America can use chemical weapons against its “enemies” and get away with it strikes fear in everyone and if everyone is afraid, they are more malleable for rule.

The Bird Flu is Fantastic For Some Elite Neo Cons. Defense Secretary Donald Rumsfeld and George Schultz, the former Secretary of State, own large shares of stock in Gilead, a California bio-tech firm who owns the copyright to Tamiflu. More, George Schultz is on the company’s board of directors.

Gilead gave Swiss pharmaceutical giant Roche Holding AG the marketing and manufacturing rights. In return, Gilead receives 10 percent royalties on all sales.

In July 2005, the Pentagon purchased \$58 million worth of Tamiflu for its troops deployed overseas. This means that Rumsfeld and Schultz are going to make a lot of money on that deal, plus the other deals to cover the world with Tamiflu just in case there is an outbreak of Avian Influenza.

Not only are the world’s people being terrorized about looming death and disaster, the elite are going to make a king’s ransom on it, plus they will have access to the medicine when most of the world’s villagers won’t.

This is corruption and this is corruption in the highest halls of government. Any kind of corruption makes the village sick and a sick village is an easy to control one.

Neuromarketing. Emory University is conducting brain-mapping experiments for neuromarketing for the big advertising firm Brighthouse. Neuromarketing is a controversial new field of marketing which uses functional Magnetic Resonance Imaging (MRI)-a medical technology-to sell products and services. The whole point of neuromarketing is to bypass thought, not encourage it, by finding the "buy button" in the brain.

Marketing analysts use the information from these tests to better accurately measure consumer preferences and apply this knowledge to help marketers design more effective marketing campaigns. In other words, Emory University is helping the Locusts control the villagers' minds to buy a product or service or possibly vote for a certain political party or campaign.

Files on over 256,000,000 Americans. Bush & Co. has collected files on most citizens. They have refused to explain why or what kind of information they have collected. The Nazis did this over 70 years ago. They used their information to blackmail people, including non-Nazi politicians. The Nazis also used this information to draw up lists of Untermenschen ("sub-human" and/or socially unwanted people).

The movement towards the database state (including DNA records) is the only tool necessary to create a master list of "subversives" that would be subject to internment in a manufactured time of national emergency.

Controls people and politicians, including politicians who would investigate and impeach the **neothanderal conservatives**. Gets the lists ready for autogenocide. Terrorizes every one, including the world.

Rex 84 and Concentration Camps. The Rex 84 Program was established on the reasoning that if a "mass exodus" of illegal aliens crossed the Mexican/US border, they would be quickly rounded up and detained in detention centers by FEMA.

There are over 800 prison camps in the United States, all fully operational and ready to receive prisoners. They are all staffed and even surrounded by full-time guards. Ironically, they are all empty. These camps are to be operated by FEMA should martial law need to be implemented in the United States and all it would take is a presidential signature on a proclamation and the attorney general's signature on a warrant to which a list of names is attached.

The camps all have railroad facilities as well as roads leading to and from the detention facilities. Many also have an airport nearby. The majority of the camps can house a population of 20,000 prisoners.

In 2002, FEMA sought bids from major real estate and engineering firms to construct giant internment facilities in the case of a chemical, biological or nuclear attack or a natural disaster

In early 2006, Halliburton subsidiary Kellogg, Brown and Root was awarded a \$385 million dollar contract by Homeland Security to construct detention and processing facilities in the event of a national emergency.

The language of the preamble to the agreement veils the program with talk of temporary migrant holding centers, but it is made clear that the camps will also be used "as the development of a plan to react to a national emergency."

Under the "enemy combatant designation," anyone at the orders of the US government (even if they are an American citizen), can be kidnapped and placed in an internment facility forever without a trial, without ever seeing a lawyer, without any rights to visits, so forth. Kind of sounds like how the Nazis ran their camps.

Everyone knows what concentration camps are really for. Scares the hell out of everyone. Keeps almost everyone obedient.

•••••

Read American history and learn the histories of the "founding fathers," past presidents, vice-presidents, supreme court justices, senators, congressmen, ambassadors, state governors, presidential cabinet members, so forth.

Learn about these political families and all their unholy alliances with each other and big business/banking. Learn how they amassed their "fortunes." Then see how many of today's leaders are descendants of the former "leaders" and government officials two and one hundred years. Many politicians will even boast about this. Most power in America is inherited and it is passed through the same families. Want to know who the Dragon Lords are? Follow the descendent (and decadent) trail of money, power and political/economic/colonial aristocratic dynasties.

Any time a Bush is president, the rich get big tax-cuts (called "tax relief" in "Washingtonian Wonderland Lingo"), there is a huge budget deficit, friends of the Bush family get plumb Administration jobs, the environment is raped for giant corporate profits that never filter down through the economic system to the working-class, unemployment is rampant and corporations intimately connected to the Bush Family Fortune, particularly oil companies, make fortunes.

Since Bush Sr. and Bush Jr. have the distinction of being the only presidents to fight wars against Iraq, maybe President Jeb will have to invade Iran to keep up the "family tradition" of annexing oil-rich countries to AASAX oil corporations. Jeb's rule will be no better than either George's rule. In fact, the country will fade more into a country resembling Orwell's 1984. In 2005, it feels that the world is regressing backwards to a Shadow Ruler's utopia.

Again, the Tip of the Iceberg

This chapter is so long that my software is starting to crash. Like I said at the beginning of this chapter, the mentioned items of coercion for control are just the tip of the iceberg. I am anxious to hear readers' responses and to hear what I missed so I can include them in a newer version of this book.